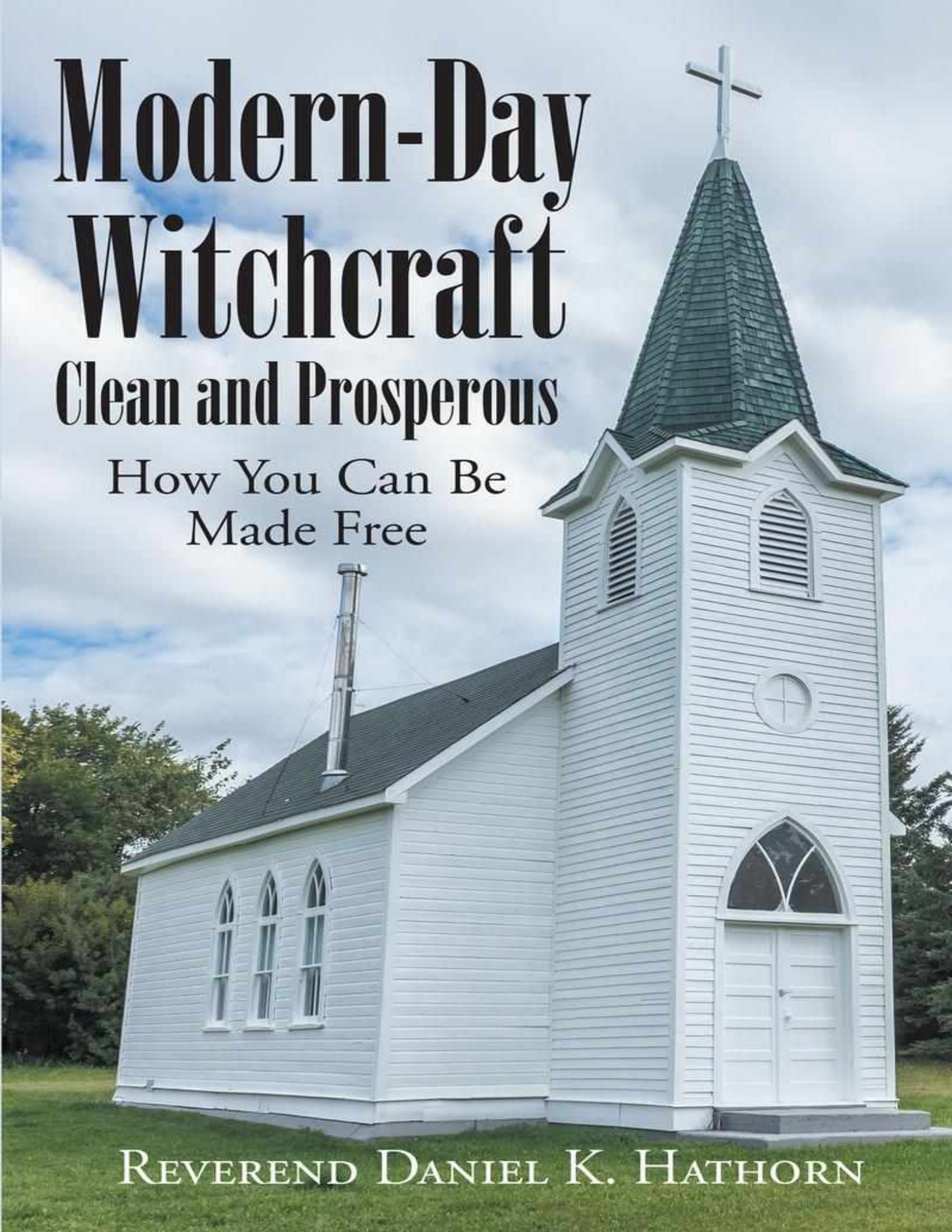
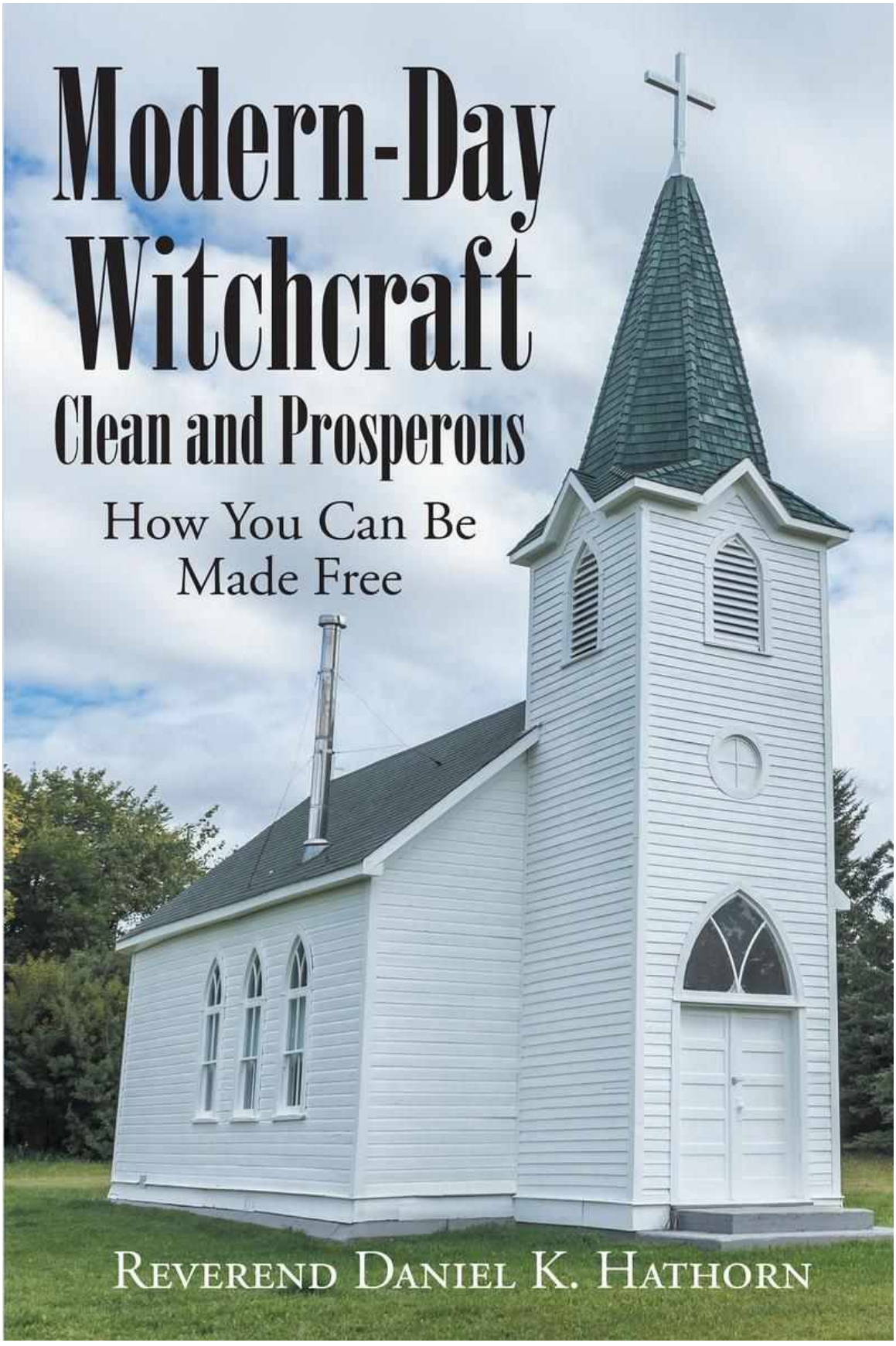
Modern-Day Witchcraft

Clean and Prosperous

How You Can Be Made Free



Reverend Daniel K. Hathorn


Modern-Day
Witchcraft
Clean and Prosperous
How You Can Be
Made Free
Reverend Daniel K. Hathorn

Modern-Day Witchcraft

Clean and Prosperous: How You Can Be Made Free

Reverend Daniel K. Hathorn

Copyright © 2020 Rev. Daniel K. Hathorn
All rights reserved
First Edition
PAGE PUBLISHING, INC.
Conneaut Lake, PA
First originally published by Page Publishing 2020
ISBN 978-1-6624-1558-6 (pbk)
ISBN 978-1-6624-1559-3 (digital)
Printed in the United States of America

Table of Contents

My Story

Examples of the Great Mercy and Grace of God

The Old Witchcraft

The New Witchcraft

False Doctrines That I Have Experienced

The Judgments to Come on the City of Babylon

The Outpouring of the Glory

Repent, for the Kingdom of God Is at Hand

Note to Mr. John Oliver

Friend's Mother's Prayers

To my lovely wife, Lucia Regina Fernandes-Hathorn, from Rio, who God chose for me, along with her family. What a beautiful choice! I am so pleased with my Father's choice of a mate. Also, to my cousin UL professor Dr. Fred Hathorn and his lovely wife, Mrs. Edna L. Hathorn, who once resided at 107 Penny Drive in Lafayette, Louisiana, for their Christian example of love that never gives up. They were steadfast in faithfulness, and their persistence and bulldog determination to get me into the kingdom of God was honored by God. Along with Reverend Perry Sanders, Sunday school teachers, and the prayer team at First Baptist Church in Lafayette, Louisiana, thank you for giving to the Lord. I am a soul that was saved. Where would I be had they not given their lives as living sacrifices to Christ? I know where I would be had they not given their lives to the risen Christ within them. I would be burning in hell *right* now, with my screams mingled with the hopeless screams of the damned, which would curl your bones up, that I heard at the gates of hell. I also have to give honor to my dearest brother Bishop Moses Olukayode Adesina, from Nigeria, for his theological and missionary training by the direction of the Holy Spirit. What I learned from him that profited me the most was not in the books but was learned by observing his lifestyle of maintaining (sustaining) a relationship with God the Father. It boils down to something simple that I can understand: fear God and keep His commandments (Eccles. 12:13), which is to hear God's Word. Check it against the Written Word (to make sure it is from God) and obey. My dear friends, do not delay. Run to the mercy seat of the Lord Jesus Christ before it is too late! Judgment is coming to America, and time is running out.

WARNING

This is an R-rated book.

*R*epentance is spoken of within.

Also, this book is not for innocent eyes or the faint of heart. This book is rude, and crude, and there is no political correctness to be found within.

PREFACE

This book was inspired by the Lord Jesus Christ, but it was *instigated* by Pastor John Oliver of Our Lady of Perpetual Exemptions, as seen on YouTube's "Televangelist: Last Week Tonight with John Oliver (HBO)" (https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7y1xJAVZxXg). Or you can just DuckDuckGo John Oliver, Televangelists.

Someone sent me a link to the video (above) and asked me what I thought of John Oliver's "blasphemy." I think they were baiting me for a hypocritical response, because they knew I was calling out the names of some of the very preachers mentioned in the video on my radio program as being snakes, vipers, and hypocrites (Matt. 23:33). After watching the video that was sent to me, I sent back a response to the sender of the video and told them John was speaking *for* God. I recognized the voice of my Father speaking through John, and I had to question God, "Why would you use a heathen to say what we, Christians, should be saying?" He said He uses whoever He wants to use, even asses (Num. 22:21–31). Not to say that Pastor John Oliver is an ass, but speaking of the biblical reference where God used a donkey to talk to someone that is supposed to know the Word of God and is walking in a direction contrary to God's Word and will. And even the dumb animal could see the obvious, which the man of God, Balaam, couldn't see. Which is to say that even the unsaved can see the stupidity, the hypocrisy, and the blasphemy of these so-called Christian televangelists. So why can't the followers of these preaching bastards see the obvious? Because they don't know God, and they don't know their Bibles, and they are under the sorcerer's spell. Whether you believe it or not, Pastor John was speaking of the heart of God (except for all the f-bombs), just like the donkey in Numbers 22:21–31, as a way of showing Christians who follow these bastards just how *dumb* they have become—biblically dumber than an ass. Are you offended that I call John pastor? Well, he is *doing* what pastors are supposed to do: protect the sheep from (warn them of) the wolves. He is closer to the kingdom of God than

those preaching bastards are. Consider your ways (Hag. 1:4–7; Job 34:25–28).

So God asked me, “Are you jealous that I used John Oliver?” I said no, but he didn’t go far enough. So God asked me, “Are you volunteering?” I said yes but that I didn’t have the platform John Oliver had. And You know, I got put off the radio stations for calling out the names of these preaching bastards. He said, “I will give you a book to write.” So that is how this book got started.

* * *

This book is copyrighted to protect the content from alteration and commercial profit only. You have Jesus Christ’s permission and are encouraged by the copyright owner to make a ministry of duplicating, translating, and/or distributing this message by any means possible, including to reproduce, store in retrieval systems, or transmit in any form by any means—electronic, mechanical, photocopy, recording, or otherwise—without written permission of the copyright owner, as long as you do not alter the content by any means or profit commercially from it. Also, if you make translations, I would like a copy to help publish and distribute. Time is of the essence; the end is very near.

Chapter 1

MY STORY

The Catholic Church

This is Reverend Daniel K. Hathorn, pastor of Redemption Ground Bible Church in Alexandria, Louisiana. My story starts in Baton Rouge, Louisiana. I was born the middle child of seven in a family practicing the Catholic religion. I believe my mother saw something spiritual about me, because she set about grooming me to become a Catholic priest. Or maybe she was just trying to save my life, because I was a particularly wild child. I felt more at home in the woods hunting, or out on the waters fishing, than in society. At any rate, she got me to be an altar boy at the local church, where I got to see what went on behind the veil of deception. And from what I saw, I didn't want anything to do with "religion." I mean, how could I go kneel in a little box and confess my sins to a guy hiding on the other side of a wall whose sins were worse than mine and who ought to be apologizing to me for defiling my eyes? I said to myself, if they are getting to heaven, I don't need what they are peddling. I can get there on my own. And as soon as I wasn't forced to go to church, that was it for me with religion. "Been there, done that, got the T-shirt" sort of thing. Now I can move on with my life. What I found out later was that "relative" salvation (being better than the next guy) won't get you to heaven either. *No* sins will enter heaven, and no man can forgive your sins except the God-man Jesus Christ. What can wash away our sins? *Nothing* but the blood of Jesus. So my assessment of the Catholic church was that all the popes are lying, preaching bastards, leading multiple millions to hell through their lies and demonic spells on the people that follow them. My mother is one of them burning in hell right now because of those lying, preaching bastards.

I was about twelve years old at that time, and I and a friend that I was running with started experimenting with drugs. His single mother

was secretary at a Christian church, and she kept trying to get us both to go with her to church. She couldn't convince me—been there, done that, got the T-shirt. I had a bad taste in my mouth for religion. But she convinced me to take some prayers she had typed up for me (you can see them at the end of the book). She said to pray them every day and it would help me. I started doing what she said: I would kneel by my bed before going to sleep and just read off the prayers out loud from the papers. After about a week, something strange happened—I had my first real encounter with God. While I was kneeling and reading those prayers, a shaft of light came into my room and lit up everything. And a voice spoke out of the Light directly inside of me. He said, "You will marry a girl from the Southern Hemisphere, and at the time of the marriage, it will be the end of the age." After that, the light faded and went away. (God speaks like that.) I didn't know what that meant, but like Mary, I kept those sayings in my heart and pondered over them (Luke 2:19, 51).

No Church

Although I was repulsed by religion, what I found out a little later in life was that even though there was no substance to that religion I had experienced, at least the habit and discipline of attending church regularly had, to a degree, a restraining effect on my life. But when I got free from that degree of discipline, I went buck wild. I got off into drugs, fast women, fast cars, witchcraft, etc. I was running down all the dead-end roads as fast as I could go. What I didn't understand at that time was that I was searching for something to fill the void in my life (that all humans have) that only Jesus Christ can fill.

I started running drugs from Mexico, and business started to get pretty lucrative. What I didn't understand was that I started cutting into other people's businesses, and they had some people bought and paid for in high places, including the police. Their overhead was a lot higher, their margins a lot thinner than mine. They soon took notice of my operations, which were starting to cut into their profits, and that was the end of my drug-running days. I got caught and was facing ten to twenty-five years but got off on a technicality (illegal

search warrant—I think the big boss had a hand in that, going easy on the kid). That scared me enough not to want to mess with their business anymore. It was way out of my league—I was just a young and dumb kid.

I was still using, though, and was holding some wild parties. After one particular party where we started dabbling in witchcraft, something happened to me and my body started shaking. I felt a supernatural strength come on me. I was pretty sure it was not the drugs I was taking, because I had taken them before and nothing like this had ever happened. I went outside and started running in the apartment complex to check out this new strength that I had. It was pretty amazing. I could run a lot faster than I had ever run, and I wouldn't get tired. Then a car started coming toward me, and for some reason, I took it as a threat and attacked the car head-on. I ran toward the car and jumped into the air and karate-chopped the whole front window into the car and onto the driver, who got out of the car and took off running down the street. Then another car came down the street, and I did the same thing to that car. Then two police cars showed up and I ran from them. Then four more police cars showed up and ten police surrounded me with billy clubs and moved in for the apprehension takedown. I got to test this newfound strength I had, and it was amazing. I started throwing those policemen around like cordwood (this was before Tasers). Then they ganged up and piled on me all at once, and one of them got a cuff on one arm and fastened it to a squad car door handle. I held out for a little while longer, tossing them around with one arm. But they finally subdued me and brought me to a nuthouse, shackled hand and foot, instead of the jail. The doctor came out and shot me up with something, and lights-out. I woke up the next day all full of billy club lumps, in a straitjacket, strapped down on a gurney, and in a padded cell. All my supernatural strength was gone, or at least dormant. I started screaming and yelling for someone to come let me go. I saw a nurse's face look through the little window on the door, and then she disappeared. In a little while, the door opened and there stood a Catholic priest, who my mother had sent, holding his catechism books. At the first sight of the Catholic priest, my supernatural

strength came back. I sat up on the gurney, which broke the straps off from around my chest. I ripped the straitjacket off and pointed my finger at the priest, saying in a deep, guttural voice that was not mine, “I’m gonna kill you.” That priest’s eyes popped out of his head like a cartoon character’s; he dropped his catechism book, ran out the door and down the hall, in utter terror, faster than any rabbit I ever saw run. I guess he never got his exorcism certificate. As the priest was running down the hallway, I was stretching out my hand toward him, and with all the strength I could muster up, I could only manage a whisper. And I said, “Help me.” Well, the doctor came in and shot me up with something, and lights-out again. I woke up with hands and feet handcuffed to a hospital bed in a regular room. And for about a month, the doctors experimented on me with all sorts of lobotomizing drugs. After they were confident in their chemical restraints, they let me loose to roam around the facility. At this point, I was a half-wit, because their drugs deadened about half of my brain. I shuffled around the facility corridors like a zombie. Most of the other tenants were all half-wits like me, except for one older lady. She seemed out of place and normal. She was very lonely and was just looking for someone to talk to. Came to find out her children were drugging her coffee and had her committed so they could take control of her finances and properties, *their* inheritance.

It is the same thing false preachers do today with their modern-day witchcraft: they drug the masses through the seducing spirits behind their false doctrines; murder Jesus inside of them, if they are saved; and steal their inheritance in Christ, to build *themselves* mansions and buy planes to spread their poisonous religion around the world (Matt. 21:38–41).

It was very sad that her children would do something like that to the one that brought them into this world. (It is also very sad that the false preachers would do that to Jesus, Who *died* for them to give them His life.) We got to be very good friends. One day I woke up with a hand on my forehead. My good friend had been praying for me, and I woke up right when she finished her prayer with, “In the name of Jesus.” At the sound of “The name of Jesus,” my body quivered and my mind was back right. From then on, I faked

swallowing all the drugs they were giving me and improved so fast I was out of the joint in a week. They thought it was their drugs, but I know it was that lady's prayers.

After I got out of that nuthouse, I thought it best to move somewhere else. The police were mad that I had escaped their grip with a technicality, and they were hounding me, looking for me to slip up. I moved to Duson, a little town just west of Lafayette. I enrolled at USL College in Lafayette to complete my bachelor's degree in education. It was there that I met a cousin, Dr. Fred Hathorn, who was a professor of agriculture. He and his wife, Edna, would invite me to their church every Sunday, and a meal afterward. I declined the church invitation (been there, done that, got the T-shirt) but would go eat Mrs. Edna's home cooking every time they invited me.

The Old Witchcraft

I got back into the barroom scene and met a woman who was a witch and got drawn back into the practice. She was from a small Gulf Coast town. I started going with her to her coven meetings and got deeper and deeper into the dark side. These people were hard-core into the dark side and were doing some things that scared me and turned my stomach. I was just into the drugs and having good times with the women and dabbling on the edge of the dark side. These people were full bore into the depths of darkness and wanted me to come in deeper with them. After seeing some really evil stuff in some of their meetings, I wanted out completely. What I found out was that it was like the "Hotel California"—you could check in, but you couldn't check out. The coven mother owned a bar that I and my girlfriend hung out at. The evening after I had declared I wanted out, I was hanging out with her, drinking and doing drugs at the bar, but unbeknownst to me, they were putting knockout drops in my drinks, planning on having me as a sacrifice to satan that night. Their drops weren't working, so they doubled up on them. I still wouldn't go down, so they put more. Probably, the drugs I was doing were counteracting what they were giving me. (The reason I know what happened is that ten years later after I was saved, the Lord showed

me what happened that night in a vision.) At any rate, I got a terrible headache and told my girlfriend I was going home.

On the way, driving home, I felt my heart speed up and stop. I thought to myself, *That was a weird feeling,* and I did not know that I had died while driving, because I still had consciousness. A ninety-degree turn was coming up in the road, and when I attempted to put on the brakes and start turning, nothing on my body worked or responded. I started yelling in my mind for my legs to put on the brakes and for my arms to turn the steering wheel, but nothing worked or responded to my commands. I crashed through the guardrail in the turn at full speed. I vividly remember the front end of the car crumpling up like an accordion and radiator fluid spraying on the windshield before it cracked up. When the car broke through the guardrail, the smashed-up front sprang back out a little, and it pitched the car over and it landed on the roof down a steep embankment, crushing the roof in. I still had full consciousness, lying in the car. It was at this time that my spirit-man came out of my body and stood on the outside of the car, looking in at the body that was mine. It was at this point that I knew something very bad had happened.

Then suddenly the ground seemed to disappear under my feet, and I began falling down what I would describe as a very dark vertical tunnel. I began to scream and claw out in the darkness to grab onto something to stop my fall. I came to a sudden stop at the bottom of the tunnel, and I was aware of another being near me, but I could not see it because it was so dark. There was a certain amount of light emanating from me, but it only went about a foot from me. The darkness was so thick; it was like it had a physical presence. My screams were silenced when I heard the screams of the damned coming from behind some sort of barrier just in front of me. (Later, I would find out that was the gates of hell [Matt. 16:18]). I could smell a sewer-sulfur type of foul stench coming from behind the barrier, and I could feel the heat. I knew I was about to go in there, and I knew I was guilty. The screams coming from behind that barrier would have curled my bones if they were still present. The eternal hopelessness in the screams of the damned gripped me with

a spiritual heaviness and fear that was physically indescribable in human terms. I began to hear some form of language being spoken by the being that was near me. It seemed to be conversing with someone else, but I could not hear the other party speaking. Then, all of sudden, I was drawn back up out of the tunnel, backward, at a high rate of speed by something that seemed to be attached on my back between my shoulders (Eccles. 12:5–6).

I came back into my body, gasped for air like I had been underwater a long time, and began screaming and clawing out like I was still falling down that tunnel. To my amazement, I was at home in my bed and had just clawed all the sheets off my bed. I thought to myself, *That was the most vivid dream I've had ever had,* and I just put it off to a reaction to all the drugs. I ran outside to check my car in the parking lot, and it was all okay. I was confident then that it was just a bad dream. I called my girlfriend at work and asked her if she wanted to go to the bar again that night. She sounded surprised and amazed to hear my voice (because I saw in the vision she had put enough drops in my drinks to knock down an elephant).

She said with a gasp in her voice, "How did you get home last night?"

I told her I drove home. "How do you think I got home?" Then I asked her again, "Do you want to meet me at the bar?"

She said, "Ah…ah…yeah, I guess I will see you there."

Later that day, I was driving toward the bar, and I came to the place where I had driven through the guardrail in my dream. And the guardrail was broken out, just like I had seen in the dream. I stopped and got out to check it out. The paint on the guardrail matched the paint on my car, and there was radiator fluid on it. The place on the ground where the car had flipped on its roof was all scuffed up and indented, like something heavy had fallen there. My mind went reeling. I thought to myself, *There is no way. My car is not damaged —there is no way "someone" could have repaired it in one night. Someone else must have driven through the guardrail with the same color paint as my car and I just dreamed about it.* I got back into my car and drove to the bar.

When I walked into the bar, the coven mother was serving drinks at a table right near the door. When she saw me, she turned white as a ghost and passed out on the floor, the drinks sprawling all over the place. When she came to, she gasped for air and asked me the very same question my girlfriend had asked: “How did you get home last night?” (She was amazed I was still alive and was able to drive home, because she and my girlfriend had put enough drops in my drinks to knock down an elephant.) I told her, “What is wrong with you people? I drove home. How do you think I got home?” I proceeded to do all the same drugs and drink and smoke that I had done the previous night, but something was very wrong. I could not get high on anything. It was frustrating me to no end because this was my means of escaping reality. It appeared to me that something or someone had changed my reality, and I could not understand what was going on. I started to consider that the “dream” was not a dream and that maybe that was reality and somehow I had escaped the grips of hell. My girlfriend showed up right when I was shooting up a fireball in my car. She looked at me like she was looking at a ghost. The fireball had absolutely no effect on me. We went inside, and I silently said to myself, *At least maybe I can make some money out of this situation.* I gathered everybody in the bar and put all my money on a wager that I could drink a fifth of tequila and a fifth of Crown Royal and play out a full game of pool. The bartender gathered all the money (no one believed I could do it), a volunteer took a shot of each to verify the contents’ authenticity, and then I guzzled both fifths down and played out the game and won. I took the money, told my girl I didn’t want to see her again, and never returned.

The First Baptist Church in Lafayette

The next day was Sunday, and like clockwork, cousin Fred and Edna called and invited me to go to church with them. This time I said yes. (The seeds of the Word planted and their persistence in prayer paid off.) They were members of the First Baptist Church of Lafayette, Reverend Perry Sanders presiding. Fred and Edna introduced me to

the singles Sunday school class that Dr. John Bolin was teaching, and they went off to their class. Dr. John was teaching right out of the Bible, which I had never heard of before. Growing up a Catholic, we had a big family Bible, but no one read it. When I asked why, my mother said it was because we needed the priest to interpret it for us. (I didn't say anything, but I thought that was really dumb. Why have a book if you are not going to read it? But that is religion for you—stupid is as stupid does.) When Dr. John just started reading out of the Bible, it was hitting me in the midsection. It was like it (the Word) was meant to be there. Then we went to the regular service, and when Pastor Perry preached, it happened again. The words he was preaching were hitting me right in the midsection. It was, like, this was what I had been looking for all my life but I didn't know it.

The next day, I was waiting for the Bible bookstore to open up, and I got a big KJV Nelson Study Bible and started reading—been reading it ever since. (It is new every morning.) The following Sunday, a guest evangelist, named Jerry Johnston, was preaching. It was one day after my natural birthday, and it was my spiritual birthday. When he was preaching, the words were, again, hitting me in the midsection. Then he made an altar call at the end of the service. He said, "You could be free from the burden [weight] of ALL your sins by accepting Jesus as your Lord and Savior. The death of Jesus on the cross and His shed blood paid the price for all your sins." I thought to myself, *What a deal! Count me in!* I was thirty-two years old, and I had never heard this before. I had made a mess of my life; certainly, Jesus couldn't do worse.

I wanted to go forward and give my life to Christ, but that thing inside of me was using that supernatural strength to grip the back of the pew in front of me. I couldn't break free. Then Reverend Jerry said, "In the name of Jesus, let them go." I don't know if God told him what to say or what, but it worked. At the sound of "The name of Jesus," I felt my body quiver like it had done in the nuthouse when that lady prayed over me, and I broke free and went forward to pray the prayer of salvation. When I prayed the prayer, they led us to pray. I felt something come out as someone came in. I instantly felt a hundred pounds lighter (the burden was gone). I felt free and full of

joy that I had never experienced before. I felt accepted and loved by God. I was weeping for all the joy I was full of, and I then realized that all the drugs, the fast cars, the wild women, and the occult were all an attempt to fill the void inside of me that only Jesus can fill and fulfill. As I went back to my seat, I noticed there were wood chips under all my fingernails. When I got to my seat, I looked at the pew in front of me that I had been grasping, and there were claw marks gouged into the wood about a quarter-inch deep, like a wild animal had clawed it. There is no way someone could do that in the natural without their fingernails being peeled back. If the church hadn't burned down, I could have taken you to the spot and showed you the claw marks.

Jesus had delivered me from that devil and *made* me *free* (not *set* me free) (John 8:36). *Set* is just to move from one place to another. I was *made* free. That is a creative word. I was a new creature in Christ; old things were passed away, and all things had become new (2 Cor. 5:17). Since then, I have heard some preachers say that Christians can have devils (be demon-possessed). They are *liars*! No devil can stay in His presence without bowing and quivering in fear. They would rather *flee* in terror! When Jesus came into my heart, that devil scatted like a cat. I didn't need some showboating deliverance service. I don't think anyone in the church even knew that a deliverance took place, except me. I just needed the truth, and He *made* me *free*, as He *made* me into a new creature IN Christ (2 Cor. 5:17). The Word tells us in Luke 4:18 that deliverance is preached. Jesus and devils cannot inhabit the same house. If there is a devil there, it means Jesus has departed—plain and simple (Rev. 3:17). A lot of churches are full of people in this state: wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked (of salvation), all because they are Bible *dumb*! They don't think they need salvation. "I got that once." But they have accepted false doctrines somewhere along the way, and Jesus has departed from them (they lost their salvation). They did not maintain (sustain) their salvation. They don't know the truth, and He does not know them anymore (Matt. 7:23, 25:12; Luke 13:25–27; John 10:27). And if they don't *repent* and come back to faith in their baptism of *death* with Jesus Christ on the

cross, they will perish forever, thinking they were Christians but having lost the relationship with Christ.

I realized later what had facilitated my noneventful deliverance at that church. Howbeit, this kind goes not out but by prayer and fasting (Matt. 17:21; Mark 9:29). Pastor Perry had set up a twenty-four-hour prayer watch at the church. It was the comely, unseen parts of that church that got the honor for that deliverance in heaven (1 Cor. 12:21–25). Thank you, Sister Wilma Goetzmann, and all the prayer team. I also found out later that my cousins had put my name on the prayer list. My friends, prayer works! I am weeping right now in thanksgiving to the Father for all His grace and mercy released to me through those prayers. Praise the holy name of Jesus!

That born-again, new life inside of me was starting to rev up. I had an insatiable desire to read the Word of God continually. The Bible was speaking to me as I was reading, and I was listening to what He had to say to me and for me. I was on fire for Him to do whatever He wanted to do in me, to go wherever He wanted me to go. I was constantly thinking of what a great price He had paid for me, a nobody, and I wanted to give Him all my life. After a while there at that church, I started to notice that they were a little different from what I was reading in my Bible, and I started asking questions about the Holy Spirit and the baptism of the Holy Spirit. I was told that we receive the Holy Spirit when we get saved and that is all the Holy Spirit you will ever need. Then I started asking about the speaking in tongues that I was reading about in the Bible. And I was told that the speaking in tongues was from the devil. Well, that didn't quite sit right with me, because it clearly was in the Bible and it did not seem to me to be of the devil or to have ended (as revealed in my church history studies). Something was wrong there, and I knew it by the Word that was dwelling IN me. But I did not make a fuss as I was brought into the kingdom there, and I was new at this. I just prayed a simple prayer: "Father, I want all that You have for me unhindered and unshackled by man." I didn't know it at that time, but that prayer started to be answered immediately.

Northside Assembly of God Church in Crowley

It started with me getting a new girlfriend who was attending Northside Assembly of God Church in Crowley, Louisiana, presided over by Reverend Lloyd Singley. And a visiting evangelist was running a revival service that week, Reverend Robby Mitchel. My girlfriend said that I just had to come and hear Reverend Robby because he was on fire like me. So I went there with her that evening. We arrived early, and the church was praying before the service started. We had no sooner settled in our seats than something unusual happened for me. A lady stood up and started prophesying just two rows in front of us. I was a new Christian, and I didn't even know what prophesying was up to this point. But that lady said that there was a man present that prayed to God to give him all that He had for him and He was going to give it to him that night. Then she said, "You will know it is for you because this and that has happened in your past." I didn't know that woman and had never seen her before. And there was no earthly way that she could have known about my past or my prayer, because no one knew about what she said but me and God. When that lady spoke those words, I started trembling inside like I was shivering, but I was not cold.

When the service started, true to my girlfriend's words, Reverend Robby was preaching with fire. And just like the preaching when I got saved was hitting in the midsection, so was this preaching, but with something extra that was lifting me to my feet with shouts of joy. *Hallelujah!* At the end of the service, Reverend Robby made the altar call "tailored for me" (by the Holy Spirit). He called for anyone wanting "more of God" to come forward for prayer. Since I had been falsely taught that I didn't need the baptism of the Holy Spirit and that speaking in tongues was from the devil, I would not have gone forward had he asked, "If you want the baptism of the Holy Spirit, come forward." I definitely wanted more of God, so I went forward. Reverend Robby had us form a line, and he went down the line, praying for people. When he got to me and placed his hand on my head, I felt something like an electric shock that loosed the strings of my tongue, and I immediately started speaking in tongues. But because of the erroneous teaching I had received, I shut the tongues down and placed both hands over my mouth, like Tom the Cat on the

Tom and Jerry show when the bulldog hit him on the head while he had his tongue stuck out at him. As Reverend Robby went down the line, he told everyone to raise their hands and praise the Lord! When I did, out came the tongues again. And I shut them down again. Then Reverend Robby told all those he just prayed for to pair up and pray for each other. There was a kid about ten to twelve years old next to me, and we laid hands on each other and started praying for each other. And out came the tongues again, but this time something weird happened that has never happened since.

When we laid hands on each other, we could read each other's mind. We were talking to each other in the spirit realm, praying for each other in our minds, while we were speaking in tongues. It was strange to me, but interesting. After that, we all went back to our seats, the service ended, and my girlfriend and I were at the book counter, getting books and tapes, and that kid and his father came up to me with a Word from God! The father of the kid started telling me what the kid had told him that the Lord spoke to him about me. He basically prophesied out my whole future life with the Lord! It all went way over my head, like a kindergarten child in a college classroom. Almost all of what he was saying that the Lord was going to do through me seemed utterly impossible (mind you, I had just gotten saved). But like Mary, I kept those things and pondered them in my heart (Luke 2:19). I kindly thanked them for delivering the Word and went on about my business. But, friends, every little thing, to the minutest detail, that kid prophesied has come to pass or is still coming to pass. It was like he had read the blueprint for my entire life —it is utterly amazing and mind-blowing! What he prophesied is still coming to pass. Knowing the things yet to come has given me something to cling to during great trials and testing. I am trembling right now as I write this, knowing the great things to come. My friends, we are at the very end of this age, and things will begin to start speeding up. Look up, for our redemption draws nigh.

After receiving the baptism of the Holy Spirit, I found out that what Reverend Robby was saying was not quite technically correct when he said it was receiving "more" of God. In fact the Baptists were closer to being correct. We do receive all the Holy Spirit IN us when

we get saved. Jesus (the Word, Who comes IN us at the new birth experience) IS the fullness of the Godhead (Col. 2:9), which is the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit (1 John 5:7). The Holy Spirit also tells us in Colossians 1:15 that Jesus is the image of the invisible God. Also, the Holy Spirit lets us know in John 3:34 that Jesus has all the Spirit. So at the new birth experience, we receive all the Word, Who contains all the Father and all the Holy Spirit IN us. They are one. What I experienced in the baptism of the Holy Spirit is that God gets "more" of us; we come IN to Him. Jesus tells us of the Holy Spirit that He will be IN us AND with us (us IN Him) (John 14:17). I heard one preacher explain it using the analogy of a ship that sinks at sea. Initially, the water gets IN the ship, then it sinks and the ship gets *completely* IN the water. Jesus also presents this idea to us in John 10:38 and 14:10, 20, where He says, "The Father is IN Me, and I am IN Him." That is a good analogy to explain what I experienced in the baptism of the Holy Spirit. When we get saved, the Word (the fullness of God) comes IN to us, but at the baptism of the Holy Spirit, we get *completely* IN the Spirit (Who is the essence of God). At any rate, however you want to explain it, the baptism of the Holy Spirit is absolutely a necessity (essential) for holy living.

After the baptism of the Holy Spirit, I immediately started operating in the gift of discerning of spirits. I was seeing angels ministering to people and demons tempting people, and I even saw the Holy Spirit convicting someone at the church. The Holy Spirit was nose to nose, in the face of this man, as the pastor was giving an altar call. I could see his facial expression change to darkness as he rebuffed the conviction of the Holy Spirit (John 16:8). The Holy Spirit looks like a man of dark-mirrored glass. I am convinced after seeing Him that Paul had a similar experience in seeing the Holy Spirit and was referring to Him in 1 Corinthians 13:12 and in 2 Corinthians 3:18, and possibly, James was referring to Him getting right up in our face with the conviction of our sins (as I saw Him doing to the man at church) in James 1:23. If we don't DO what the Holy Spirit tells us in repentance, then we forget what we were convicted of, and the consequences of the unrepentant sin clings to

our lives. “And the sea of glass mingled with fire in heaven like unto crystal” might also be referring to the Holy Spirit (Rev. 4:6, 15:2). It is just a thought. The point is, I started operating in one of the gifts of the Holy Spirit immediately after being baptized in the Holy Spirit (1 Cor. 12:4–11). So my question is, If the baptism of the Holy Spirit is not for today, how did I receive it? And if the gifts of the Holy Spirit are not for today, how did I start operation in them (Rom. 11:29)? And since that time, I have operated at least once in all nine of the gifts of the Holy Spirit, “as He wills” (1 Cor. 12:11). And always for God’s glory to edify the church and not to lift up a man, denomination, etc. I believe the great apostasy we are in now is due in major part to the church’s rejection of the baptism of the Holy Spirit and the lack of His gifts in practice. As believers, we need to seek the baptism of the Holy Spirit (John 16:12–15; Eph. 5:18). I suggest you pray that simple little prayer I prayed: “Father, I want all that You have for me unhindered, and unshackled by man, in the name of Jesus! Amen!” Then be alert for His leading to get you where He can deliver it.

I continued fellowshipping at the Baptist church after I was baptized in the Holy Spirit. And the people there did recognize that I was different, more on fire for God than ever before. It was shortly after this that a group from our church attended a national Baptist prayer conference held at the Second Baptist Church in Houston, Texas. At that prayer conference, while one of the speakers was speaking, I discerned a huge angel standing near the front, focusing his attention on the speaker. He was about fifteen feet tall. He was clothed in white, and a glory light was emanating from him in waves that looked like chiffon cloth waving in the wind. I nudged the guy on my right with my elbow and asked him if he could see something over there. He looked in the direction of the angel and couldn’t see him.

He said, “Where?”

I said, “Never mind.”

I kept watching the angel standing at attention and, after a while, nudged the guy on my left and asked the same as before. He couldn’t see him either, and I said, “Never mind.” After a while of

watching the speaker, I glanced back to where the angel was, and I couldn't see him anymore, nor did I see him the rest of the conference. But I knew he was still there. I don't know how; I just knew. The next speaker that came up was a missionary from the Philippines. He said some things that didn't sound right, the unction giving me a check in my spirit. I started searching the Scriptures right then and found it to be unscriptural. When he finished speaking, he held a question-and-answer session, and I confronted him on what he said that was unscriptural and quoted the Scriptures that proved him wrong. It embarrassed him, and he said that he had learned that through experience on the mission field. Then he asked if I had ever been on the mission field. When I said I had just gotten born again, he belittled me, brushed me off, and moved on. When that session finished, we took a lunch break, and my group had headed out to the van ahead of me. After collecting up all my notebooks and things, I followed them, heading out of the building.

On the way, an angry man confronted me. I recognized him as having something to do with the choir. He proceeded to tear into me: "Who do you think you are?" Then he told me that the guy I embarrassed was one of their prominent missionaries. And then he started to enumerate all the missionary's accolades and accomplishments. It was right then he abruptly stopped speaking and looked up over my head about five feet. His bottom lip started quivering. He fell backward on the floor and started crawfishing backward away from me, constantly looking above my head. When he got about ten yards away, he jumped up and ran out of the building like a scalded dog. I turned around to see what he had been looking at in fear and trembling and couldn't see anything. But I knew that the angel was standing right there, and I knew that guy saw him. I could feel the angel smiling at me, and I looked up and smiled and waved at him, even though I couldn't see him. Then I went off to join the rest of the group with joy in my heart.

My friends, we are living in perilous times. You need to know the Word (your Bible) intimately. The churches are full of wolves, witches, and sorcerers ready to devour your souls, along with some well-intentioned people that "think" they are wise but have become

fools, putting experience above the Word. If your experience (or the teaching you are receiving) is contrary to the Scriptures, guess what? It is NOT from God. Search the Scriptures to see if it is the truth (Acts 17:11; 1 Cor. 3:18–21; Col. 2:8; 1 Tim. 1:5–7, 6:20–21; 2 Tim. 2:15–18; Tit. 1:10–16; 2 Pet. 2:9–22). That's all I have to say about that!

Gethsemane Church of God in Christ in Lafayette

After a little while longer at the First Baptist Church, where they were grounding me in the Word, the Lord spoke to me to go to Gethsemane Church of God in Christ, Bishop Roy L. Winbush presiding. So I went. I didn't know why the Lord led me there at first, but I wanted all that the Lord had for me, and I knew that obedience was the key. I wasn't there very long until the Lord revealed that He had sent me there to fix something in me. It wasn't too long after that I found out what needed to be fixed. It was the prejudice that was deep down in my heart that I never knew was there. It is hard to see something that you grew up with, that was all around you, and you didn't perceive as wrong. But there it was, as big as Dallas, and it was ugly in the Lord's eyes, and I wanted it out. And those beautiful brothers and sisters at Gethsemane COGIC loved it right out of me. I never felt so genuinely loved in a church in my entire life. Then during a church service one day, all that ugliness that was offensive to my Lord came up and out like a big zit popping. (*Ugh! That was in me?*) I wept uncontrollably.

The little five-year-old boy sitting next to me said, "Are you all right, mister?"

I told him, "I have never been more all right in all my life. Thank you!"

The next month, the Lord moved me from that church. My friends, I am talking about being led by the Lord. We cannot look back to our former life (Luke 9:62). We were purchased with a price at Calvary to be Christ's body for Him to work through in this world. If there is something in you that needs to be fixed, He will move you to where

He can do that. If you want Him to be your Lord, then you have to follow the Shepherd's leading.

One day I was reading my Bible, and I was in 1 Kings 17 when I read verse 9: "Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which belongs to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee." While I was reading that verse, the Lord spoke to me to move near to my grandmother to help take care of her. (She was ninety-seven years old. This was the one who prayed me out of hell. God speaks like that through His Word.) Just to show you how God works, as soon as the Lord finished speaking that sentence, my grandmother called.

"What are you doing?" she said.

I said, "I am trying to read my Bible, but I can't concentrate with the neighbor's boom box going boom, boom, boom and rattling the windows."

She said, "Why don't you move up here? It is really quiet out here in the country. You can put your trailer in the yard or put it anywhere in the field behind the house." (God speaks like that.)

I said, "Thank you! I'm coming the next time I get off from work."

And just like that, I moved to Lecompte, Louisiana. (God leads like that.)

Small Country Baptist Church

When I got settled in at Lecompte, I asked the Lord where I should go to church. He answered straight away and said I should go to my grandmother's church. It was a little country Baptist church, and it was powder-bone-dry dead. There was no moving of the Spirit there whatsoever. I would soon find out why. I prayed for an awakening of the pastor and the members, all the time, and I kept praying to know what my purpose there was, with no response. After several months of my attendance there, on one Sunday morning, the pastor came up to the pulpit before the service and started proselytizing for the men in the congregation to join the Mason's lodge with him. Something rose up within me from the midsection in anger, and I jumped to my feet and pointed a finger straight at the pastor's face and said,

“That’s of the devil!” (That, my friends, was a demonstration of the unction of the Holy Spirit [1 John 2:20].) I knew nothing about Masonry, had never heard of it before, but the Holy Spirit IN me knew it was from the devil, and that was what I proclaimed. You could have heard a pin drop on the carpet—it got so quiet in that church. The pastor was silent for a while, as he was taken aback that someone would confront him like that. Then he gained his composure and said, “No, it is not. We do ‘good things’ for the community, at the hospitals, etc., etc.” I sat down and didn’t press the issue, but I know Masonry is not of God, by the unction that rose up inside of me and told me (1 John 2:20). Brothers and sisters, you need to be aware of this unction and listen to that unction. He (the Holy Spirit) will keep you out of the hell false preachers will try to send you to (Matt. 15:14).

My dear friends, no one but God can do good (Matt. 19:17). If the resurrected Christ is not dwelling in you by the faith, doing the will of the Father through you (by the faith), you will hear those dreaded words at the end of your life: “Depart from Me, you workers of iniquity, I never knew you” (Matt. 7:21–23; Luke 13:27; Tit. 2:14). That is because all of man’s righteousness and all of man’s works are as filthy rags (even after we get saved) (Isa. 64:6; Phil. 3:9; Rom. 3:12). The great deception of religion is that once we get saved, we can do “good works.” It is not true. Only the resurrected Christ IN us can do good works, to the extent we allow Him, by the faith. What is the faith of the church of Jesus Christ? Faith in our baptism of *death* with Christ on the cross (Luke 9:23–24; Gal. 2:20, Eph. 4:5). How can a *dead* man do anything? If you proclaim that you are doing the good works, you have just canceled your faith in your *death* with Christ and therefore are still IN your sins. Please think about that!

In about seven days after that confrontation with the pastor over Masonry, I received a book in the mail, *Masonry: Beyond the Light* by William Schnoebelen. Apparently, someone at the church knew that this organization was demonic but did not feel it was their place to confront the pastor on the issue. Brothers and sisters, we are our brother’s keepers in the body of Christ. If anyone brings false doctrines into the church, we as body members have a duty to

confront it (Tit. 1:10–11; Jude 1:3–4). I can understand the apprehension in confronting false doctrines, and it can be very costly to one's well-being. But if we let it go unchallenged, all the blood of those lost to that false doctrine will be on our heads (Ezek. 3:18–21). So I read the book, and it confirmed the unction that the organization is demonic. This man joined the Masons with the promise of finding "the light." He went all the way to the thirty-two degrees, then found that the light at the end of the tunnel was satan himself. Then he got out of the Masons and wrote this book. And they tried to kill him for it. The purveyors of false religious doctrines will do the same thing if you try to get out from among them and/or expose them. They will try to kill you with their witchcraft and sorcery.

William said that in the initiation process for the Masons, one has to *deny* that they have "the light" and they are joining the organization to find the light. Well, the Bible is clear that Jesus is the Light, and if we deny we have the Light, we are denying Jesus, thus renouncing our salvation (John 1:4–9, 3:19–21, 8:12, 9:5, 12:36, 12:46). This is the same sort of demonic initiation tactic (device; 2 Cor. 2:11) used to join organizations that believe one must be baptized in water to be saved. If one is saved already and submits to this foolishness, what they are doing is renouncing their salvation through faith in the blood atonement. They have made the cross of Christ of noneffect (Rom. 4:14; 1 Cor. 1:17–21). The purpose of this type of initiation is to extinguish the Light so that the unction is not available to sound out the warnings of their demonic false doctrines. My friends, be aware of this device of the wolves out there.

The following Sunday, I brought that book with me to the church and attempted to give it to the pastor after the service was over. He rejected the book, said he knew about it and didn't believe it. I was stunned! I didn't know what to say or do except to continue praying for him and the Lord's direction in the matter. I continued attending the church a few more months, and then the Lord gave me a Word of rebuke to deliver to the pastor regarding Masonry. He told me that once I delivered the Word, I could go to another church. This was the first time the Lord ever used me like that, and I was very nervous and apprehensive about it. I wrote down what the Lord gave me to

say; in case I froze up, I could just hand him the letter. The next Sunday, I waited until the service was over and then confronted him one-on-one with no one else around. I told him that the Lord gave me a Word to give to him concerning the Masonry, and when I started to speak it out, he stuck his fingers in his ears and started saying, “Nah, nah, nah, nah,” like a child (Ps. 58:2–5; Zech. 7:10–13). I was stunned again and didn’t know what to do. I left and went home to pray. I asked the Lord, “How I could deliver a Word to someone like that?” He showed me through a spiritual sister that I could send it to the pastor by certified, registered mail. I did, and when I received the signed card for the delivery, I was freed to attend another church, and those people’s blood was on his head.

Christian Worship Center in Alexandria Morphs into Modern-Day Witchcraft Led by WOF

So while I was praying for the Lord’s next direction for me, He spoke to me and said He wanted me to go to a church that had vision. I didn’t know what that meant, but I had seen a local church on the TV and thought I would start off looking there. The first time I attended Christian Worship Center, presided over by Reverend Mark Hankins, his sermon was on vision. He must have said *vision* in that sermon a hundred times. It was, like, “Okay, Lord, I got the point.” (God speaks like that.) After that first service, in my next prayer time, the Lord spoke to me and said He wanted me to go there to train to be a soldier. I didn’t know what that meant either, but I was in on anything the Lord wanted me to do. CWC had a two-year Bible school called In-Christ International, and I enrolled. I was working overseas at that time on a twenty-eight-day-on/twenty-eight-day-off schedule. The classes were recorded, so I was able to catch up on what I had missed while away, and I continued until completing the school. When I had first joined the church, the Lord was using me in intercessory prayer. At times I would spend half the day in prayer. But then I got involved in all the church functions and outreaches and even joined in the choir, and I cut way back on that prayer time.

The Lord would chastise me over that cut in prayer time later. I had many spiritual experiences while attending this church.

One of those experiences came during an all-night prayer session at my house, praying for pastors, their families, revival, etc. I would do the all-night prayer meetings the first few days after I got home from work because I couldn't sleep with the jet lag. This night there was a thunderstorm raging outside, but it was strange in that the lightning was just hitting around my trailer. Then I had a vision of a huge dragon confronting me, and I was standing him down in defiance. In size comparison, it would be like a mouse standing in defiance of an elephant. The dragon was breathing fire at me, and it was hitting to my left and right. At the same time that fire was hitting in the vision, lightning was hitting in the natural outside. The lightning just hitting near me brought back the memory of the lightning strike in the crawfish pond and the possibility of it having been the enemy trying to take me out back then. It got me mad, and I was mocking the dragon. "You missed! You missed! What's wrong? You need eyeglasses?" Then the dragon would stomp his feet near me, and at the same time, the thunder would roll outside in the natural. Again, I was mocking him. "Give it your best shot, punk!"

After that vision, it was early morning, and I started studying my Bible. When I got to John 14:12, the Lord was teaching me that the same miracles that He worked were available by the faith to His followers because it was the Father that is IN Him Who is IN us that would do the works. About that time, it got eerily quiet outside, and I stepped outside to see a tornado that had already touched down in a bean field, headed my way. It was cutting a path through the beans about one hundred yards away. Initially, fear overcame me, but then I felt a hand on my shoulder, and the voice of the Holy Spirit said, "Why don't you do something about it?" The Word came from Him into my inner being, and it energized the anointing of the Word IN me, and the words just rolled out of my mouth: "Peace, be still!" But they were the Words of God put inside of me by the Holy Spirit and not my words. The power of God in those words shut that tornado down instantly. The funnel drew back up, and the clouds took off like they were running from something. It made me think that the witches

were behind it and they were running for cover from the Word that just went forth. The clouds miraculously dissipated, and the skies cleared up instantly. I was utterly amazed. But it was simply a training exercise to the Lord.

By that time, it was late morning, and I went to bed for some sleep. Later that afternoon, when I woke up, I was sitting on the end of my bed, bent over, putting on socks and shoes. And suddenly there appeared a pair of large sandals with feet in them, just an arm's length away. I looked up into the eyes of a huge angel that was about nine feet tall. He had his arms crossed, and he said to me, "You are to name your son John-Kellett" (which are the first names of my paternal grandfather and my father). Then he vanished before my eyes. I was thinking to myself, *What was that all about?* I got out my Bible and started researching. What I found out was that it is very rare and special to have a child named before it is born. The list is short; there are only seven that I could find: Ishmael (Gen. 16:11), Isaac (Gen. 17:19), Solomon (1 Chron. 22:9), Josiah (1 Kings 13:2), Cyrus (Isa. 45:1–7), John the Baptist (Luke 1:13), and Jesus (Luke 1:30–33). Also, Samson was not named before birth, but his birth was prophesied (Jude 13:3–24). In the Bible study, I realized how special that was, but I was asking the Lord, "Where is the wife?" I had prayed to the Father for Him to choose my wife for me because I had messed up my life especially concerning women.

About that time, I started feeling a darkness coming into the room. I put my Bible down and stood up. I couldn't discern what it was at first, but I knew it was evil. I had chill bumps all over my body with fear, and all the hairs on my body started standing up, like I was energized with static electricity. Then I saw it come through the wall and stand before me about six feet away. There was a spiritual figure standing before me that looked somewhat like a six-foot-tall person with a black sheet over their head. It was physically drawing all the light from the room into it, darkening the whole room. My legs were now trembling in fear and knocking together. And the skin on my arms was wrinkling up (rippling) from the evil energy coming from this being in front of me, as if I were in a hundred-mile-per-hour wind. I had to physically push back against the evil energy, or else it would

have pushed me to the wall and pinned me there. I remember thinking to myself, *How am I going to get out of here?* Because I would have to get closer to that thing to reach the door. Then suddenly, coming from about where a head would be under a sheet, a ray beam came out and hit me in the forehead and physically pushed my head back. The beam consisted of evil thoughts: raping, robbing, incest, murder, slander, lies, homosexual thoughts, etc. And they entered my mind and were all swirling around like a cesspool. I grabbed my head with my two hands and just screamed out the name of Jesus: “JESUS!” The beam instantly retracted back into the being, and the thoughts went with it. I was still standing there in fear and trembling, and the beam came out again and hit me in the forehead, physically pushing my head back. But this time there was a shield that stopped the thoughts from directly penetrating my mind (the shield of faith). But when the shield stopped the thoughts, they went around and got into my mind from the sides of my head. Again, I grabbed my head with my two hands and screamed out the name of Jesus: “JESUS!” And again, the beam retracted back into the being, and the thoughts went with it. I was still standing there, trembling and shaking and frozen in fear, and the beam came at me again, hitting me in the forehead and pushing it back. This time the evil thoughts hit the shield and came around but couldn’t enter into my mind (the helmet of salvation). Then boldness rose up in me, and with great exertion of physical strength, I took two steps toward this being and screamed loud and long the name of Jesus: “JJEEESSSSUUUUUSSSSSS!”

Then suddenly, it was like an explosion went off in the room! I was physically thrown back through the air about five feet and landed on a couch. The room was flooded with glory light that had a tangible presence of love with it, and all fear and trembling were GONE (1 John 4:18). There was a shaft of bright Light about ten yards away (like I had seen as a child), and it was heading in my direction. It came to me and bent down and whispered in my left ear, “Why don’t you ask him who his father is?” (It was the Lord.) So in obedience, I scanned the room, looking for this six-foot-tall being to ask it the question. I couldn’t find it at first glance. Then in the corner of my

eye, I saw something quivering. I looked down and saw the pathetic little thing curled up in a fetal position, shaking in his little boots in the presence of the Lord of glory! Hallelujah!

My friends, the devil is only about two feet tall, and I believe he was shrinking then. It is a little punk, full of hot air and lies and wickedness (Isa. 14:16–20). The little punk is the epitome of a narcissist, an extremely self-centered person (all the light drawing into himself) who has an exaggerated sense of self-importance (he is nothing but a little punk), so convinced of his high station he automatically expects that others will recognize his superior qualities and will tell him so. When the *stupid* little thing heard from one of his underling fallen angels that someone had the audacity to mock him and call him *stupid*, the little punk had to come himself to put down the rebellion. HAH! I had to get down on my hands and knees (to get down to his level) to address the little thing with the question the Lord gave me to ask him: “Who is your daddy?” The little thing is a bastard! It has no Father like we do through the faith in our death with Jesus Christ on the cross (Rom. 6:7, 8:15; Gal. 2:20). He rejected his Father (the Creator of all things, including himself), proclaiming himself to be god! How *stupid* can one be? *stupid* is as *stupid* does! As *stupid* as *wof* preachers claiming themselves to be “little gods” and making a man their spiritual father. They have *denied the* Father as their God, just like their daddy, this *stupid* little bastard, satan, making themselves into little preaching bastards, the sons of their little daddy, leading people to hell like pied pipers. What do you think their punishment will be (Matt. 18:6)? So I asked the little bastard, “Who is your daddy?” And I laughed uncontrollably for hours as the little thing faded through the floor and left humiliated. I laughed so hard and long that the next day my stomach muscles were aching. It was exhilarating and liberating knowing of the Father’s *love*!

This face-to-face confrontation that I had with satan can be seen taking place against Eliphaz in Job 4:12–23. The only thing is, instead of resisting satan, Eliphaz was overcome by satan and became the *stupid* little punk’s mouthpiece against Job, just as *wof*-preaching bastards are doing today. After the confrontation,

everything that came out of Eliphaz's mouth was directly from satan. In the little punk's accusations against Job, one can see the utter disdain satan has for mankind. But keep in mind, in the book of Job this is the "fallen" state of man that is in satan's image (spirit, soul, and *no* Word) that he is addressing. In the beginning, humans were created in God's image (spirit, soul, and the Word abiding in man) (1 John 5:7). We are the only created beings with the ability to "contain" God. This is one of the reasons satan holds us in utter contempt. Jesus came to die for all mankind on the cross, and for anyone willing to accept Jesus's atoning blood sacrifice by faith (confessing Jesus as their Lord), the Word of God can come inside of them and put them back into the image of God (2 Cor. 5:17; Rom. 5:6–11; Col. 1:12–15, 2:12–15). Not understanding this "mystery" is what makes satan and all his preaching bastard sons *stupid* (Col. 1:25–28; 1 Cor. 2:6–8).

So the next day in my Bible study, I asked the Lord how the little punk satan could appear like a huge big dragon when he was really only a little squirt. He directed me to Ezekiel 28:13 and said it was one of his gifts that he was created with, which was without repentance (Rom. 11:29). In Ezekiel 28:13, it says that the tabrets and pipes were prepared IN him the day he was created. So apparently, the STUPID little punk has the ability to puff himself up like the Scots' bagpipes to create music through the tabrets and pipes that are IN him. That is why he always has an inflated sense of self-importance (I couldn't resist that pun). The little thing is like a puffer fish that we have in the Gulf Coast waters of Louisiana. The little thing can puff himself up with all his hot air and lies to make himself look big, but he is, in reality, a little bitty punk (Isa. 14:15–20). I worked with some Scots when I was working in Africa, and they would deflate and pack up their bagpipes into a relatively small case to travel with. I wonder if the little punk has to deflate to travel, and I wonder if all the fallen angels he rules over knows he is that small. Just a thought.

Well, as I said earlier, I had joined all the CWC church functions, one of them being the choir. And one Saturday, when we were having choir practice, I had another spiritual experience. We had a

visiting song leader teaching us, and he was telling us that one of the most important things for a choir member to have is a “holy” lifestyle. He said that the job of the choir was to usher in the presence of God so that the preaching to come would be empowered by the presence of the Holy Spirit. He said God desires worship. He also said that God inhabits the praises of His people (Ps. 22:3). But if there is sin in the life of a choir member, it makes a dirty house that God will not inhabit. So he said, “Let’s put this into practice with Psalms 139:23–24. Ask the Lord to search you to see if there is anything that is not right in your life, and ask the Lord to forgive you.” After a little quiet time for everyone to do the searching, we started singing, and the power of God swept through the room. It was like a physical wind blew on us and bowled us over like bowling pins. Everyone fell to the floor or fell back on seats or chairs. I had fallen facedown on the carpet and was weeping in the presence of the holy God. I felt something tugging on me from the back between my shoulder blades (like when I was drawn back from the gates of hell), and suddenly I felt myself gasp and I was out of my body, floating to the ceiling, and I could see everyone below. There was some kind of evil presence pressing me down at the ceiling level, and I wanted to go back down to my body. I was stretching my arms out toward my body, which I could see below, in an effort to go back, but I could not go down. And in fact, I kept drifting upward through the ceiling near the roof. I could now see all the ductwork, electric wiring, and insulation above the ceiling. Then that evil presence that had been pressing down on me was now in front of my face, although I could not see it. The evil being in front of me started railing on me, accusing me of past sins (Rev. 12:10). With each accusation there was a fast-running video playing in my mind of all the actual occurrence of the horrible sins the evil being was accusing me of (from when I was serving him). I was hanging my head down in shame because I had done all those horrible things. But I had also been washed by the blood of the Lamb at my salvation experience, and I had asked for forgiveness of all my subsequent sins and had been forgiven of them (1 John 1:9). None of that came to mind in this intense confrontation.

I want to stop right now and tell anyone that is a born-again believer and is under the attack of guilt and shame to stand down that little punk satan and tell him the blood of Jesus is against him (Rev. 12:10–11). It is a judicial plea in the courts of heaven, where Jesus and the Holy Spirit are your lawyers and your Father is the Judge. All sins from the past are washed away by the blood of Jesus at the salvation experience; the little punk has no right to bring them back up. And the little thing has no right bringing up any subsequent sins that are washed by the blood when you asked forgiveness of them (1 John 1:9). And any sins you may have forgotten, that little punk will surely help you remember them by accusing you of them; agree with him that you are guilty ("Thank you, punk, for reminding me"), then ask forgiveness of them and they are gone (washed by the blood of the Lamb) by the time you get to the court (Matt. 5:25). A child of God has NO reason to have guilt and shame oppress them, hinder them, oppose them, or slow them down from doing God's assignments. If you fall down, ask forgiveness, get back up, and keep going. As long as your faith remains in your baptism of death with Christ on the cross, the Holy Spirit will continue working with you until you overcome every bondage of sin (1 John 4:4, 5:4–5). We can't go forward if we are looking back at our past (Luke 9:62; Phil. 3:13–14; 2 Cor. 5:17). "The blood of Jesus is against you, satan:" is the judicial plea against our adversary made by our lawyers, Jesus and the Holy Spirit, in our Father's court (Rev. 12:10–11). And our Father says, "To all that little punk's accusations against us for charges washed by the blood, *not guilty! Case dismissed!*"

So as I was holding my head down in shame, all of a sudden, a voice like thunder from heaven said, "THAT'S MY BOY!" And instantly the evil voice and evil presence above me and around me vanished, and I took off like a rocket into outer space, being pulled backward by something between my shoulder blades (Eccles. 12:5–7). I was traveling at the speed of thought because I remember thinking, *Who is steering this? I may run into a star or something.* And before I could finish the thought, I was at my destination. I could see the Earth start off big, then get small, then I was out of the solar system, then out of the galaxy, then out of all the galaxies and into a

black void. Then a light started shining, and I looked around to see the city of God (2 Cor. 5:1; Heb. 11:10, 11:16, 12:22; Rev. 3:12, 21:2). I stopped at one of the gates of the city, and the gate was a huge pearl, fifteen to twenty feet in diameter. The city is exactly like what is described in Revelation 21:11–23. As soon as I stopped in front of the gate, the pearl rolled away of its own accord, and Jesus came out, standing on something I can best describe as a hover board made of light. He grabbed me by the hand and pulled me onto the board, and we shot off to Earth at the same rate of speed I had traveled there. I saw all the same scenery in reverse, and then saw the Earth get bigger and bigger, and then I gasped for air and was back in my body on the floor in the church.

As I was getting off the floor, everyone else was too. I had snot drooling out of my beard where my body had been weeping profusely while I was away. As the choir got all seated again, I was going to turn to the guy sitting next to me to fill him out with some questions to see if anything happened to him. Not wanting to reveal my experience, thinking he might think I was nuts. When I turned toward him, Jesus was sitting next to me.

He told me, “I want you to tell them something for Me.”

I started stuttering. “But…but…I don’t know what to say.”

He said, “I will tell you what to say.”

I said, “Okay, tell me.”

He said, “I will tell you when you start to speak. Say, ‘Thus says the Lord.’”

I said, “Then what?”

“Then I will tell you when you start to speak.” (He wants us to move by faith.)

“But,” I responded, “I don’t know what to say.”

Then He leaned toward me and said with a stern inflection in His voice, “Tell them…”

The whole time He was talking to me, there was a fire burning in me, and I had begun to shake. By the time the *T* of *tell* rolled off His tongue, I was about to burn up from within. I jumped off my seat and proclaimed loudly, “Thus says the Lord.” As soon as I said that, the prophecy rolled out of my mouth like water flowing. “It is true, I desire

worship, but more than that, I desire true love. Come to the altars of your hearts and wash yourselves clean. I AM a holy God, and I require holiness." Then two other people had prophecies with the same theme (holiness), which I don't remember specifically. The most distinguishing feature about Jesus is His eyes. They are like deep pools of love that you can almost dive into. His gaze upon you is pure love that penetrates down to the molecular level. His focus and attention on you as an individual are an all-encompassing love that wraps around you and makes you feel like you are the only one on the planet with Him. His voice is like nothing you have ever heard —full of grace and mercy and love. It gives a complete understanding of the verse John 7:46. Also, right now it sounds like there are holes in His voice. Sounds like "many waters" (Rev. 1:15). However, I believe it is because there are still members of His body that are missing (have not come into Christ yet).

Holiness. There is a false assumption by man that he can live holy once he is saved (some, in delusions, think they can even attain it without salvation). It is not true (Rom. 3:23). Because of the fall of man, holiness is not something man can accomplish. And yet we *must* live holy to make it to heaven. How is this possible? It is possible through our relationship with the ONE Who IS holy, by the one faith in our death with Him on the cross, which allows His resurrected life to be lived out through us (Mark 1:24; Luke 4:34, 9:23–24; Gal. 2:20). It is our relationship (oneness) with the One (Christ) dwelling inside of us as He is living His life out through us that makes us holy. That is why without the faith, it is impossible to please God (Heb. 11:6). Because it is only by this one faith that Christ can dwell IN us and live through us. And this one faith comes only from hearing the gospel of the kingdom.

So why aren't people living "holy" in the church? Because the gospel of the kingdom is not being preached (Rom. 10:17). And why isn't the gospel of the kingdom being preached? Because the people are not "sowing" it (Mark 4:14). In Luke 1:74–75, the Holy Spirit tells us that Jesus (now IN us) would grant unto us that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve Him with fear, in holiness and righteousness before Him, all the days of our lives. In

Romans 6:19, it says, “I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as you have yielded your members’ servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members’ servants to righteousness unto holiness.” In Romans 6:22, the Lord adds, “But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, you have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.” Then in 2 Corinthians 7:1, it says, “Having, therefore, these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.” Ephesians 4:24 adds, “And that you put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.” In 1 Thessalonians 3:12–13, the Bible tells us, “And the Lord make you increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you: To the end, He may establish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all His Saints.” Then 1 Thessalonians 4:7 adds, “For God, has not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.” Then in Hebrew 12:14, “Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see The Lord.” Matthew 5:48 adds, “Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is Perfect.” In Luke 6:40, “The disciple is not above his Master: but every perfect one shall be as his Master.” And in John 17:20–23, “Neither pray I for these alone, but them also which shall believe on Me through their word; That they all may be one; as Thou, Father, art in Me, and I in Thee, that they also may be one in Us: that the world may believe that Thou has sent Me. And the glory which Thou gave Me I have given them; that they may be one, even as We are One: I in them, and Thou [the Father] in Me, that they may be made perfect IN One [Jesus, the Messiah]; and that the world may know that Thou has sent Me, and has loved them, as Thou has loved Me.” In Ephesians 4:13, it says, “Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ.” In Colossians 1:27–28, “To whom God would make know what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ IN you, the hope of glory. Whom we preach, warning

every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect IN Christ Jesus." And in Colossians 4:12, "Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, salutes you, always laboring fervently for you in prayers, that you may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God." In 2 Timothy 3:16–17, "All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works." In Hebrew 13:20–21, "Now the God of Peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that Great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the Everlasting Covenant, Make you perfect in every good work to do His will, working IN you that which is well-pleasing in His Sight, through Jesus Christ; to Whom be glory forever and ever. Amen." Then 1 Peter 5:10 says, "But the God of all grace, Who has called us unto His eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that you have suffered a while, make you perfect, establish, strengthen, settle you."

Another one of the CWC church functions that I had joined was the preaching outreach to other smaller churches in the area. The associate pastors would go do these outreaches, and I was like a roadie, helping to move and set up all the equipment. I had another spiritual experience after one of these trips to the little town of Glenmora, Louisiana. At the end of the service, the preacher was saying that the Lord was telling him that He was calling someone by name and for them to come forward for prayer because the Lord had something to give them. Right when he said that, I heard an audible voice say, "Daniel." I was sitting on the last row of seats in the church, and I looked around to see who said that. There was no one there. Then a few people went forward for prayer, and I thought that must have been for them. But then the preacher said, "This is not all. The Lord is calling someone by name. Come on up here." Then again, an audible voice rang out, saying, "Daniel!" It was so real I thought it was one of the other equipment guys that came with us, pulling a prank on me. I got down and looked under the pews. There was no one there. And again, a few more people went forward for prayer, so I said to myself, "That must have been for them." Then the

pastor said again, “This is not all. The Lord is calling someone by name. Come on up here. He has something to give you.”

Again, the audible voice came: “Daniel.” (God speaks like that to dummies.)

This time I knew it was God, and I was consciously resisting Him. When I did that the third time, I felt Him pull away from me spiritually, and I felt sick to the stomach. The pastor finished praying for the people, dismissed the service, and we started packing up the equipment. I had brought my truck because where I lived in Lecompte was just a cutoff road away from Glenmora. After we got the church van all packed up and everybody left, I was the only one left in the parking lot. I was still feeling sick to the stomach about rejecting God’s call, and I said a little prayer in my truck before leaving. “Father, in the name of Jesus, whatever is in me that is preventing me from coming closer to You, I want it out of my life. Whatever it takes, do it.” Then I started to drive home.

By the time I got to the Forest Hill cutoff road, there was a fog building up inside of the truck. There was no fog outside, and there was no smell of anything burning. I put on the defogger, to no avail; the fog kept building up and getting thicker. By the time I made the turn onto the Forest Hill road, the fog building up in the truck was impairing my vision of the road. I put down both windows, and the fog was persistent—it would not leave. I put on my flashers and slowed down to twenty miles per hour because I could barely see the road. Then He appeared sitting next to me in the passenger seat. It was the Holy Spirit (the man of mirrored glass that I had seen before). When I saw Him and He turned His Face toward me, I stopped the truck. He spoke from inside of me. He said, “Why didn’t you come forward when I was calling you?” When He spoke, the fog concentrated around me. My thoughts were speech to Him, and I was stuttering in my thought. “I…I…I don’t know.” (Well, the Holy Spirit knows the deep and hidden things in our hearts [1 Cor. 2:10].) What the Holy Spirit revealed that was hidden in my heart was self-righteous pride and that I didn’t think I could receive anything from that man. When that rose up out of my heart to become thoughts in my mind (which was speech to Him), He reacted like He had been

slapped in the face. (He was offended.) Pride is the root of all rebellion against God, and rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft (1 Sam. 15:23). Pride is the root of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, and the gospel of the kingdom is the ax laid to its roots (Matt. 3:10; Luke 3:9). No other gospel will cut these roots off.

The Holy Spirit had turned His head away from looking at me, and the fog pulled from me about a foot away. I felt that same sick feeling to my stomach that I had felt at the church. Then the Holy Spirit looked up to heaven (but the Spirit Himself makes intercession for us with groanings, which cannot be uttered [Rom. 8:26]). After some anxious, sick feeling, moments after I watched Him look up to heaven, He turned His head back toward me. When He did, the fog swooped back in around me, and it felt like a love hug penetrating my whole being. At the same time I started speaking in tongues, a tongue of fire appeared on my head and more Word that felt like water was being poured into me from the base of the flame on the top of my head. The water was like concentrated, intense Bible training from Jesus, complete with videos of when He was on earth, teaching His disciples, all swirling around in my mind and filling up my spirit. At the same time all that was going on, the Holy Spirit was reprimanding me for my self-righteous pride toward that preacher, using Matthew 7:3–5 as the reference. That pride was a beam in my eyes, blocking my spiritual sight and empowering my flesh to resist the Holy Spirit. The devil uses pride as his control point to attach his puppet strings; he is the king (father) of all the children of pride (Job 41:34). And the Holy Spirit was telling me not to call what He is doing as if it is from man.

As the water of the Word was washing over me and filling me up, that disgusting pride the Holy Spirit was reprimanding me over was floating up in me from the midsection. When it got to my upper-chest area, it just burst out of my chest like a huge zit, and I began to weep profusely. At one point during all this, I glanced back over to the Holy Spirit, and He gave me a peek of what was inside of the glass. He let a crack appear on His left shoulder, and a little of the glory came out, and He quickly closed the crack back up (1 Cor. 13:12; 2 Cor. 3:18). I think the glass is to protect us. The glory came out like lightning and

a sword. Like lightning in that it shot out down the highway like a flash from a camera and illuminated everything like it was daylight. But then it just hung there and slowly faded to sparkles of light and then fog, like what was in the truck. It was like a sword in that it cut through the dash of the truck, the engine compartment, the trees, etc., not destroying anything, but passing through them and illuminating the inner workings of it all. I could see pistons in the engine and inner gears in the oil pump and the like from the driver's seat. It is hard to describe; it was like all the ideas God gave to man to build the truck and all the ideas God used in the creation of the trees and the like were all being illuminated as part of His glory. This sword illuminates ALL that is in our hearts, minds, souls, and spirits; nothing is hidden in this glory light (Heb. 4:12). After a little while, the videos in my mind finished, the flame on my head faded out, the fog in the truck started dissipating, and the man of glass disappeared. And I felt like a brand-new person, like a chitlin turned inside out, scraped out, and boiled clean. That night's sleep was the sweetest, best sleep I had ever had in my entire life. God is awesome! He is available to anyone through faith in the atoning blood of Jesus on the cross.

As members of the choir, we sometimes went with the pastor as he preached at other churches that were not far away. One such venue was a little east of Baton Rouge, and we went early to participate in a prayer meeting before the service. During that prayer meeting, the glory of God came down on me in the shape of a cone that encompassed a fellow choir member on the left and the wife of one of the host church's associate pastors on the right. Both of them fell to the floor on their faces. I describe this event a little more in chapter 7. This glory that came down on me was the same glory I saw come out of the Holy Spirit. It can best be described physically as liquid light. Standing in the glory, I had 360-degree vision that went around the globe. I saw the end-times with the outpouring of God's glory on His people, and it covered the Earth very rapidly. After everyone had a chance to decide, I heard the trumpet that would be sounded (1 Thess. 4:16–18; Rev. 22:11). It sounded like it was coming out of Earth or vibrating the whole Earth; it was

otherworldly. In other words, the sound could not be mistaken for something of this Earth. And I saw all the people clothed IN the glory were gathered together in the air to form the bride, and she was taken to heaven with the Lord, while at the same time major judgments started to be poured out on the remaining inhabitants of the Earth. This time is approaching very fast (Rev. 22:12). I plead with you to seek the Lord while He may be found; the time of His grace to do His commandments is ending.

I want to share a vision I had during a prayer time at the In-Christ International School. (God speaks like that, in visions). A *vision* is like a video that plays out in your mind while you are fully awake and conscious. What I saw in the vision was that the devil had erected a barrier like a tent over the people of God that were praying for various things from the Father, to stop the answers to prayers from getting to the people. The little thing would then attack the recipients of those answered prayers that were blocked, defaming the Father with his lies and false accusations, trying to get them to turn on the Father. The little thing would lie about the Father not sending the answer, or various other discouraging tactics to get the people to let go of their faith for the answers. Then he would steal whatever they had prayed for when they gave up, in order to give it to his children of pride, because he wants to be like God but has nothing to give (Isa. 14:12–14). The Lord showed me that the strength of that barrier was directly related to how much praise and worship satan received from people in churches that were preaching false doctrines, and from His people not asking for “justice” against the little punk (Lev. 26:19; Deut. 28:23; Luke 18:1–9; Isa. 59:14–16). But the people that encouraged themselves and didn’t give up kept thanking the Lord for the blessings they knew He had already sent, because they prayed according to the Father’s will (1 John 5:14–15; Dan. 10:12–13). And the Lord showed me that our uplifted hands, thanking Him and praising Him, were poking holes in the tent. The answered prayers of those that didn’t give up kept pouring down like rain, but the tent was blocking them. As long as the people didn’t give up, satan couldn’t touch the prayer answers, and they kept building up and multiplying. And the tent was sagging down with the weight of all the blocked

prayer requests. As the people continued to believe and trust the Father and thank Him and praise Him for all the answered prayers He already sent, there were more and more holes poked in the tent that leaked out the answers to prayers. The devil was running to and fro, trying to plug the holes and furiously attacking those praying, but he is NOT God (omnipresent, omnipotent). The little thing can't be everywhere all at once and can't overcome a believer unless they give up. By the time he plugged one hole, another would appear somewhere else, where the people were thanking and praising God for the answered prayers even though they did not have them and could not see them. So while the people were praising and thanking God in different locations, the holes in the tent kept multiplying to the point that the whole tent ripped open because of the weight of all the blocked answers to prayers, and revivals broke out all over the world. And a *flood* of blessings and glory from the backlog of all the blocked answers to prayers came pouring out on all those that never gave up, blessings and glory that man has not yet seen. Amen!

After I had graduated the Bible school, I felt a tugging at my heart to leave the church, but I resisted it, thinking it was the devil trying to get me out of the position the Lord had called me to. After all, He had called me to go there to train to be a soldier. Instead of leaving, I doubled down on volunteering for outreaches and even started working in the media ministry. I was now spending all my time at the church and bringing some of the work home. I was bringing home boxes of preaching tapes to edit, sort, label, and catalog for the media minister.

One Saturday morning, I arrived at the church with a box of tapes that I had completed working on at home, and I was getting them out of the back seat of the car when I saw an older man in an ankle-length trench coat walking across the parking lot, and he looked like Peter Falk from the *Columbo* show. I had lifted the box of tapes and was about to shut the door when the Holy Spirit spoke to me to buy that guy a cup of coffee across the street at a doughnut shop. So I put the box back in the car and shut the door, but when I looked around, I couldn't see the guy. Then I noticed him going in the doughnut shop that was a least a hundred yards away. I was asking

myself, How the heck did he get over there so quickly? I took off running to the shop, and by the time I had entered, he was at the counter with a cup of coffee, about to pay for it. I ran up to him, breathing heavily, and asked him if I could pay for that. He said that it would be nice. Then I asked him if I could join him with a cup. Again, he said that it would be nice. So I got a cup of coffee and sat down with him. I didn't know why the Holy Spirit directed me to this man, but I assumed it was for ministry. So I asked him if he knew Jesus. He started mumbling something as he pulled out two little compact Bibles from his coat pockets. And he said I had to pray for my saints. He opened up his Bibles, and there must have been a picture between each page. He started stroking the pictures, speaking of them with deep emotions, like they were lost loved ones. Then I thought, *Oh, he's a Catholic, and the Lord must want me to tell him the truth.*

So I said, "You know, we are not supposed to pray to saints."

He said, "Oh, I have to pray for my saints." Then he looked straight into my eyes and said, "You know, I used to have time to pray, but now I hardly ever pray anymore."

That was me. I was convicted. I held my head down and internally asked forgiveness from God and told Him I would make changes to get that right. When I raised my head, this guy had pulled out two more compact Bibles stuffed with pictures that he was affectionately stroking and mumbling prayers over. I told him, "You know, we are only supposed to pray to the Father, in the name of Jesus."

Then He looked straight into my eyes again and said, "You know, I used to have time to fellowship with the Lord, but now I hardly ever give Him time." That was me. I was convicted. I was spending all my time at the church when I used to spend half a day fellowshipping with the Lord. I hung my head down again and internally repented, asking for forgiveness and vowing to make that right. Then I looked up, and he was still stroking those pictures and mumbling prayers over them. Right at that time, there was a commotion at the cash register with an irate customer, and I turned around to see what was going on. It was just a misunderstanding, and they calmed down. When I turned back around, the guy was gone. And I thought to

myself, *Oh my, that was Jesus.* Didn't my heart burn within while He was talking to me and gazed into my eyes (Luke 24:32)?. Then it came to me. He said to pray *for* His saints, not pray *to* the saints. (God talks to dummies that don't listen to the Holy Spirit's unction like that.)

Well, I went back to the church and delivered the tapes to the media department and resigned from all my volunteering to get back to the intercession and fellowshipping with the Lord like I was directed.

About that time, I had to leave to go back to work in Papua New Guinea. A miracle happened along the way. I cover this again in more detail in chapter 7. I boarded a Cathay Pacific flight out of Los Angeles, headed to Hong Kong. After takeoff, I broke out my Bible and picked up on the studies the Lord was leading me in on functioning in the glory and proper handling of kingdom money. He had told me earlier that behind preaching wrong gospels, these were the next two major reasons ministers were falling away from Him. I kept hearing the pilot on the intercom ask if there were any doctors on board, then if any physician assistants, then if any nurses. I wasn't any of those, so I ignored all the messages, other than whispering a little prayer for whoever was ill. Then the Holy Spirit directed me to go for a walk. I went downstairs, and the Bursar asked if I was a doctor. The gift of special faith kicked in (1 Cor. 12:9), and I boldly declared the words that welled up in me. I declared that I was not a doctor but that I knew the Chief Physician and that I would pray for whoever was sick and Jesus would heal them. The Bursar had me wait in the galley while she went to ask the person if it was all right for someone to pray for them. While I was waiting, another stewardess showed up in the galley and asked what I was doing in the galley. I told her matter-of-factly (by special faith) that I was waiting to go pray for the sick person and Jesus was going to heal them. She looked at me with a strange look and went about her business. I asked her if she knew Jesus. She said in her broken English, "No, I'm Buddha, Buddhist." I told her Buddha might have been a good fellow but the boy was dead and in hell if he didn't know

Jesus." I told her Jesus is alive, and I invited her to come and see Him heal this person.

Right then, the Bursar arrived, and she said that the lady would like for me to pray for her and started to lead me to the first-class cabin. I took one step in that direction and stepped into the glory that I had experienced before (it was something like liquid light). I felt like I was ten feet tall and invincible. I looked at the stewardesses to see if they could see the glory, but they obviously could not. The Bursar led me to a fellow stewardess who was sitting in one of the jump seats in the back of the first-class cabin with her head in her hands, groaning, also with snot drooling from her nose. She was blinded from the pressure in her head that would not equalize. From my vantage point of being IN the glory, I could see a little black cloud over her head (discerning of spirits [1 Cor. 12:10]). I sat down in a seat opposite her and asked her if she knew Jesus. She said yes and declared herself to be a Christian. I then told her I didn't know what to do except to pray a simple prayer of faith for her healing according to James 5:14–15 and 1 Peter 2:24. I asked her if she would join me in prayer. I grabbed her outstretched hands, and we began to pray. But the Holy Spirit interrupted with the gift of healing (1 Cor. 12:9). I aggressively reached out and grabbed her head with both hands and pulled it right up close to my face, and I spoke right at her forehead. "You, spirit of infirmity, get off her, in the name of Jesus!" And I threw her head onto the seat behind her. Her head bounced off the seat like a football, and she stood up like a robot with arms by her side, but her head was still hanging down. Then the glory light that I was standing in started at her feet, rising up her legs. When the light got to her waist, the snot fell away from her. When the light got to her neck area, she raised her head, and then the glory light completely engulfed her like me, and a smile came on her face: she was completely healed.

As I was observing the light move up on her, the little black cloud that was above her head kept getting smaller and smaller, until it disappeared. The glory light that I was walking in was not visible to the other stewardesses, but the light that came on the healed stewardess was lighting up the whole first-class cabin, which had

been darkened for the passengers to sleep. And I looked to see if the other stewardesses that came to observe could see it. The two Muslim stewardesses that the Buddhist had gathered to come to watch were running the opposite direction in fear. The Buddhist was backing down the hallway, with her mouth wide open and her eyes popping out, completely astonished at what she had just seen. So yes, they did see the glory light. And the Catholic Bursar was also astonished and started lavishing me with praises. I told her that it was Jesus and the name of Jesus that had healed the girl (Acts 4:9–10). She kept persisting with the praises to me, and I kept telling her it was Jesus and the name of Jesus that had healed the girl. But she persisted, and I eventually started *thinking* that maybe there was something good in me that God used to affect the healing through. (NOT so, that is a deception of religion.) That was wrong thinking, my friends; that thought was from the devil and should have been cast down (2 Cor. 10:4–7). If we have proper faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, then it is ONLY the resurrected Christ that does anything for the kingdom (Rom. 6:3–7; Gal. 2:20; Col. 3:3). The big lie that satan perpetrates on Christians *after* they get saved is that *they* can now do some good works *for* God or do some healings once they are saved (Matt. 7:21–23). It is a lie that, if believed, will resurrect the old sin nature and put to death the resurrected Christ within us (Rom. 3:23; Gal. 2:2; Matt. 10:38–39).

Well, I was ignorant of the enemy's devices. I believed the lie as I was heading back to my seat and didn't even notice that the glory light had faded away, and I was left with a swollen head, thinking *I* had done something great. When I got back to my seat, I opened up the Bible where I left off studying, and the first verse I read was Acts 12:23, "And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him [Herod] because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost." (God speaks like that.) I gasped, asked for forgiveness, slammed the Bible shut, and started heading back downstairs to get the record straight. While I was on my way, the Holy Spirit spoke to me and said, "You also have some unfinished business down there." When we steal God's glory, the Holy Spirit has to back off (1 Cor. 1:29), or else His glory will KILL us. And if the

Holy Spirit backs off, the Word inside of us cannot be *empowered* to do anything for the kingdom of God. That was why I had unfinished business down there. When I did not cast down that evil thought, that there was something good in me that could have done that work, I stole God's glory, and the presence and the glory of the Holy Spirit flew the coup and was not around to empower that work of God to be done through the resurrected Christ IN me. Under the law of the Spirit of Life IN Christ, our faith must remain in our death with Christ on the cross, or else, the Holy Spirit is *prohibited* from helping us live for God. Without this one faith, no one can live for God. It is the resurrected life of Christ within us that the Holy Spirit empowers to *do* any works *through* us.

So when I got back downstairs, I found the healed Christian stewardess ministering to the Buddhist stewardess. I joined in with her, preaching the gospel, and in a short time, that Buddhist became a Christian, confessing Jesus as her Lord! Then the Catholic Bursar showed up just after that and started lavishing me with praises again, and I rebuked her, saying it was Jesus and the name of Jesus and had nothing to do with me. Then she said she wanted what I had. Then I and the Christian stewardess led her to the Lord! Amen! So I went back to my seat with joy unspeakable and full of glory and got some sleep (1 Pet. 1:8). When I woke up, the Lord directed me to go down and pray for the Bursar to receive the baptism of the Holy Spirit. And I resisted because I was petrified with fear. (That is what happens when one steals God's glory. Without the faith, which I had not received a revelation of yet, deep inside we know we cannot do what God is asking.) I procrastinated, wrestling with the flesh until it was too late—they announced to prepare for landing. I felt devastated and sick inside. Even though I got a hug and a thank-you from the two stewardesses that had been saved. I told them both, "*no*, thank Jesus."

When I arrived at my destination in Papua New Guinea on the Kumul Marine Terminal, we had a Christian fellowship meeting the next night, Don Nelson, Roger Hereva, Avoha Karulaka, Albs Kerut, and I in attendance. We sang some songs, then I shared with everyone what had happened to me on the plane and my failure to

obey the Holy Spirit's last instruction. I repented of my disobedience, and they prayed over me. Then we had an intercessory prayer time, during which I had a vision of all that the Holy Spirit planned to do through that one sister in China had I been obedient to pray for her. I wept and asked forgiveness again for my disobedience. Then, the Holy Spirit came on me and I was instantly in the Spirit in a Chinese jail cell, where a guard had been beating a Christian sister mercilessly. He could not see me, and I stood right in front of his face and spoke in Chinese for him to stop beating her. I knew he could hear me, because of his reaction and efforts to find where the voice was coming from. After he looked around the cell and saw no one, he walked back over to the sister and was preparing to continue tormenting her. I got back into his face and yelled at him again, in Chinese, "I told you to stop beating her!" This time he dropped his baton and ran out of the cell. Then in an instant I was back at the prayer meeting on the Kumul terminal. (I think that was a consolation of God toward me.)

After a few weeks into my work schedule there at the terminal, the Lord spoke to me in one of my private prayer times that He wanted me to quit my job and start to preach. That same flesh that rose up to resist the Holy Spirit on the plane rose up to resist the call to preach. So I started fasting. Shortly after that, I had a fishing accident, and I think the Lord was using it to show me things to come. I had caught a big king mackerel at the terminal on my off time, and a freak accident happened. After unhooking the fish on the deck, I started to walk away, and the fish flipped up, did a tail walk, and chomped down on the little finger on my right hand. It tore all the meat off the bone, and it was hanging on by a piece of skin and a little bit of meat. The company's physician assistant came down from the camp in the mountains to see what he could do with it. When he saw it, he said it would have to come off. I pleaded with him to try to fix it. After cleaning it up, he said there was a small chance due to the meat that was hanging on having one little vessel in it. He cleaned it up some more, scraped off some bad parts, stuck it back on, and bandaged it up. He said he would come back in a few days to check, and if it didn't take, it would have to come off due to the

possibility of gangrene spreading. Well, I got all the brothers there to pray over it, and that night I woke with it feeling like it was on fire. I just thought it was due to the anesthetic wearing off, but the feeling of fire went away shortly and I went back to sleep. The next morning, it was not even hurting. The following day, when the physician assistant came back, he brought his tools to do the removal. He took the bandage off, and the finger's outer skin was black. He said, "Let's scrub it down and see what it looks like." When he put the scrub sponge to it, the black skin sloughed off, and there was a beautiful pinky underneath, all healed and ready to go. He was amazed! He declared, "I have never seen anything like that." He had a hard time believing it. He pulled on it, poked on it, and finally concluded that it was indeed a miracle. That's right; it was a small beginning (Job 8:7)! (God speaks like that.)

I finished my work schedule still fasting and headed home. When I arrived back home, our church had a visiting minister that came on the last day of my twenty-one-day fast. At that meeting, the minister was speaking of when God called him to preach (not a coincident). I was standing up the whole time, electrified by the Holy Spirit. And he was saying that he saw an eagle flying around and calling him to come fly with El Shaddai. The moment he said that, I had a vision of it. Remember, I had been called to preach, I was battling my flesh, which did not want to quit my job, and I was on the last day of a twenty-one-day fast. I saw the eagle fly around three times. Each time he flew around, he would say directly into my spirit, "Come fly with El Shaddai." On the third time around after he said that, he flew up through a cloud and I could not see him anymore. When he flew through the cloud, I saw what looked like a big raindrop form and start falling toward me below. As it got closer, I could see that it was a drop of the glory of God that I had experienced before, like liquid light. It hit me on the head, and I fell to the floor like a sack of potatoes, laughing hysterically, drunk on the Holy Spirit. I could not stand up. I crawled to the pew and pulled myself up on the pew and stayed there until the service was over. (God speaks like that.) By the time the service was over, I was able to walk again and left to go home.

That night at home, I was awakened in the middle of the night by what had to have been an angel, though I could not see him. When I awoke, there was an electrifying presence of God in the room and the awesome presence of total love. I felt a hand on my chest (like I had felt in the car roll) that pressed me down into the bed, and at the same time, the roof above me disappeared. It was a clear night, and I could see all the stars above. I then saw three more of those glory raindrops coming my way. All three of them hit my body and felt like they melted into me. Then the hand released off my chest. I was weeping for all the joy and love that had just flooded into my soul. Then I heard the voice of God demanding an answer to His call to preach (with the implication that if I didn't say yes, He would get someone else).

I said, "But, Lord, I wanted to make sure it was You."

He seemed angry that He would have to explain it (again, He wants us to walk by faith [Heb. 11:6]). He said, "I showed you this, I showed you this, I showed you this, I showed you this [concerning all the signs He gave me], and I spoke to you. What more do you want?" (God moves and leads like that).

I realized then that it was a total flesh rebellion against the call of God. I said, "Lord, forgive me!" I jumped out of bed, went to the phone, and called my workplace in Papua New Guinea to give a two weeks' notice. When my boss answered the phone and I told him my next hitch would be my last, instantly I had a vision of flying like that eagle with the phone in my hand. (God confirms like that.) My boss tried to persuade me to stay, but I convinced him that I had to go.

When I returned to work, I found out that there was a retirement package that came out that I was eligible for, and I took it. When I returned home from that last hitch at work, the Lord instructed me to give away all my retirement funds. I gave it all away, a majority of it going to the church I was attending. I also had medical coverage with the retirement package, and the Lord said He didn't want me to take it. When I asked Him why, He said it was because He wanted to take care of me. I said, "Cool," and tore up the sign-up papers and threw them away. He also led me to sell or give away my new 4x4 truck, motorcycles, boats, Ski-Doos, four-wheelers, hunting land, and

all my sports and hunting equipment and whatnot (including guns and bows). I did all that and bought me a second-hand car. I cannot tell you how FREE I felt after I did all that. It was like those "things" owned me; I didn't own them. (God leads like that.) I suddenly had much more time to pursue God, and that was what I did in my times of fellowship and intercession. It was not without immediate battles. My grandmother thought I had lost my mind when I started selling and giving away all my stuff. She contacted my parents and reported it. They came to see me and concluded with her that I had indeed lost my mind. They set about trying to have me committed, but it failed. The courts just don't have any laws against Jesus freaks yet! What I found out in that ordeal is that if people that have pursued things all their life as their goal suddenly encounter other people who once held the same faith (in things) who now completely reject their faith (in things) but rather take up the higher faith (goal in life) of pursuing and pleasing God, regardless of what it costs in things, it shakes up their little world, blows their little minds, and freaks them out.

From the time I graduated the In-Christ Bible School at CWC, the unction of the Holy Spirit had been working on me to get me out of that church. But I kept resisting it, thinking it was the devil, because God had called me to go there. The pastor of the church started preaching more and more Word of Faith (WOF) doctrine, taking Mark 11:23–24 out of context. They were making their tongues their lord and thus rejecting Jesus as their Lord (Pss. 12:3–4) by rejecting the faith in their death with Christ on the cross (the IN-Christ message) (Mark 8:34–35). But I didn't know that at that time. People that had needs would get up and make their confessions: "I am believing God for this and that." And when people who had heard their faith declarations would give them this and that, they would boldly declare they had received it through *their* faith, not God (in effect, stealing God's glory). That belief made their faith and their tongue their god and not God Almighty. Well, I thought, if it worked for them, it would work for me, and I certainly had great needs now that I had no income and had given everything away. So I was going to make my faith declarations, but the Lord stopped me. He said, "If

they are My people, they will be able to *see* your needs" (James 2:14–17). The Lord was trying to show me something, but I was a little slow in learning it. Well, I started having great need just for daily sustenance, and no one at the church was seeing that need or meeting that need. I was crying out to the Lord for direction. "You called me to preach. Where do I go? I need food. Do I get a job?" All that while I was actively rejecting the unction of the Holy Spirit to leave this church. It got so bad that I started selling my plasma to get something to eat. Then on top of that, an associate pastor came to visit me at my house to rebuke me for not having enough faith (their faith for things). (Never mind that I had given the church over $84,000 in one check alone.)

You see, I was driving a jalopy car, which didn't look good in their parking lot. That pastor left my house never having seen my needs or offering to meet them (James 2:14–17). I had one pack of ramen noodles in the cabinet and one gallon of water in the fridge. Then to add insult to injury, the next time I went to sell plasma, they wouldn't accept it due to a certain antigen discovered in my last donation. They said I should visit their doctor for him to explain and possibly run a test. I did, and they discovered that I had liver cancer. They said, "It appears to be in an advanced stage, and you need to start treatment immediately." They gave me the contact information of several specialists they recommended I should go to. That hit me like a ton of bricks. When I got home with the report, I went to the Lord in prayer. "Lord, what is happening? You called me to leave my job to preach. I obeyed. You called me to give all to follow You. I obeyed. You told me not to get the medical insurance. I obeyed. Now this. What is going on? What do I do about this report? I have no one or nothing to rely on but You."

I heard Him clearly say, "Burn it."

So I went out back and burned it, in obedience. But things did not get better; they got much worse. I started swelling in the midsection and getting yellow jaundice. All my joints were excruciatingly painful. I stank like death, and I was starving. I started thinking to myself, *No one at that church gives a damn about me. They got all my money.*

That is all they care about, and that is what I believe the Lord wants me to see.

I kept going to that church even though the Lord was trying to get me out of it. The pastor kept moving more and more to the Word of Faith (WOF) doctrine and further and further away from the in-Christ doctrine, which the Lord had sent me there to receive. It got so bad that at one point they were shaking their fist at God, demanding money to come now! The first time they did that, I put my hand up too but quickly put it down, knowing inside that something was bad and wrong about that. At one point, the Lord gave me a vision of the pastor riding a horse and coming to a crossroad: In Christ or WOF. And he chose WOF. The Lord then gave me a Word of warning to him to turn around and get back on the in-Christ road. I gave the Word to him, but he rejected that Word.

Meanwhile, I kept crying out and pleading to God to show me what I had done wrong. Finally, in answer to that prayer, the Lord showed me my problem was in Proverbs 7:7–27. And I protested to the Lord that once I had gotten saved, I had never fooled around with women on the dark side. He said, “That whore is false religion.” I was stunned. How could this be? I didn’t understand. I cried out, “Lord, forgive me and give me understanding in this, that I may amend my ways (Jer. 26:13).

By this time, I was at the point of death; the stench coming from my body was almost unbearable, and yet I was mustering up the strength to go to church for what I was thinking would be my last time. I got in the car and was on my way when I reached the end of what I could bear. I was burning up with a fever, and I doubled over in pain and pulled over to the side of the road. I can’t explain to you in words the heap of emotional mess and pain I was in on the side of that road. I raised a fist to God in anger, declaring, “You called me to preach. You said to give everything away. You said You would take care of me. Now, either take me and use me wherever or however You want to use me or take me home. I am tired of this!” (I think He was waiting for me to come to the end of myself, which just happened.) Then He spoke inside of me. And the words welled up (gift of healing [1 Cor. 12:9]) and came out of my mouth as I was

pointing at an evil entity that I could feel but could not see. And I said, “By Jesus’s stripes, I am healed. That is the Truth, and nothing can stop the Truth from coming True, because He always was and He always will be the Truth” (1 Pet. 2:24; Isa. 53:5). As I was saying those words, there was a fire burning inside of me, and the swelling in my chest was going down. And by the time I finished speaking, I was totally healed on the side of the road. I praised the Lord and drove on to the church.

When I arrived at the church, I was leaping with joy inside. During the praise and worship before the service began, I started walking and leaping and praising God around in the church. Several people joined with me, and the Spirit started to move among us. Sister Jessica came running by and slapped me on the back, and something like contact lenses fell out of my eyes. I looked down on the floor to see what it was but was never able to find anything (Acts 9:18). When the church service started, I was sitting on the front row right in front of the pastor as he was delivering his sermon. And in the middle of the pastor’s sermon, my spiritual eyes were opened (the scales having been removed), and I could see a huge frog behind the pastor as he was preaching that looked like Jabba the Hut from Star Wars. Whenever someone would believe the false WOF doctrine that the pastor was preaching, that frog’s tongue would zip out into the congregation and snatch that person’s soul out, and then he would draw his tongue back in and swallow them down (Rev. 16:13–14; 1 Tim. 4:1). I was horrified. I didn’t know what to do. Then all of a sudden, the Lord Jesus appeared in front of me, and it was revealed to me that I was completely naked, and I was ashamed (Gen. 3:7). Jesus came to me, and I had to turn my head in shame. He stooped down and washed my feet with His tears. I was all torn up inside. I could not comprehend how I could ever have lost my salvation (my robe of righteousness) and become naked. I thought I was serving the Lord. I thought that all my deeds were pleasing to God. My friends, only one faith allows us to serve God; only one faith can make us pleasing to God. Don’t be fooled. Do you know the gospel of the kingdom? What a shock to have my eyes opened to the spiritual reality of my nakedness (Rev. 3:17). I ran out

of that church, never to return, extricated by the long-suffering love and faithfulness of God Almighty “to take care of me.” And just to seal the deal, the pastor, having been offended by the Word I gave him, instructed the ushers that I was not allowed in *his* church anymore.

I went to a Wendy’s restaurant, and I was crying so much that I was embarrassing everyone in the place. I sat down at a table and was crying out to God inside and asking Him how it could have happened when I loved Him so much. The Lord stopped me in my sentence and told me, “It is impossible to love anyone but the self without the faith in your death with Me on the cross.” It was there at that Wendy’s restaurant in 1997 that the Lord started pouring out to me the revelation knowledge of the faith in our death with Christ on the cross. The Holy Spirit gave me over four pages of notes of revelation knowledge on the faith in our death with Christ on the cross that day, after my repentance and restoration by the blood of the Lamb. The Holy Spirit told me that the reason Jesus is crying is that His compassion has very few body members to move through to help His people, because of all the false doctrines that no one is challenging (Acts 10:38; Jude 1:3; Matt. 9:36, 14:14, 20:34). The Holy Spirit can only empower the resurrected Christ in a believer by *one* faith (Eph. 4:5; Rom. 6:3, 7, 8:2; Gal. 2:20). The Lord has since been continually expounding upon that beginning revelation greatly, line upon line, precept upon precept, here a little, there a little (Isa. 28:10). I fully believe that the revelation knowledge that I received on the faith and the gospel of the kingdom was meant to be given to that pastor had he been obedient (to the Word) to get back on the in-Christ road that he turned off of.

Meeting Bishop Moses and the Church on Pelican Drive

“The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord” (Pss. 37:23). It just so happened that in a few days I was invited to attend a Christian fellowship meeting at Brother Calvin and Sister Jessica Brown’s house. At that fellowship, the Lord orchestrated a divine

meeting and relationship with a missionary that He had sent from Nigeria to America. Earlier in the day, a friend of mine, an usher at that last church, called me up and told me about the instructions he had been given to not let me back in the church. I thanked him and said goodbye to that church. I had arrived early at the fellowship meeting, and after introductions to everyone there at that time, I went out on the back porch by myself and was having a pity party. The Lord showed up to crash the party. He asked me what I was doing outside by myself.

I told Him, “I’m feeling all down because the pastor has rejected the Word You gave me to give to him, and I am feeling bad about it.”

The Lord said, “That is not your business. You prayed over the Word, you delivered it as I asked you to do. The rest is up to Me and him. Now go on inside and have a good time.” (God speaks like that).

I felt like a little child that just got a lollipop. Joy was bubbling up in me because I had pleased my Lord! He was also orchestrating things that were about to happen. I got back inside and sat down just before the Nigerian missionary arrived. When Bishop Moses O. Adesina and his wife, Lisa, walked in the door and I laid my eyes on him for the first time, my spirit leaped inside of me for joy, raising me off my seat (Luke 1:44). And I ran to him and embraced him with a huge hug, and we both started yelling, “Aahhh! Aahhh! Aahhh!” It was an electrifying spiritual thing; it was a divine connection. It felt like I had found a natural brother that had been separated from me at birth. To everybody else that was present, it was a little weird; it was definitely strange, but it was the divinely orchestrated plan of God. (God leads like that.)

I immediately joined up with Bishop Moses and helped with ministry in his circuit of house churches. He was also starting up the Ecumenical College of Missions and Theology. I and a friend of mine were his first two students. Soon we were able to rent a building and started up a church in Pineville, Louisiana, on Pelican Drive. Bishop Moses’s denomination in Nigeria was Pentecostal COGIC, so he was seeking to be affiliated here with COGIC. The membership started with the house churches joining together, and the offerings

were enough to pay the bills and food expenses. At that time, I was living out of one of the office rooms in the church building (I had sold my trailer for initial church start-up expenses). I and my friend Monty finished our two-year studies and graduated from the college. Shortly after that, we were both ordained as ministers in the COGIC denomination, at Pastor Ben Wells's church (First COGIC) on Rigolette Road in Pineville. It just goes to show you God has a sense of humor. I grew up prejudiced, and here I was with all black men laying hands on me, ordaining me and sending me out to preach. God can do whatever He wants to do, whenever He wants to do it, however He wants to do it, and we either go along with His plan or we go along without Him. I wanted to go along with His plan. I want to choose God first in everything. He is my all in all. He is my glory and the lifter of my head. Praise His holy name!

It wasn't too long after my ordination that Bishop Moses had some kind of dispute with the local COGIC leadership in Pineville, Louisiana, that would not accept his letters of commendation from the COGIC church in Nigeria. I think it had something to do with him marrying an American, which some in the local church did not like, or something like that. I did not get involved in it, as there were no doctrinal issues. It appeared to me to be a fleshly issue, and in my limited experience, I knew those kinds of issues could get messy and sticky. And I didn't want any of that mess on me. The result of all that was that Bishop Moses ended his attempt to affiliate with the local COGIC organization. After that, we became a nondenominational church and renamed the Church to Redemption Ground Bible Church.

Bishop Moses was going to have to return to Nigeria, and he turned the church over to me while he was overseeing until his departure. My first attempt at running a church (in my opinion) was an utter disaster. And the train wreck took place before Bishop Moses departed, so he was able to witness the whole thing. He was very encouraging through the whole train wreck, and he did not see it as a disaster but instead a victory. He told me, "If you hear clearly from God and obey no matter the cost, *that* is prosperity in the kingdom of God" (John 10:26; 3 John 1:2; Eccles. 12:13). As soon

as I took over, we had an encounter with what I call the couple from hell. This couple had six unruly children. They professed to be Christians, but actions said otherwise. They knew all the Christian lingo and all the Christian shouts and ran around the church as if moved by the Holy Spirit, but there were no figs on their fig tree. The husband recently lost his job, and the family was homeless. I clearly heard the Lord tell me to bless them with an apartment. I discussed it with Bishop Moses, and he said, “If you clearly heard the Lord, then do it.” The children were very disruptive in the services and had to be disciplined on several occasions. Great battles, trials, and tribulations began to be experienced by all in the church, and our membership decreased (Matt. 13:20–21). The church secretary then prophesied (privately to the leadership) that if we allowed that couple from hell to stay, they would end up destroying the church. Bishop Moses was concerned over this and told me to take the prophecy to the Lord in prayer until I heard from Him. I did, and immediately He spoke to me to continue to bless them *and* increase the blessings. So we continued to pay their rent and even bought them groceries occasionally. On top of that, the church did not want to grow up and certainly did not care for all the spiritual battles that were increasing (Heb. 5:11–14).

I have learned by experience that battles, trials, and tribulations are necessary to enter the kingdom of God (Acts 14:22). The fiery trials reveal if our works are from God (1 Cor. 3:13), and they help to reveal and burn up the flesh (1 Pet. 1:7). The intensity of the battles increased, and our membership decreased more until I had to choose to bless the couple from hell or have something to eat (mind you, I was already living out of an office room in the church). Since I knew I heard from God and Bishop Moses said, “Obey no matter the cost,” I went on a fast and we paid the rent of the couple from hell. The membership decreased again, and we were unable to make the couple’s next rent payment. And they had the gall to stand up in a service, shaking their fist, demanding their rent be paid (just imagine that for a moment).

Bishop Moses was fuming and came to me after that and said, “Are you *sure* you are hearing from God?”

I told him, “I am absolutely positive.”

He said, “Okay, you have to learn to follow His leading.” (I am so glad he was there to witness all of it, or he might not have believed it otherwise.)

Then the Lord gave me two sermons out of Ephesians 5:22–33 that wiped out the rest of the church. The first one was on wives submitting to their husbands. That wiped out about half the congregation as the insubmissive wives pulled their husbands out of the church by their ears. The next sermon was on husbands loving their wives like Christ loved His church: He laid down His life for His church. The Lord said to me that He was tired of all the women holding everything together and the men not participating. He instructed me to tell all the men in the congregation between twenty and fifty years old that they *must* attend the men’s prayer meetings (unless working) until we passed through our time of trial and testing in all these spiritual attacks. Well, that wiped out the other half of the church except for a few of the older women (true soldiers of the cross).

The day of that last sermon, the couple from hell was not there. We learned the next day that the husband and wife were both arrested and put in jail, and their children were taken by the state to put in the foster care system. The apartment owner called us to come to remove all the remaining things from the couple or they would throw them away. When Bishop Moses and I went to remove the couple’s belongings, we found all sorts of witchcraft paraphernalia and books throughout the apartment. There was a pentagram drawn on the floor and wax and burn marks from candles for their satan worship. They were obviously doing their witchcraft on members of the church and its leaders, and the Lord dealt with them.

The bishop and I continued in fasting and prayer until the end of the month, and in one of our last prayer meetings, the Lord spoke in my heart. He said there was a religious stronghold over the Alexandria-Pineville area (a majority of all the religions and cults have their state headquarters here). He then said, “When the walls of the city of Babylon [the false religions] fall around the Alexandria-Pineville twin-city area, it would open up the entire state and

surrounding states to the gospel of the kingdom." After that prayer meeting, I drove Bishop Moses to his apartment, and on the way back, the Holy Spirit instructed me to stop at a McDonald's. I went in and got a meal and sat down, expecting something to happen. It wasn't too long before a couple coming from the Philadelphia church midweek service came and sat in the booth next to me with their three-year-old son. The little boy kept staring at me, and the parents shifted him to another seat so he couldn't see me. But then he slid out of his seat, crawled through their legs, and came over to my table, offering me his cup of water. The parents were beside themselves, not knowing what was going on with their son.

They came and apologized to me and said, "We don't know what has gotten into him. He has never acted like this before."

I told them, "I know what it is," and then asked them if it was all right for me to take his water and then they would see. They said it was all right, and as soon as I took the cup from the little boy's hand and took a sip of his water, the Holy Spirit came on him and he began to march like a little soldier and prophesy. He marched over to the wall and pushed on the wall and said, "The walls will fall down. The Lord will come." This little boy that could barely speak marched around and spoke that three times. Each time pushing on the wall. His parents still didn't understand what was going on and were amazed at what was happening to their little boy. I had to explain to them that his prophecy was confirming what the Lord had just spoken to us hours earlier in our prayer meeting. I then prayed over the child and the parents and left. (God speaks and confirms like that.)

The Road to Becoming a Bivocational Preacher

At the beginning of the month, we couldn't make the next rent on the building, and we were put out. So the secretary's prophecy came to pass. I was then living out of my car and praying to the Lord for directions. It was at this point that the Lord directed me to get a job. I went to get a local newspaper and found a few offshore jobs

available. I called, and they asked for a résumé. I went to the library and faxed them a résumé and called them back.

One company said, “When can you go to work?”

I said, “When do you need me?”

They said, “We want you to catch a crew-change boat in the morning.”

I said, “I don’t have to fill out any paperwork?”

“We will take care of that when you get in from the job,” they said.

That was the Hand of God, my friends. I never got a job that fast. And without paperwork first, the way they fear lawyers nowadays—that is unheard of. They said to go down to Venice, go to the Delta dock, and the boat’s name was *El-Something*. “You can’t miss it. It’s the third boat in the slip.”

So I gathered up some gear and headed out on the road for a five-and-a-half-hour drive. As I was driving, I was praying and crying out to God to show me what I had done wrong. “You called me to preach. I obeyed everything You said. Now this? What happened?” The Father spoke so clearly to me from within it was as if He were sitting in the passenger seat.

He said, “It was an answer to your prayer.”

I said, “What prayer would have caused all of what I went through?”

“You prayed that you wanted to know Me,” He said. “You can’t know Me until you know My *pain*! What you went through is what I go through every day. My people don’t even want to hear My gospel. They don’t want to obey. They don’t want to pray. They would rather watch football or basketball. They stand up in the middle of what they call services but in reality are witch coven meetings and shake their fist at Me, demanding money to come to them *now*! The preachers are casting witchcraft spells on My people and practicing sorcery on them to sell their souls to satan for money. They are scattering My sheep, destroying My church, and starving and killing My apostles and prophets.” Then for a period that was about as long as the twinkling of an eye, He let me experience the *pain* that He suffers every day, every minute, every second of each day. Even though the amount of time I felt His *pain* was so short, I had to pull

over on the side of the road—the pain was so excruciating. I was incapacitated for about fifteen minutes after that, shaking in fear and trembling. If it had gone on any longer, I am sure it would have killed me.

In that split second, I saw a short clip of a fast-running video swirling in my mind of the source of the pain that I was experiencing. Babies were being pulled apart in their mothers' womb, and their brains were being sucked out. A dog was being hit by a car. A husband beating his wife, a sparrow dying from something and falling from a tree to the ground, orphans starving to death, people hating one another; Christians being tortured and killed, politicians taking bribes, murders caused by witchcraft (what they call prayer) from "religious" people calling themselves Christian, etc. My dear friends, God the Father weeps over a sparrow that dies. He never created anything to die; death entered the world because of man's sin in the beginning. Death is an enemy of God (1 Cor. 15:26). The Father is travailing in *pain*, along with all creation, because of man's continual sinning (Rom. 8:22–23; 2 Pet. 3:9). Don't you ever think that God the Father doesn't know about your pain and suffering; He feels everyone's pain and suffering (including those of animals) from all over the world, all at once. The *pain* He is suffering every day is indescribable (Rom. 2:4; 1 Pet. 3:20).

Well, why doesn't He do something about it? Because He created *you* to do something about it. God is a Spirit; He needs a body to work through. And He *always* uses the bodies that are offered to Him by the faith to *serve* others. He becomes *one* with the one whom He is serving others through by the faith. Won't you give Him your body to use today (Rom. 12:1; Ps. 50:5)? He needs you to fulfill what He created you for *in* Christ; He needs you and your gifts *in* Christ to solve problems on this earth. You matter to Him. He sent His Son to *die* for you. He has a plan for you *in* Christ. You are significant IN Him. Without Christ inside of you doing the works of God (Acts 10:38) through you, you can't do anything but add more pain to this world and cause Him more suffering (because of the sin nature). Everything anyone does without the faith in their death with Christ on the cross (especially religious works) is done with a selfish motive

and only adds more pain and suffering to this world and to the Father. You must be born again (John 3:7). The Father showed me that the twelve gates of pearl in the New Jerusalem (Rev. 21:21) would be a testimony to us every time we went in and out of the suffering the Father endured to get us into Christ and His heaven. Just like an oyster that coats over a grain of sand that causes it pain with mother-of-pearl, the Father coats over our sin that causes Him pain with His grace. So after my little roadside chat and the Lord assured me that He was pleased with me, a glory cloud filled the car and I drove on to my destination high on the peace and love of the Father. During my continued drive, the Father revealed to me that He was going to hide me out in the oil field (brook Cherith; 1 Kings 17:3) for a while until the time of Ahab and Jezebel's (the Clintons') reign was up. (God speaks like that.)

When I arrived at the Delta Dock, I parked and went to stow my gear on the third boat in the slip. I was curious about the name of the boat, *El-Something*. *El* was all that was on the topside nameplate; the rest had been broken off. So I went to the side of the boat to see what the whole name was. When I saw it, a flood of peace and joy came over me, and the words from the eagle in the vision echoed in my mind. *"Come fly with El Shaddai."* The name of the boat was *El Shaddai*. I knew inside, through the name of the boat, that I was in the right place, at the right time. (God speaks like that.)

The Radio Ministry

While I was away at work, Bishop Moses was led to a house in Alexandria that we could rent to own, and we moved in as soon as I returned from work. Shortly after that, I said my tearful goodbye to Bishop Moses, who had to leave to go back to Nigeria, and I was left on my own with the church. During one of our men's prayer meetings, a deacon at the church received a word from the Lord that we should go on the radio to preach. The following day, a local Christian AM radio station called us, offering free radio spots to initiate local preachers into having a radio ministry. (God speaks like that.) We accepted, of course, as led by the Lord, and started

preaching once a week on a live program. The Lord said to go to the Jews first, so the first few months we preached salvation strictly out of the Old Testament. After that time with no response from any Jews, we started preaching the gospel of the kingdom from the New Testament. A new owner took over the radio station and canceled the live programming, so we continued by submitting CDs. And he also lowered the price, so we increased the radio ministry to three days a week. The Lord had me praying for preachers that were preaching false doctrines. Then He had me write to them, pointing out their errors in the Scriptures. One He had me address locally was Anthony Mangun of the Pentecostals of Alexandria about his baptismal regeneration false doctrine (see details in chapter on false doctrines). I tried to get an appointment to see him to discuss his erroneous doctrines, but he never would offer to meet with me. Then the Lord had me start calling out names of the false preachers on the radio program. I called them what Jesus called them: hypocrites, blind guides, extortionists, whited sepulchers, full of uncleanness and iniquity, murderers, serpents, and vipers (Matt. 23:23–26; Isa. 59:1–19).

After some time of my calling out these false doctrines and the names of the preachers of these false doctrines as snakes, hypocrites, and vipers, the owner of the radio station called and said I had to stop calling out the names. He said, “God is a God of love, and calling out the names is not demonstrating love.” I told him that the Lord told me to call out the names. Then I asked the owner, If there was a wolf in his house and I could see it about to eat up his children and wife and he couldn’t see it, if I kept silent, would that be love? He did not answer the question but instead emphatically stated, “It’s my radio station, and you can’t call out names anymore.” And I said, “Well, I guess I can’t preach there anymore.” When I hung up the phone with the radio station owner, the Lord spoke to me and said it was HIS radio station. I didn’t know what that meant at that moment, but two weeks later, a new radio station manager called me to ask if I wanted to go back on the air. I told him what the station owner had told me in the phone conversation, and he told me the previous owner had died of a sudden heart attack and the heirs

promptly sold the station and that he was representing the new owner. I asked him what day he died. He indicated that it was the day after he had called me. Hmm, might make someone think twice about calling things in this world their own. (God speaks like that.) We went back on air with the gospel of the kingdom.

We preached for several more years on the radio without receiving one donation. At one point, finances got extremely difficult and I went to the bank to make another loan to continue the radio program. I was at the loan officer's desk, and she asked me why I needed the loan. I told her because I owed the world the gospel. She told me, "The bank already owns all you have as collateral. How can I make you another loan?" I told her to make it a signature loan. She asked me why it was so important. I told her, "Because Jesus is coming very soon, and all that don't hear the gospel of the kingdom and accept Jesus as their Lord will be in hell for eternity, and I have an obligation to tell everyone I possibly can" (Rom. 1:14–15; 1 Cor. 9:18). I handed her a tract, and I told her, "This tract costs eighteen cents. If I leave out of this world with more than eighteen cents and there is yet one soul that has not heard the gospel of the kingdom, I will have blasphemed the holy name of Jesus." When those words came out of my mouth, the Holy Spirit fell in that loan officer's little cubicle and she began to weep uncontrollably. She excused herself to go to the restroom to compose herself. But when she came back and stepped into the cubical, she began weeping again. This time she started apologizing, saying that she didn't know what was happening. I told her that she didn't need to apologize and that it was a beautiful thing. I told her it was the Holy Spirit trying to convict her and that she should accept Jesus as her Lord. She kept fighting off the conviction of the Holy Spirit, and she said that she was unable to get the loan approved. I thanked her and left her with some more tracts, instructing her to pray the prayer on the last page. I never saw her again.

We had to cut back the radio program to once a week. We made it through those tight times with a few key donations and continued on air for a few more years, then the radio station changed owners again. The new owner was affiliated with the demonic denomination

of Church of Christ, believing in water baptismal regeneration, similar to Oneness Pentecostal. And when I started telling the truth about their false doctrine on my program, they asked me to leave. So we shook the dust off our feet and left (Matt. 10:14; Mark 6:11; Luke 9:5). The people's blood is on their hands now.

After we had been off the air a few weeks, a secular radio station contacted us to fill in a spot they had on their Sunday programming, and just like that, we were back on the air, preaching the gospel of the kingdom. This station's prices were higher than the previous station's, and it wasn't too long before we were again in a tight spot financially. I was about to call it quits when an anonymous donation came in that paid that month's bill. Then one family started making regular donations that kept us on air until we were put off again for calling out false preachers' names. It was amazing that the devil didn't even change the accusation or the wording. So I used the same defense with the same response: a nonanswer. Not knowing it, the radio station representative used the exact same wording as the last station that put us off. They said God is a God of love and calling out the names is not love. I told them that the Lord told me to call out the names. Then I asked the owner, If there was a wolf in his house and I could see it about to eat up his wife and children and he couldn't see it, if I kept silent, would that be love? I said if I did that, I would be loving all those souls deceived by those wicked preaching bastards right into hell (Ezek. 3:17–18). Again, no answer; they just said it was bad for business. I replied, "Then dub out the names."

That night, the Lord woke me up and asked me a question: "Is that your word you are preaching or Mine?"

I replied, "It is Yours, Lord."

He then said, "If you remove anything from My Word, your name will be removed from the Lamb's Book of Life."

I called the station representative the next morning and told her what the Lord had said to me and told her I could not remove the names from my programs. She replied that it was bad for business and that I could not keep doing it. I told her I could understand that, but I also told her, "I am not running a business, I am in a ministry, and I have to do what the Lord of that ministry says." I told the

owner, “If I cannot call out the names of wolves on your radio station, then it means I will no longer be able to preach at your station.”

He said, “You have made the decision.”

When I hung up the phone, the Lord spoke to me and said, “And he has made his decision. I am no longer his Lord. His radio station is his lord.”

That was the end of twenty years of radio ministry. We haven’t been back on the air since. That is how the gospel of the kingdom is silenced on radio and TV. If a false religion or purveyor of false doctrines has more money and influence, they can threaten the radio or TV stations to remove the gospel that opposes and exposes their false religions or doctrines, or else, they will withdraw their funding or business. The stations that are not ministries always side with the most money. All those that support false religions or false doctrines will be guilty of silencing the gospel of the kingdom, and the blood of every soul that was deprived of hearing the gospel because of their giving will be on their hands and heads on the judgment day (2 John 1:10–11). Consider your ways! Consider what you are sowing: your money is NOT the seed; the gospel you give to IS *the* seed (Mark 4:14).

The Scripture Memory Program

Where the Lord moved us to was a dark section of town full of drugs and crime. I asked the Lord why He moved us here. He said He puts His lights in dark places. Then He said He also brought us there as an answer to a grandmother’s prayers for her grandchildren. That lady was Mrs. Rosie Mae Davis, another light in a dark place. The drug dealers had taken over the area, and they were using the little children (as young as three years old) to sell their drugs at every street corner. They would pay them $5 for a day’s work. One week after we had moved there, they killed a five-year-old boy for stealing their money as an example to all the other children they were lording over. It was a very sad day for me. I felt the pain of the Father so intensely I wept all day for that little boy. Then the Lord had us start a Scripture memory program. We would pay the children $5 for each

Scripture they memorized, but it was progressive. Once they memorized one or more, then they would have to repeat the previous ones, plus another one to get another $5. Then when they got to twenty-five and fifty Scriptures, they would get $5 for the last Scripture and a $100 bonus, plus at fifty Scriptures, they wouldn't have to say the old Scriptures they had memorized but they couldn't repeat them. News spread through the neighborhood fast, and pretty soon we had hundreds of Scripture memory students, and the drug dealers lost all their mules. The dealers were angry about it and confronted me with knives and guns on several occasions, but every time the angels were there (Ps. 34:7).

One time, two of them pulled guns on me, trying to intimidate me to move out of the area they called theirs. I told them, "You are mistaken. This area belongs to the Lord Jesus, and you need to move before something really bad happens to you." That enraged them, and they were about to take action when I saw their eyes look above me (like the guy at the Baptist church that time), and their faces flushed with fear and they took off running like rabbits. The next week, as I walked through that same area, I could see about six of them conspiring to do me harm. And I overheard one of them say to the others, "You better leave him alone. He has two big ten-foot-tall dudes with him. I saw them last week." I guess the word got around, because I didn't have any more problems from them. And without their little mules, they had to peddle their drugs themselves and the police plucked them off one by one.

The sad part about the whole Scripture memory program was that I got more grief and resistance from the so-called Christians in the community than I did from the drug dealers. They falsely accused me of improprieties with the children; they spread lies about me of such false accusations in the community, and they took up a petition to try to stop the Scripture memory program, saying it was unscriptural. Can you just imagine that? Christians had no problem with the drug dealers taking over the area or killing the children (as long as it wasn't theirs). They had no problem with the demonic punk-rap music or the children exposing themselves with their pants hanging down, but Christians had a problem with a Scripture

memory program that paid the children. Or was it because of my skin color?

But the Lord vindicated me: all those that took up the petition or lied on me either got sick or their older children became what they were falsely accusing me of and then were incarcerated for it.

The Teaching on the Holiness of the Tithe

After we had moved the church to Alexandria from Pineville and were going through some very difficult and dark financial times, the Lord gave me some pretty intense training on the tithe. It was about the same time that the Holy Spirit fell on the bank loan officer when I was trying to get a loan to pay off a loan. We were in debt up to our eyeballs, and some of the creditors were threatening lawsuits. There was a dark cloud of depression hanging over me, and the devil kept putting thoughts of suicide in my mind. It got so intense and strong one Saturday I just started screaming out the name of Jesus. Then the Holy Spirit spoke to me to go for a walk down the train tracks. I thought it was kind of strange and was rebelling against it when five minutes later a Christian acquaintance called me on the phone and said, “This may sound weird, but the Holy Spirit just told me to call you and tell you to go for a walk down the train tracks.”

I was, like, “WOW! He just told me the same thing. Thanks!” (God speaks like that.)

So I went for a walk down the train tracks with that dark cloud of oppression still over me and the voices yelling at me in my mind to just lie down on the tracks and end it all. I told that stupid little punk to shut up and leave me alone. I started heading north out of Alexandria, just looking for some kind of sign or some reason for me to be on the tracks. I was praying for revival in the land and certain people on our prayer list at the church as I was walking. About five or six miles out of Alexandria, I came across a beaver that had been cut in half on the tracks, probably from the last train, because it was a fresh kill. The moment I walked in between the halves of the beaver, the horror of the darkness over me vanished like dark flees when a light is turned on. It was like blue skies, nothing but blue

skies, smiling at me. And I heard the Father say, “It is all just a test. It is a test of the covenant.” Then He added, “My Son gave His *all* at the cross. Do you think I won’t test His bride to see if she will be faithful to the covenant and give her *all*?” (Matt. 22:37).

When I got back to the church, I searched the Scriptures to find where Abram cut the animals in half to cut the covenant with God. And in Genesis 15:7–21, I found that it is about heirship (inheritance). There were five animals sacrificed, representing the atoning blood of Jesus (Messiah), at Calvary, and anyone believing in the atoning sacrifice can enter the covenant with Jesus (the Messiah). Five in the number of grace. By grace we are saved through faith (Eph. 2:8; Rom. 5:1), and that brings us into sonship. Then comes the test of heirship (bridal covenant sanctification): if we suffer with Him, we shall also reign with Him (2 Tim. 2:12; Rom. 8:17; Rev. 21:7). Will you be a part of the bride of Christ? The test will confirm it. If you are not suffering now (covenant being tested), something is bad or wrong in your relationship with God! It means you have bad-wrong faith, or your faith has failed somewhere along the way. The smoking furnace (Gen. 15:17) represents the trials (the tests) of the bridal covenant (1 Cor. 3:13–15; 1 Pet. 1:7, 4:12–14; Rev. 3:18; Isa. 48:10). The burning lamp (Gen. 15:7) passing through the sacrifice halves represents the Word and the Holy Spirit (which come into every believer at the salvation experience) passing through the trials with us and IN us (Rom. 8:11; Ps. 119:105). If our faith is not the faith (in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross [Gal. 2:20]), then the Holy Spirit will not be present in these trials (tests) to empower the resurrected Christ inside of us. Thus, we will *not* make it through the test (fiery trials) that sanctifies us and gives us an inheritance (Acts 20:32; 26:18; Eph. 1:13–14). This is due to the law of the Spirit of Life *in* Christ Jesus (Rom. 8:2). If our faith is not in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Rom. 6:3; Eph. 4:5), by *law* the Holy Spirit cannot help us. Also, Jesus cannot be your Lord if your faith is not in your baptism of death with Him on the cross (Eph. 4:5).

At this time, we only had two members in the church, but the next day after that experience on the train track, about sixteen additional

people showed up for the Sunday service. And I was thinking to myself that the Lord was going to use them to meet my dire financial needs. Well, I preached and then took up an offering in great anticipation, and I received one dollar in the offering. After praying and dismissing everyone, I took that one dollar into the church office and just threw the dollar bill on the desk in disgust and turned to walk back out of the office to go get something to eat. All of a sudden, the glory of the Lord came into the room, and I was thrown to the floor with what felt like a ton of bricks on my back. The weight of it was like a full-grown elephant standing on me, smashing me down into the floor like a bug. Then the Lord spoke out of the glory to me angrily, saying, "Don't you ever treat My holy offerings like that again! That is holy money, and you will treat it as such." Then He added, "I want you to pray over the offerings like this from now on: 'Father, we receive this offering as men receive it on earth, and we ask You to receive it in heaven on the name's behalf. We ask You to rebuke the devour for their sake and open up the windows of heaven over them and pour them out blessings which they cannot contain.'" (God speaks like that.) As soon as He finished speaking, the glory lifted as fast as it had fallen on me. I felt like a little puppy that had just been potty-trained not to do his business in the house, by rubbing his nose in it and then putting him outside. Needless to say, I received a *whole* new outlook about the holiness of the tithe.

My friends, God is serious about His tithe. If you have been stealing it, I would suggest you pray about how to get it right with Him. In the Old Testament, there was a 20 percent interest charge (the fifth part) added to the repayment of a tithe that was stolen (Lev. 5:15–16; 27:30–31; Num. 5:6–7). Or you could just wait and ask Ananias and Sapphira on how God feels about the offerings (Acts 5:1–11). But I think that would be too late.

I prayed over that dollar bill as I was taught, and I have been praying over offerings like that ever since. While I was praying over the offering, the Holy Spirit showed me the failure of my faith. If I am crucified with Christ, how can I worry about my needs? A dead man can't worry (Gal. 2:20; Matt. 6:25–34; Phil. 4:6–8). He showed me I should instead be concerned with others' needs. It is not easy, but it

is a good fight of the faith that leads to eternal life *in* Christ (1 Tim. 6:12). As Christians, we died with Christ and are free from the sin nature (Rom. 6:7), not to serve self, but to serve others. In Philippians 2:2–8, it says, “Let each esteem other better than themselves. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.” In 1 Corinthians 10:24, “Let no man seek his own, but every man another’s well-being [wealth].” In 1 Corinthians 10:33, “Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking my own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.” In Romans 15:1–2, “We that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. Let every one of us please his neighbor for his good to edification.” To prefer others over oneself is anathema to this world and modern-day religion (modern-day witchcraft). Only the resurrected Christ in the believer can love like that to put others above self, and then only by the faith (Gal. 2:20).

Right after that training, I received more training on offerings. We were still in great financial need and had received threats of lawsuits from one creditor. We were doing street ministry, and one lady we gave tracts to on a street corner said she wanted to bless us for the work of the ministry. She wrote us out a check right there on the street. When I saw the amount, I almost fainted. It would have paid off *all* our debts and then some. I prayed over the offering like I was taught, and we went on our way to continue with the street ministry. When we got back to the church, I was rejoicing and shouting praises to the Lord! Amid all the praising the Holy Spirit spoke up and said, I had to give the check back. I was devastated; I didn’t understand. When I asked why, He explained to me that it was blood money and it was a demonic tactic to pollute the holy offering at our church (Matt. 4:8–9, 27:6; 1 Kings 21:19; Mic. 7:2–4). The next day, I returned the check to the lady at her place of business and explained what the Lord had told me. I had the intention of praying for the woman and leading her in repentance. That never happened. As soon as I explained to her what the Lord had told me about her offering, the demon in her manifested. She started screaming profanities at me that I had never heard come out of a woman’s

mouth. A whole range of emotions overcame me, like embarrassment, shame, fear, etc., as everyone in the place was staring at me like I had done something wrong as I was backing away from her desk and cowering out of her building. WOW! My whole body was trembling from the demonic powers in that woman. Thank You, Holy Spirit, for Your guidance. I could only wonder what church she was attending and what demonic doctrines (modern-day witchcraft) were being taught in it for her to gain her wealth and success (probably at the expense of others' blood through witchcraft, as intimated by the Holy Spirit). It was definitely not the gospel of the kingdom she was adhering to (Luke 9:23–24; Gal. 2:20). God will not accept blood money into His holy offering. In the coming days, there will be some people dropping dead over the offerings, like Ananias and Sapphira (Acts 5:1–11), and others will begin to wonder what is going on. I will tell you what is going on right now: God is *holy*, and His offerings are *holy*! And if you treat them otherwise, there will be consequences. Consider your ways!

Some falsely contend that the tithe is done away within the New Testament. Others advocate that the money is the seed (to distract attention away from their false doctrines) when clearly the Scripture tells us that the Word is the seed (Mark 4:14). Both of these are demonic teachings that steal God's holy tithe and seek to kill the church and eliminate the gospel of the kingdom. I have learned through experience how stealing God's holy tithe and mistreating His holy tithe is a very serious matter in His eyes. See this subject covered further in chapter 5, on false doctrines, under "seed faith." Jesus tells us (in the New Testament) that we ought to tithe in Matthew 23:23 and in Luke 11:42. The Holy Spirit, through Paul, tells us that the preacher of the gospel should live off the gospel he preaches (through the tithe) in 1 Corinthians 9:14. The tithe is to go to the preacher of the gospel and NOT to members of the body, widows, orphans, the poor, etc. If one pays tithe to anything other than the preacher of the gospel of the kingdom, they are stealing God's tithe, and there is a curse involved (Mal. 3:9). That giving to other body members, widows, orphans, the poor, etc. should be over and above the tithe. Because the Word and the Holy Spirit have

come to dwell IN the hearts of the New Testament believers, we are held to a higher standard of giving.

In the New Testament, the Lord Jesus requires *all* to be at His disposal, as He pleases, when He pleases (Matt. 19:21; Mark 10:21; Acts 2:44–45, 4:32). (That is what the Lord means.) The tithe is also an acknowledgment and reminder (first fruits) that ALL is from God and *all* belongs to God, for Him to do with as He pleases. To NOT tithe is tantamount to rebellion (witchcraft; 1 Sam. 15:23). It is a bold, in-God's-face declaration that the Creator does not own His creation. Ask the little punk satan how well that went for him. The tithe is mandatory (holy, set apart for God for the preaching of the gospel); *all* the rest should be at God's disposal in obedience, as He leads. It is this portion that is *above* the tithe that the Holy Spirit, through Paul, is speaking of in 2 Corinthians 9:7, accordingly, "As every man 'purposes in his heart' [as led by the Holy Spirit], let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loves a cheerful giver." This Scripture is *not* a proof text to misdirect the tithe to anything other than the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom (Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24). To relate 2 Corinthians 9:7, to the first fruits (tithe portion) of giving would falsely lead the church to *not* pay the tithe to the preacher of the gospel in a methodical, preplanned, scheduled, nonemotional manner, which would end up *killing* the preaching of the gospel and, eventually, the church (Gal. 6:6–9). That is what has been happening, and God is very angry about it. Do you want to stand before God guilty of *killing* Jesus's bride through your error in giving? If you have been stealing God's tithe under pretense, I would repent and get that right with Him.

Tithing is similar to water baptism being a public confession of our faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross and us rising with His resurrection life IN us, empowering us to live holy (Rom. 6:3–7). Tithing is a confession of our faith in the gospel of the kingdom and a testimony (a witness) that the resurrected Christ is alive IN our hearts as not only our Savior but as well as our high priest (Heb. 7:8; Mark 8:34–35). Every time we tithe to the preacher that is preaching the gospel of the kingdom, we are giving witness that the resurrected Christ is alive *in* us, as we *sow* His Word (the

gospel of the kingdom) (Heb. 7:8). Alternately, if we give to false preachers preaching false doctrines, we are bearing witness and testifying that Christ does *not* dwell in our hearts and we are ignorant of what the gospel of the kingdom is. All those that give to (sow) false doctrines will be judged severely for everyone murdered through those false doctrines (2 John 1:10–11; Mal. 3:8–9; Gal. 6:7–8).

The Holy Spirit gives us Hebrews chapter 7, which would refute those that would say that the tithe was under the law and we are no longer under the law (but under grace), so we don't have to tithe. That is a lie. Because Abraham instituted the tithe to Melchizedek (a type of Christ's never-ending priesthood [Heb. 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:3, 17, 21]). That was before the law, Levi representing the law, being in Abraham's loins when the tithe was instituted (Heb. 7:1–10).

By what authority does Jesus (the Messiah) have to cleanse His temple today of all the false doctrines that would steal His holy tithe and pollute His holy offerings? Who gave Jesus (the Messiah) the authority to turn over the money changer tables of the false-teaching Orthodox rabbi bastards, along with the false Gentile preaching bastards? The answer is still in the same question the Messiah asked the rabbi bastards of His day: the baptism of John, was it from heaven or of men? (Mark 11:30). The godless rabbi bastards wouldn't answer then, and they, along with the godless, false-preaching Gentile bastards of today, won't answer because they want to keep their followers blind, so they can keep their demonic-money rackets going. What the Messiah (David's Lord, Adonai [Ps. 110:1]) was and is telling the demonic, lying, stubborn, idolatrous, pigheaded rabbi and false-preaching Gentile bastards (then and now) is that the Messiah's (Jesus's) authority to cleanse the temple (then and now) is in His position as the true High Priest in the never-ending order of Melchizedek (Ps. 110:4; Heb. 5:9–10). When did Jesus (the Messiah) become the High Priest after the order of Melchizedek? The Messiah IN me will ask you, godless, false-teaching rabbi bastards, again the same question He asked your forefathers that crucified Him: The baptism of John, was it from heaven or of men? (Mark 11:30). John the Baptist was the true

Aaronic high priest (of the day) (Luke 1:5; 7:26). The high priest must have the right bloodline (Luke 1:5), must be called (Isa. 40:3; Luke 1:11–17, 76–80; Matt. 3:3; Mark 1:2–3; John 1:23), must offer a sacrifice for the people (John 1:29–31: “BEHOLD, the Lamb of God, which takes away the sin of the world”).

Caiaphas and other Roman-installed high priests were impostors, installed by the Roman enemies (John 11:48; Acts 4:6, 23:2), just as the lying, godless, false-teaching Orthodox rabbi bastards and their false-preaching Gentile bastards counterparts of today are impostors, installed by the enemy (satan) to lead all the people to hell. Why else would these lying Orthodox bastards tell you (Jews) not to read Isaiah chapter 53? Why else would these lying, preaching Gentile bastards tell you that your money is your seed? Because they (impostors, sons of satan) don’t want you to *see* who the last *true* Aaronic high priest was telling you to look to for the remission of your sins and eternal life (Deut. 18:15, 18–19; Isa. 53:11–12; Luke 1:69–80): “*Behold*, the Lamb of God [Jesus, the Messiah], which takes away the sin of the world.” John the Baptist did not baptize Jesus (the Messiah) for the remission of sin—He had *no* sin. The Passover Lamb (the Messiah) was inspected as the law required, and *no fault* was found in Him (Matt. 27:3–4, 24; Luke 23:4, 14; John 18:38, 19:4–6; Isa. 53:9).

John the Baptist, the last Aaronic high priest, baptized Jesus according to the law, as a high priest transferal mikvah: transferring the Aaronic order of priesthood to the never-ending order of Melchizedek priesthood (Ps. 110:4; Matt. 3:15; Mark 1:9–11; Luke 3:21–22). This finished his course as high priest (Acts 13:25; John 3:30). So why did the Messiah (Jesus, the High Priest) not answer you stubborn, ignorant, dumb-dog (Isa. 56:10), lying, godless Orthodox bastards’ question about His earthly authority to cleanse His own temple of all your thieving money-changing when His divine authority was apparent in all the miracles the Father, YAHWEH, works through Jesus (Yeshua Hamashiach), right before your dumb, blind eyes (Mark 11:31–33; Isa. 35:5–6; John 5:36, 10:25, 10:32, 10:37–38, 14:10–11, 15:24)? The reason the Messiah did not answer your *stupid* question is that if you were so dumb and blind as

to *not* see that John the Baptist was the *true* high priest offering to the world, the sacrifice of the Lamb of God that would take away their sin, as prophesied (Isa. 53; Mal. 3:1–12; Rev. 3:8; Luke 1:30–33, 2:27–32), there is *no way* you could have seen or understood the transference of priesthood (giving Him earthly authority) that was also prophesied in Psalms 110. The Melchizedek priesthood bloodline (Matt. 1:1–17; Luke 2:4, 3:23–38), the calling (Matt. 2:5–6, 2:23, 3:3; Mark 1:2–3; Luke 1:26–56, 1:76, 2:9–14, 2:25–38), the sacrifice (John 10:15–18; 1 John 3:16). *Repent* and accept the Messiah (Salvation) as your sacrifice and live. "JEHOVAH is my strength and song, and He is become my MESSIAH [Lamb of God]: He is my God, and I will prepare Him a habitation [in my praise]; my Father's God, and I will exalt Him" (Exod. 15:2). (Abraham's, Isaac's, and Jacob's promises were fulfilled in the Messiah [Gen. 12:3, 26:4; Mic. 5:2; Gal. 3:14–16; Num. 24:17–19; Jer. 31:11].)

So the prophesied messenger (and Aaronic high priest) John the Baptist was sent to prepare the way before the Messiah (Jesus). "'And the Messiah [David's Adonai (Ps. 110:1)], whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to HIS temple; even the messenger of the covenant [the High Priest after the order of Melchizedek (Ps. 110:4)], Whom ye delight in, *behold*, He [the Lamb of God (Isa. 53)] shall come,' saith the Lord of Host" (Mal. 3:1). He is coming to cleanse His temple of all those that would rob His tithe, not only by not giving it, but also by giving it to those that are NOT preaching His gospel of the kingdom (2 John 1:9–11): Matthew 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Galatians 2:20. If your tithe is not right, you are cursed with a curse (Mal. 3:9), and you are testifying that Jesus (the Lamb of God, the Messiah) is not your High Priest after the order of Melchizedek (Heb. 7:8). That means there is no more offering for your sins because the sacrifices have ended. *Repent*! And get your heart right (let the High Priest cleanse your temple with His atoning blood), then come and offer the High Priest an offering IN His righteousness (Mal. 3:3).

The Street Ministry

The Lord had us to start a street ministry when we moved to Alexandria, going out on the streets, preaching the gospel and passing out tracts once a week. If just one soul gets saved out of all our efforts, it is worth it all, I told the brother that was laboring with me after we just got cursed out and spat at. We led many souls to the Lord in prayer on the streets and offered them help in continuing their walk with the Lord at our church. But only a few of them ever showed up to follow on with us as we followed the Lord. All we could do was pray that the wolves didn't eat up the little lambs and that the Lord would watch over them.

One of the most memorable times was when I came around a street corner and encountered a five- and six-year-old brother and sister. They started walking away from me briskly as I walked toward them with tracts in my hand. Then they started running, and I started running. They ran out of breath at about the same time as I did. I sat down on the street curb to catch my breath, and they walked up to me and asked why I was chasing them. I told them I just wanted to give you these tracts and tell you about Jesus and how He loved you. I told them to read the tracts and pray the prayer on the last page. I was so out of breath I could barely speak. I watched them walk off as I finished catching my breath and then went on my way. About four weeks later, I was doing street ministry again in that same area, and I saw those same two little children again. This time they came running up to me. They each grabbed a leg, hugging me, with tears streaming down their little faces, looking up in my eyes, saying, "Thank you so much, mister, for giving us those little books." They let go of my legs and took off running and disappeared as fast as they appeared. I sat down on the street curb this time and wept for joy that the Lord was able to use me to touch the lives of those two little children. Oh, the joy to be used by God to have an impact on another soul's life. You will never know that joy until you surrender all and let God use you for what He has created you for.

Religious Witchcraft Empowering the Thieves

When we first moved to Alexandria and started the Scripture memory program in competition with the drug dealers for the children, I thought that was why we became the target of all the thieves. In the twenty-two years since we have been here, we have been burglarized over thirty times. The police caught and jailed at least eight people identified from videos. We have had over seventeen lawn mowers stolen, and one truck. And the houses to the left and the right and across the street from us have not been hit even once in that time. That is pretty strange, don't you think? At first, I thought it was due to our taking away the drug dealers' mules through the Scripture memory program. But after the drug dealers got thinned out by the police, it was still occurring. The Lord started showing me through continual experiences that it was due to religious witchcraft coming from all the preachers and their congregations that I was calling out on my radio program as being false religions and false preachers.

The first thing the Lord showed me was that almost all the break-ins were happening on Sunday and Wednesday evenings. It was then that I started to make the connection. The first time, the thieves stole the computers and CD copy machines that we needed for the ministry; I was crying out to God to do something. He showed me that someone must cry out (intercede) for *justice* (Luke 18:1–8; Isa. 59:14–19; Matt. 23:23) (judgment equals justice).

Then I heard Him say, "Thank Me!"

I said, "Thank You for what? The thieves stealing everything?" So I raised my hands in obedience and started thanking the Lord that all things work together for good and that all this would work together for good. It was while I was doing that that the Lord dropped into my spirit: "The devil is a created being; he is under the law; if you catch the thief, he has to pay back sevenfold, plus give all the substance of his house" (Prov. 6:31). Then He showed me that the Word catches him; the thief comes to kill, steal, and destroy (John 10:10). If there is anything to do with killing, stealing, or destroying, the devil is behind it. The little punk is just using the people as his vessels, puppets, or agents. So then I started to ask forgiveness for the vessel the devil used and thanked the Lord for even using the devil to bless me.

Then He showed me that if the persecutions came, we should receive a hundredfold (Mark 10:30). Then I would charge the enemy in the courtrooms of heaven sevenfold times a hundredfold to return for everything he stole. Then the Lord showed me that if he trespassed on holy property and was caught, he had to pay double, and the fifth part (20 percent interest) (Exod. 22:4–9; Num. 5:6–10; Lev. 6:1–5; Ps. 115:16).

So on subsequent burglaries, I would thank the Lord for even using the devil to bless me, and I would enter my plea in the courts of heaven to be recompensed fourteenfold times two-hundredfold, plus 40 percent interest compounded daily. Amen! Then the Lord showed me the thousandfold Abrahamic covenant. And as the devil continued with subsequent burglaries, I would thank the Lord for continuing to use the devil to bless me, and I would enter my plea in the courts of heaven to be recompensed fourteenfold times two-hundredfold times two-thousandfold plus 40 percent interest compounded daily. Amen! Then the Lord showed me what I was doing in the Scriptures was in Habakkuk 2:2–8. This vision of Habakkuk is speaking right now: the parable is twofold and is listed in Luke 18:1–8 and in Isaiah 14:3–23; it is a cry for *justice*; and the proverb is Proverbs 6:31.

So on Sundays and Wednesdays, when these covens of religious witches behind their false doctrines would get together to worship the devils behind their false doctrines, all their prayers, not prayed in the one faith of the true church (faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross [Gal. 2:20]), amount to witchcraft, conjuring up devils to go do their bidding (Isa. 1:10–17, 59:2–18). And what do the devils do? They kill, steal, and destroy from the true children of God. The day of vengeance of our God is coming; recompense will be paid. Repent and come out of those covens of witches behind all those false doctrines before it is too late.

As I continued to bring up my cases for justice against my adversary in the courts of heaven, the thefts started to diminish. And that was when I had the witchcraft attack that tried to murder me. And although my wife died of the natural cause of cancer, I believe it was a murder at the hands of the same coven of religious witches

that attempted to murder me about the same time. I was in bed early in the morning, lying on my stomach, when I felt cold steel penetrate my lower-right lung, which took my breath away. I rolled over to see a spiritual, out-of-body form of a local pastor running out of the room with a knife in hand. I had been calling out his name on my radio program as being a snake, a viper, and a hypocrite. I couldn't breathe. I rolled out of bed to my hands and knees and crawled to a chair, trying to pull myself up but couldn't. I was resigned to die right there when I heard a frantic yelling and banging on the front door. It sounded like one of my Scripture memory students. I mustered what strength I had left and crawled to the front door and unlocked it and collapsed flat on the floor. The student opened the door and jumped on my back and started praying, and I gasped for air and had instant relief from that witchcraft attack. The student said he had been walking nearby and God told him to come here urgently to pray for me. Thank God for his obedience!

Does anyone want to be a true preacher of the gospel of the kingdom? Raise your hand and volunteer today. There are plenty of openings. But it will cost you everything. The working conditions and pay are terrible, but the benefits are eternal and out of this world.

Since that witchcraft attack, we continue to plead our case for justice in the courts of heaven (Luke 18:1–8) and the thefts kept diminishing. In the last two years, we haven't had one. But the interest keeps building up on the little punk satan for past offense recompense still unpaid. Thank You, Father, for even using that *stupid* punk devil to bless us (Hab. 2:2–8).

Relationships Done God's Way

Some years earlier, back in Lafayette, right after I got saved, I was seeking a wife. Someone was telling me about a book on faith that they had read that said you have to ask specifically from God or else you won't know it is from Him when the prayer gets answered. Well, I made out a specific list of traits that I thought would be the perfect wife and presented it to the Lord with my request for a wife. And to my surprise, the women that fit that list perfectly started showing up.

But as I started dating them, something seemed to be missing in each relationship. The spiritual connection that would allow us to flow together with the Lord was missing. My list was more physical and soulish traits and less spiritual traits. Opposite of what it should have been. I finally gave up on that faith-book thing; I threw up my hands and said, “Lord, you know me better than I know myself. You choose me a wife and I will be satisfied with Your choice. Just let me know when she arrives, so I will know she is the one You have chosen.” That was my prayer.

Now that I was in Alexandria some years later, I met a sister at a house church fellowship meeting. And the relationship was moving along. And I was thinking she might be the one. I was praying about the relationship and not hearing anything from the Lord. Then at the end of one date, I kissed this sister before leaving to go home. On the way home, the Lord spoke to me and said the relationship was not pleasing to Him. I didn’t understand and asked Him why. He told me that dating is not from Him. He said dating is from the world. He told me commitment comes first in a relationship. He said, without commitment, you could be kissing another man’s future wife. Jesus was the Lamb slain before the foundation of the world (Rev. 13:8). Jesus made His commitment to His bride before she was even on the scene, to *die* for her, to wash her sins away with His blood, paying the price (Rom. 6:23; Eph. 5:23–27; 1 Cor. 6:20). Jesus told me that the Father desires to choose our mates, and when He chooses, the commitment (engagement) for that relationship is the foundation for a godly relationship. He said it is like a pyramid. Then layered on top of the commitment is the spiritual relationship through Christ (in each person), empowered by the Holy Spirit. Then layered on top of the spiritual is the soul relationship. Then when a godly relationship is all done according to His plan, the Lord showed me that the consummation of the relationship (the physical part), empowered by the Holy Spirit, is the capstone of the relationship and the highest form of praise. And it is meant to be sealed as a blood covenant. The world turns the pyramid upside down and tries to start with the physical first, with no commitment, then add the soul and spirit parts afterward, with commitment last. And they wonder why all

the relationships don't work or don't last: they are top-heavy, with no foundation, upside down, all the weight on the top, not designed by God in His divine order. The Lord showed me that holy matrimony the way God intended it would never work the way the world does it. The marriage covenant used to be called *holy* matrimony; that is because the Holy Spirit brought the two together and orchestrated the relationship to make them *one*, and His presence is necessary for the continuance or sustainability of the relationship to keep them as *one*. The marriage covenant is not for the heathen (unbelievers). If one does not know God or does not care to bring Him into a relationship, then what does it matter? Just do it like dogs! Don't call it marriage—it is not a marriage without God. Homosexual relationships can *never* be a marriage because God will *never* join them together as one (Mark 10:6–9). Homosexual relationships are an abomination to God (1 Cor. 6:9, 17–20; Heb. 13:4; Rom. 1:26–28; Jude 1:7–8; 1 Tim. 1:8–11; Lev. 18:22, 20:13; 1 Kings 14:24, 15:12, 22:46; 2 Kings 23:7; Gen. 18:20–21; 19:5; Ezek. 16:49–50; Jude 19:22; Rev. 9:21, 21:8, 22:15; Deut. 22:5, 23:17; Mark 7:20–23; Matt. 15:19; 1 Thess. 4:3; Col. 3:5; Acts 15:29). God will *never* be present in a relationship that is an abomination to Him; hence, homosexuals can *never* be married. It takes God in a relationship to make a marriage.

After my little class on godly relationships, when I arrived home, I asked the Lord how I would resolve the relationship I was in. He repeated, "Commitment comes first."

I said, "She would never go for that."

Then I felt an arm around my shoulders and a voice in my right ear. "Trust Me!"

I said, "Okay!" And on my next date with the sister, I explained all that the Lord had just taught me about relationships, and then I asked her to marry me. She laughed. It felt like my heart got ripped out of my chest, thrown on the floor, and stomped on. I took her home, and that was the end of that.

About four weeks later, with my heart still aching, I was out running some errands, and on the way home, the Holy Spirit spoke to me to check the mail when I got home. I always checked the mail,

so He was obviously letting me know there was something special in the mail. When I got home, I discovered a letter from a pen pal from Brazil that I had from way back in high school. Our English teacher had brought some pen pal magazines to the class and encouraged us to start writing to people to improve our writing skills and to discover more of the world. I had jumped into the project and was writing to women all over the globe. After high school, the letter-writing trailed off to only two women: one from the Philippines and one from Brazil. Then I lost contact with the one from the Philippines and eventually stopped writing to the one in Brazil. Well, this letter was from the one in Brazil, Lucia Regina Fernandes. The letter had gone through four expired change-of-address post office orders. That was amazing and a sign of the hand of God getting involved.

Well, I took up correspondence again with Lucia, and after several months, the Lord woke me up from my sleep to tell me that He had chosen Lucia to be my wife. At the same time, He brought back to my memory the time as a young boy that He had told me that I would marry someone from the Southern Hemisphere. I had completely forgotten about it. At the same time, I could feel something going on inside me, and I asked the Lord what He was doing. He said that He was putting His love for Lucia in my heart. Little did I know the pain and suffering that gift was foretelling for my future. I wrote to Lucia (snail mail) and explained to her what the Lord had told me, and knowing God's plan for relationships this time, I asked her to marry me, having never physically met her. When she received the letter, she called me on the phone, and I heard her voice for the first time. She told me she would have to pray about it (I said to myself, "Now that is my kind of woman"). Unbeknownst to me, she had three other guys propose to her at the same time. (That is the way the devil works to thwart a plan of God, and it is also a confirmation that it IS a plan of God.) Three more months passed (with continued correspondence), and I received a letter in the mail. She said yes, yes, yes, yes, *yes, yes, yes*! *Wow*! I was ecstatic! I called her, and she told me that she had a spiritual experience with an angelic visitation (similar to mine telling me the name of my son) and she was told the Lord had chosen me to be her husband and that we

would have a second child, and the angel told her the name of the second child, Rachel.

In two weeks, I flew down to Rio de Janeiro to meet my fiancée face-to-face for the first time, and also to meet all her family. Then she flew up to America to meet my family, and then the next month, she flew back up to America and we were married on April 26 of 2001, but she had to return home because the immigration service was giving me hell in trying to get her visa to come and live here. When we were married, we married each other forever, because I told her a child of God never dies; we just go to sleep until we wake in Jesus's image. I told her, since God chose her for me, I knew I could not do any better.

Shortly after that, I went to visit Dale Scriber, a friend injured in a work accident, at his mother's house. And when his mother, Lou Scriber, came to greet me at the door, she said that she had just had a dream the night before of me being married. And in the dream, she saw me and my wife at the hospital, and my wife gave birth to twins, a boy and a girl. Amazing! (God speaks like that.) Just a few months after we were married, and still battling with the immigration service, my wife called me, crying, from the doctor's office. She said that she was sorry that she would not be able to give me the promised babies because they had just discovered cancer in her uterus and that they would have to remove it to save her life. I told her, "Shh, shh, don't cry!" I told her she didn't give babies; God gives babies. And I told her that I had made an eternal covenant with her, which I was not going to break, and God made us a promise of children, and not one of His promises has ever failed. I told her, "Even if you die, God made us a promise of children, and I made an eternal covenant with you. So God will have to raise you from the dead if you die, to give us the promised children. It is simple God math that even I can understand."

Well, after the doctors removed her uterus, cancer spread to the rest of her body through the lymph system, and after I had exhausted all my money flying back and forth to see her in the hospital (each time I got in from work offshore), she fell asleep in the Lord in November of 2001. When I received the call of her passing, it

felt like a dagger thrust into my heart. I was about to fall to pieces, then I felt an arm on my shoulders. And the voice from the Holy Spirit, speaking in my right ear, was my Father's. He said, "Son, you are feeling My pain" (my prayer to know Him still working). He said, "That pain is what I feel every Sunday and Wednesday, and now every day on YouTube, as all those false-preaching bastards put a dagger in the heart of My Son's bride."

I didn't even have the money to go to the funeral. My brother-in-law had to bury my lovely wife for me. I am still waiting for her resurrection, and I know it will come to pass, because it is simple God math: (1) The Lord made me and my wife a promise of children and even named them. I have been praying for them by name. (2) I made an eternal covenant with my wife when we got married, which I am not going to break, because God chose her, and I could do NO better than His choice. (3) *not one* promise of my God has ever failed—*not one*. (4) My God *is the resurrection and the life*; He rules over death. (5) The Lord raised me from death by drug overdose. I have the firsthand experience; that it is *no big deal* for Him to raise the dead. God's simple math: 1 + 2 + 3 + 4 + 5 = my wife being raised from the dead so we can have the promised children (Heb. 11:19). Praise His holy name! I have been waiting and praying now for nineteen years. I have a precedent from the Bible: Abraham waited for twenty-six years for his promised child that was named before birth. And just like Abraham and Sarah's story in the Bible, my wife wrote me a letter on her deathbed and released me of my covenant with her so that I could have the promised children by another woman. The other woman (also from the Southern Hemisphere) was there in waiting as my test. It was a big test, and the battle with the flesh was intense. But I thought about that as being just like what Sarah did to Abraham, and I said, "No way!" We are still paying for that mistake. I have pleaded with the Lord, since I haven't fallen for the "other woman" scheme (by Abraham's example) and have endured many trials and the temptation toward that end, that maybe He could cut my time short and not make me wait the whole twenty-six years like Abraham.

Since that time, the Lord has given me a word to hold on to in 2005. Where I was working at that time, there was a Christian fellowship meeting on Sundays, and at one of them, they were giving testimonies. I shared about God choosing my wife, her passing, and my expectations of her return from the dead so we could have the promised children. Wow! That stirred up a hornet's nest of unbelief. "That will never happen." "That is just your emotions." "Where is that in the Bible?" "No one has ever come back to life after that long being dead." Etc., etc. I came away from that meeting all hurt and questioning my own belief. I took a journey back in my memory, questioning what made me start believing like I was believing. When I reviewed the time I saw the angel and he told me what to name my child, and then I searched the Scriptures and found how rare that was, right at that time I was thinking of that, the Lord floated this Scripture from my heart to my mind: "Looking unto Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith…" (Heb. 12:2). (God talks like that.) And it encouraged me that He is faithful, Who made the promise (Heb. 11:11). And it strengthened my faith to give glory to God (Rom. 4:20). And it fully persuaded me that what He had promised, He was able also to perform (Rom. 4:21; Heb. 11:19). If God started my faith with that angelic visitation, then He is going to finish it. All I have to do is hold on by faith for the in-between part, which is time. In God's eye, it is already done. Praise the Lord!

When I got off work that hitch on a Wednesday night, I usually caught the Pointe à la Hache (Hatchet Point) ferry to cross the river. I would attend Agape Fellowship's midweek service in Davant, pastored by Reverend Robert Little, the only pastor friend I ever had besides Bishop Moses. I was late, and I missed the last run of the ferry, so my mind was set on heading home. When I passed through Port Sulphur, the Lord spoke to me to stop at the New Jerusalem Church. It was already past 10:00 p.m., and there were only a few cars in the parking lot. I was curious about what the Lord was up to. I walked in on an elders' meeting that was taking place after the regular service had already been dismissed. The pastor, Reverend James Stovall, motioned for me to come to sit in the front next to him, and I did. The pastor's wife was at the pulpit, and they were

discussing church business. I didn't know any of these people and had never seen any of them before. Their business was none of my business, and they weren't preaching or praying, so I was beginning to wonder if I had missed God in that last communication. I started thinking, *How am I going to get out of here now without disrespecting the pastor when I am right up here in the front?* I got the idea to pretend I was going to the bathroom and then just slip out the building when the pastor suddenly jumped up off his seat like he got stuck with an electric cattle prod. He turned around to me, pointing a finger at my chest, and said, "The Lord just spoke to me: you are supposed to give a message." When he said that, my spiritual eyes were opened, and I saw a ball of glory light come out of his finger and hit me in the chest. It was like fire shut up in my bones, and all my skin was tingling. I grabbed my Bible, went up to the front, and just started preaching. The words flowed out my mouth like water. I don't even remember what I said. But it must have been for them, because they were all hooting and hollering and praising the Lord.

When the message was finished, the anointing went away, and I went to sit back down. Then the pastor got up and asked for me to introduce myself, and I did. Then he said that it was prophesied two weeks earlier that someone would come and preach on the subject of the message I just gave. "And you are him," he said. "And the Lord has given me a message for you tonight." (Mind you, these people had never seen me before). He said, "The Lord has promised you and your wife two children." Amazing! How did he know that? (God talks like that.) And he went on to say, "Because of your faithfulness, tonight the Lord has given you a third child, and a fourth by adoption." And the next thing he said is the most *amazing* part, because he did not even know me or the state of my wife or even that I was married. He said, "In the natural, it seems *impossible* for your wife to have children, but the Lord is going to do it." (God speaks like that.) And that, my friends, is the Word from God that I have been holding on to all these years.

We all fellowshipped for a while longer and then left. I never got to go back to that church. Shortly after that God encounter, Hurricane Katrina wiped the place out; it looked like a bomb hit the area—*total*

devastation. I saw those people once and never saw any of them again. But because they walked with God at that time, that brief encounter was historic and life-changing for me.

When I got in my car to drive home, I asked the Lord what the name of the third child was since He named the others, and straight away He told me, “Elizabeth.” *Elizabeth* means “consecrated unto the Lord,” and that is exactly what I have been doing ever since the Lord told me the names of my first two children: John and Rachel. He was confirming in the third child’s name that He was hearing my prayers. Now I have a wife and four children, and I am praying for them and consecrating them to the Lord every day. And I am praying for my wife to be training our children in the ways of the Lord while she is in heaven, before they even get here. How neat is that!

The following is another way God speaks and confirms His Word. The next hitch at work offshore, we had two new boats. The two regular boats we had were broken down, and these were temporary replacements. Both field boats had *Elizabeth* in the name. Then we had an extra construction crew in the field, and their boat had *Elizabeth* in the name. Then because of all the extra construction people on board the quarter’s platform, we ran out of water. We had to get extra water, and the tugboat bringing the water barge had *Elizabeth* in its name. That is not a coincidence. Only God can orchestrate something like that in the perfect timing. (God speaks like that.) I wanted to tell all those guys from the Christian fellowship, but I kept my mouth shut. It would have been *way* over their heads.

And the spiritual meaning of all that God is doing in my life concerning my wife: The Lord showed me that my marriage to my wife was like the Lord’s marriage to His wife, the church. His church (at least in America) is basically, by and large, *dead*. But in these last days, He will resurrect her in one last great revival, and she will produce the children (last harvest) that Jesus (the Messiah) suffered and died for. Praise the Lord that we are alive for such a time as this.

I eventually left that job and then moved around the Gulf of Mexico on several other jobs. Then in 2019, the Lord moved me off the job, back into full-time ministry. It was in early 2019 that I had the out-of-body experience where I went to heaven as a witness to

observe the high court hearings to justify the judgments that will soon come to America (see the chapter on judgments). In December 2019, the Lord commissioned me to write this book. And that's all I have to say about that. For now, that is the end of my story up to February 2020. But God is still writing my story, and He is still writing yours too. It is all in books up in heaven.

Chapter 2

EXAMPLES OF THE GREAT MERCY AND GRACE OF GOD

That Kept Me Alive and Well for Such a Time as This

The Car Roll

One of those great mercies of God was displayed off Highway 1 in Labadieville, Louisiana, before I had been saved. I was traveling at a high rate of speed, and I had a blowout on the right front tire. That was before I knew that tires had speed ratings. My tires were not one-hundred-plus-miles-per-hour tires. The car immediately went into a spin and went off the road into a sugarcane field. I did not have on my seat belt. The car rolled over numerous times, and in the process, I felt an unseen hand (from an angel?) contact my chest and press me into the car seat to keep me from flying out of the car and being crushed. At that time, I didn't know anything about angels, or the spirit realm being more real than the physical, or about God; all I knew were the lies the Catholic Church told me. But I definitely felt a physical force push me into the car seat and hold me there until the car stopped. And I had the presence of mind and common sense enough to know that it was a benevolent force that had saved my life. When the car stopped rolling, the unseen hand slowly eased off the pressure holding me into the car seat and lowered me to the car roof. (God talks like that to dummies that don't know Him.) When I crawled out of the car without a scratch, the farmer who came out to check on me was there to greet me. I apologized to him for the swath I had just cut through his cane field. The farmer had common sense enough to know the Hand of God too.

My friends, you don't have to know everything about a car to drive it. But once you start driving, you better continue learning (like about tire ratings), or it could be deadly. The same goes true with God: you

don’t have to know all about God to get saved, but once you get saved, you better keep learning about Him and His Word, or else one of those preaching bastards roaming around out there (wolves) in all the false religions will sell your soul to satan for money.

The farmer said that the damaged cane was all right and it was worth it to see the miracle that I was still alive. “Look at that car and look at you.” I didn’t realize what a miracle it was until the farmer had mentioned it and I looked at the car. The car was crushed beyond recognition. There were no windows left in it, and it was rolled up like a cigar. Praise the holy name of Jesus! Alive for such a time as this!

The Lightning Strike

Another one of those great mercies of God before I was saved was displayed after an incident in a crawfish pond while I was working at Bienvenu (Welcome) Farms near Vacherie in St. James Parish, Louisiana. I was struck by lightning and survived. It wasn’t a direct hit, but it was close enough to alter my hairdo. I had on chest-high waders, which probably saved my life. I usually didn’t wear them, because I could move faster, but the water was getting cold, so I put them on this day. I would get up early every morning to go run my crawfish traps before I would go to my classes at LSU. This particular morning, it was one of those bad-hair days. Otters had invaded the territory, and they smashed up about fifteen traps. Then I pulled up one trap that scared the hell out of me. There was about a ten-foot-long diamondback water snake whose head was stuck in the trap. Usually, they would drown and the crawfish would eat their stuck heads off. Then when you picked up the trap, the body would just fall away. But this one was still alive, and when I picked up the trap, it wrapped its four-inch-diameter body around my neck like an octopus arm. Yes! I screamed! But there was no one around to hear it. And when a tree falls in the forest, does it make a sound if no one is there to hear it? So there, it didn’t happen.

After my nerves got settled down from that incident, a thunderstorm rolled in. I didn’t have very many traps left to check, and I decided to finish up and then roll out ahead of the heaviest

clouds. I had no sooner finished the thought than lightning struck in the water right by me. It was the last thought I had for a while. It sounded like an explosion going off about four feet away from me. The sound nearly blew out my eardrums, and I couldn't hear anything anymore. The rush of air nearly knocked me over. I was pulling an aluminum pirogue with me, and my right hand was touching it when the strike occurred. The electricity ran up my right arm, and BAM, lights-out. When the lights came back on, my vision was re-established first. I could see, but I couldn't hear or move or think. All my motor functions had ceased. But I was still standing; otherwise, I might have drowned. It was like I was frozen in time. I could see smoke rising from all the hairs on my body that were all raised. Then I could feel and sense something happening in my brain. It was like rebooting a computer. I could feel the electrons in my brain start to swirl around in the center, and as they worked their way outward toward the peripherals of the brain, everything started functioning again, except the hearing. I gasped for air, like I had been underwater for five minutes, and I could feel my heart started pumping again. The first word out of my mouth was "*wow*!" I didn't know God at that time, or I would have been praising the Lord! I don't know if He had a direct hand in the recovery or not, except maybe to flip the switch back on the brain computer. But I know that His fearful and wonderful design of this body was involved. My first thought after the reboot was, *What is the chance of that happening again? Just as well, finish up and get out of here.* I picked up where I left off running the traps (leaving a smoke trail).

The farm owner, Mr. Jerry, showed up a little while later. He had never done that before. He must have been concerned about me because of the weather. He was yelling at me from the bank about something (maybe a weather warning), but I couldn't hear a word he was saying. I yelled to him that I was just going to be a little while longer, and he left. I finished running the traps, loaded out the sacks, checked them in back at the farmhouse and headed home. I didn't go to school that day—I wouldn't be able to hear anything. I prayed those prayers that my friend's mother had given me, and I went to bed. That system reboot had exhausted my body. I slept all day, and

when I woke up in the afternoon, that was when I began to believe there was a *real* God that cared. The great mercy of God was revealed to me when I could hear perfectly, with no ringing. Made whole for such a time as this!

Drug Deal Gone Bad

The drug-running from Mexico started to become more expensive with inflation. The drug prices were going up. The border crossings were getting more expensive. The DEA was getting meaner, costing us more money to avoid them. And the competition was getting irritated to the point of confrontation. So I and my partner started looking into alternatives. We heard of some lucrative deals going down in Miami, and we started looking into it. My partner had made some contacts and went to Miami and made arrangements for our first deal. The new deal would have netted us about a quarter million. I was thinking this would be my last deal and I would hang it up. I had saved up some money and would add it to the proceeds of this next deal and put them into T-bills (at 7.5 percent) and live off the interest. (That was before the FED and Congress started robbing the common people blind with their never-ending debasing of our fiat currency through money printing, QE, and deficit spending. QE = quietly erasing our wealth.)

A few days before the deal was going to go down, I was sitting on the sofa, watching TV as I was contemplating the deal and trying to decide what guns to bring. All of a sudden, a voice came over the TV speakers louder than the volume was set at, and it was not a part of the TV program conversation. It said, "*don't go*!" It startled me out of my planning, and it got me to thinking about how that happened and what it was. I lived near the interstate highway at that time and thought it was just a bleed-over from a powerful trucker's CB radio. I was satisfied with that explanation and went back to contemplating the deal. As soon as I started musing over the deal again, the TV yelled out this time, "*I said don't go*!" (God speaks like that to idiots He is trying to preserve.) That scared me spitless! I jumped up and fell over the sofa backward; I ran outside with my car keys and drove

over to my partner's house. I told him what just happened, and he laughed at me. I told him, "I got a bad feeling about this deal, and I am not going." I told him, "Look, we wrote up a business plan, and this goes against our plan to know whom we are dealing with. We know the guys in Mexico. We know their families, their mothers and fathers and sisters and brothers. We don't anything about these Cubans. We need to get to know them before we start dealing with them. For all we know, they could be murderers and not businessmen at all. And another thing, I was breaking another one of our rules tonight: planning what we would do with the money before it was in our hands. We made that rule to help keep us from greed." I said, "I'm telling you, we need to sit this one out. What is the point of making a plan if you don't follow the rules?"

But I could not reason with him. A dark force of greed had encompassed him.

He said, "Good, that will be more for me." That dark force of greed was now driving him, not the common sense that was in our business plan.

I begged him not to go. I said, "I got a really bad feeling about this. Please don't go."

He ignored my feelings and my warnings, laughed at my "superstitions," and went anyway. And two days later, he made the news in the *Miami Herald*. He was murdered, and all his money stolen. Wow! That gave me the shivers and made me know God was watching over me before I even knew Him. Preserved alive for such a time as this.

Lesson: get to know whom you are dealing with in religious affairs, or you could be spiritually murdered by their false doctrines. What gospel are they preaching? Is it the gospel of the kingdom, Jesus Christ's business plan He gave us (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20)? Or is it another religion or another gospel, like Catholicism, or the gospel of the prosperity of fools (Ps. 73:3; Prov. 1:32) gaining things of this earth that will murder you spiritually? Prosperity in the kingdom of God is hearing His voice (checking it against the Word) and obeying;

there is no other way to be happy IN Jesus (John 10:3–9, 27–28; Acts 17:11; Eccles. 12:13–14).

Raised from the Dead

Another one of those great mercies of God before I was saved. I have already described this in the “My Story” chapter, but I wanted to give some more details. I died of a drug overdose, and God raised me from the dead. I can tell you from the screams I heard that would curl your bones that there is *no* “resting in peace” down there. I beg you to seek and find a saving relationship with Jesus Christ *now* before it is too late.

When I was at the gates of hell and I mentioned that there was some kind of conversation going on between the creature standing next to me and someone else, the Lord showed me years later after I got saved what was going on at that time. I went to visit my grandmother Maud one day, and she asked me if something bad had happened to me on the date that I had died. I asked her why. She said because an angel had awakened her and said she needed to pray urgently for me right then. Thank God for praying grandmothers! I told her what happened. She was amazed. Later, in a prayer time, the Lord showed me about the conversation that went on between Him and that creature (devil). It amazes me how “legal” God’s system is. He goes by the Written Book (the Bible) like a lawyer (advocate).

The discussion that was going on was between the devil, who was instrumental in killing me, and the Lord Jesus. Apparently, the devil had gone out of legal bounds to kill me, and the Lord was raising a legal objection to overturn the action before it threw me into hell. The reason my grandmother had to pray is that God has given all authority on the earth to man (Gen. 1:26, 28). And for Him to move on behalf of man on this earth, He must legally have power of attorney through prayer. If my grandmother had been lazy and disobeyed that angel, I believe I would be in hell now. How many people are in hell right now because we didn’t pray? The legal objection that was raised was a violation of free will. If I freely choose

to stab myself in the leg, God would not stop me. If I freely choose to kill myself, God would not stop me. But if someone else tries to override my free will and stab me or tries to kill me, God can intervene on my behalf to stop it, provided He has power of attorney through prayer. And if He doesn't have power of attorney and I get stabbed or killed, He can and will bring up a legal case against my adversary to recompense the loss. Something like that happened the night I died. If the devil had been patient and waited, I probably would have done his job myself—I was headed in that direction. But he got impatient and tried to hurry up the process and crossed legal bounds to kill me that night. The Advocate (Jesus) intervened for me that night, and here I am, alive for such a time as this!

Near-Missed Plane Crash in Africa

Another one of the great mercies of God happened while I was working in Angola, West Africa. Our company had a charter for the commuter flight back and forth from the capital in Luanda to a small town near the work location in the enclave of Cabinda. The plane was a Fokker F27 twin turboprop. On one crew-change day, we were arriving in Luanda from Cabinda, and the control tower gave us clearance to land too close behind a UTA 747 flight from Paris. Our plane, with flaps and landing gear down, got caught in one of the wingtip vortices, and instantly we were flipped upside down. Yes, I screamed, but everyone else screamed louder. The pilot was powering straight into the ground while retracting flaps and landing gear and managed to gain enough airspeed and lift just in time to avoid disaster. I am shivering right now just remembering the incident. I had a window seat over the wing that was angled down and could see that when the plane was righted, we were no more than two meters above the housetops. The pilot calmly stated that they had a technical problem and were going to circle for another landing attempt. After we landed and everyone was disembarking, there was one woman, petrified with fear, still hyperventilating with her hysterically screaming. She was zoned out and wouldn't listen to anyone that tried to calm her down. Gopal, the Pakistani pilot, came

back to her and grabbed both hands and put them in the air and told her to shut up. It didn't work. Then he screamed at her, "Shut up!" It didn't work. Then he screamed at her again, "Shut up!" and at the same time slapped her pretty hard. Worked perfectly. She came back from wherever she was in her mind. Gopal told her, "You're going to be okay. Take a couple of deep breaths and get your stuff and go home." She hugged him, got her stuff, and left. After seeing that, I wanted to hug him, too, for a job well done but refrained. I knew Gopal from the cricket pitch on our work compound, where they stayed while in transit. He was a great bowler, and I was very competitive with him. I asked him how he could have sounded so calm on the intercom when he had a front-row seat. He said, "Trust me, I'm still pulling seat cushion out of my ar——."

That was another testimony of God's providence: a Pakistani pilot in the hands of a mighty God to keep me alive for such a time as this.

Chapter 3

THE OLD WITCHCRAFT

Witchcraft is described as a rebellion against God in 1 Samuel 15:23, and pride is the root of all rebellion. Pride is the root of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. And satan is the king (father) of all the children of pride (Job 41:34). In Ezekiel 28:12–19, Lucifer is described as the "king of Tyrus." This cannot be referring to a man, as no man is ever referred to as a cherub (v. 14). The little thing's heart was lifted up (in pride) because of his beauty and wisdom (Ezek. 28:17), for which verse 12 says he was "full" of wisdom and "perfect" in beauty. Notice that there is a man (a type of the coming antichrist) called the prince of Tyrus in Ezekiel 28:2–10. But the power behind the man, the society, and the government of Tyre was satan, the king of Tyrus. One of the chief gods worshipped in Tyre at that time was called Melcart, which means "king of the city"; thus, satan is called the king of Tyrus here. No doubt he instigated the human worship to himself, further puffing his head up with pride, thinking he could be like God (Isa. 14:12–14).

The little thing does the same thing today, instigating human worship through the dark side of the knowledge of good and evil in the old witchcraft. And he does it through the light side of the knowledge of good and evil in all the modern-day witchcraft as the spirit behind all false religions and their false doctrines (1 Tim. 4:1; Eph. 2:2). Thus, all the praise and worship at those church buildings are going to satan and not God (Isa. 1:10–16).

In Ezekiel 28:15, the Holy Spirit lets us know that satan was perfect in all his ways until iniquity was found in him. I discuss iniquity in more detail in chapter 5, in the "once saved, always saved" section. So what is *iniquity*? It is basically the opposite of *equity*. *Equity* denotes ownership. So *iniquity* is a repudiation of that ownership. And as we discuss in chapter 5, it starts in the mind. So what is happening here in verse 15 is that satan is repudiating his ownership by God, in his mind, and he wants to be God. The devil

has allowed his wisdom and beauty (v. 12) to lift him up in pride. But God can see it. We can't hide anything from Him. He knows all our thoughts even before we think them (Ps. 94:11, 139:2; Matt. 9:4, 12:25). The poor little created thing, satan, is starting to think that he can be his own god. Iniquity can be repented of and forgiven without suffering the consequences of the sin (Deut. 34:7; Rom. 4:7). Sin is putting the iniquity into action. Once sin is committed, the consequences must be paid, even if confessed, repented of, and forgiven. Now the Holy Spirit in Ezekiel 28:16 lets us know that satan took the next step and committed the sin (the action of his iniquity), which was to traffic his repudiation of God's ownership of His created beings (rebellion) to the rest of the angels. The consequence of his actions was to be cast out of heaven as profane (irreverent or having contempt for God), and the judgment of destruction pronounced on him. So we see that satan is the originator of all iniquity, sin, and rebellion (which is witchcraft). And he brought all this to earth with him to corrupt man.

In the beginning, God created man in His image: spirit, soul, and the Word in him. No other created being has the ability to contain God, the Word, inside of them. In that regard, we were created higher than satan, and he hates us because of that. God gave man the commission to have dominion over the earth, to replenish it and subdue it. I believe satan was originally tasked to be in some servant role to man (like the rest of the angels), and he despised his role and considered man beneath him and not worthy of his service to them (Job. 4:17–21). The stupid little punk couldn't see the worth of man to God (1 Cor. 2:6–10), and after satan's fall, he immediately set about to destroy man and make man into his servants and trick them into worshipping him as god. The little thing succeeded in causing man to fall into sin, thus separating God, the Word, from man. God cannot fellowship with sin, so the Word had to depart out of man. Man, in his fallen state, without the Word inside of him, is no match for satan's wisdom, even though it is corrupted. So the fallen man still has his commission but no power to carry it out. Now, satan usurps fallen man's authority to rule over this earth due to man's ignorance of God's Word and through his loss of the light and

wisdom of God's Word. All that had to depart out of man due to sin. From the fall, man was no longer in the image of God, with the ability to carry out the commission he was given, but he still had the innate motivation and drive to fulfill the commission that God gave him. So fallen man is always seeking a power source to fulfill that commission. All efforts of fallen man to fulfill the innate commission of God from the time of the fall of man until the millennial kingdom would have to be by faith in the sacrificial system, pointing to the coming Messiah (the prophesied seed of the woman [Gen. 3:15]) and, subsequently, by the faith in the actual atoning sacrifice of the Messiah (Jesus, the Seed of the woman). This equates to the Tree of Life. *Any other* effort by fallen man to fulfill God's commission would be rooted in pride from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, which ALL amounts to rebellion against God (witchcraft: light and dark). And the power source behind any man, society, or government rooted in that tree is that little punk satan, the king of pride, or the king of Tyrus.

The power source to fulfill the commission of God under the sacrificial system is the Word of God and the Holy Spirit of God. All efforts from this power source is rooted *in* the Messiah (the root out of dry ground [Isa. 53:2]). This power source was external to man until the prophesied Seed, the Messiah, came and shed His innocent blood at Calvary. Now, anyone that believes in His atoning sacrifice at Calvary can receive the Word and the Holy Spirit back inside of them, putting them back into the image of God, as man was created in the beginning, giving him the power source internally to fulfill the commission (Gen. 1:28).

Jesus recommissions this new-man creature (2 Cor. 5:17), which is put back into the image of God, in Matthew 28:18–20. (1) Be fruitful and multiply, procreate; train up your children in the Word, leading them to the Lord and putting them back into the image of God. (2) Replenish the earth, by preaching the gospel of the kingdom, teaching all nations to put the Word back into people (the earth), putting them back into the image of God. (3) Subdue the earth; immerse the people into a fellowship with the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit, teaching them what you have been taught

so that they walk after the Spirit and not after the flesh (subduing the earth that is their flesh) (Rom. 8:2–18). (4) Have dominion; let the resurrected King live through you ("Lo, I am with you always"), by the faith, so He can do the will of the Father through you (establishing the King's dominion, kingdom) (John 4:34; Acts 10:38; 1 John 2:17: Matt. 6:33, 7:21; Rom. 5:10).

So the spiritual power source to try to fulfill the innate commission of God through the knowledge of good and evil is satan. Both the good side and the evil side of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil are all rebellion and witchcraft, because the power source is corrupted with rebellion and repudiation of God's ownership. And his wisdom is corrupted by repudiating the governance of God's Word (Ezek. 28:17). Separated from the Word of God and the Holy Spirit (after the fall), man will always seek a spiritual power source because he has an innate commission (inner drive) that cannot be fulfilled in the flesh. Just as in the beginning, God offers us a choice of that spiritual power source: the Tree of Life, or the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. When we believe the gospel of the kingdom and we put our faith in the atoning blood of Jesus to save us, we receive the spiritual power source of the Tree of Life: the risen Lord Jesus Christ and His Holy Spirit. The spiritual power source for *anything* other than that of the Tree of Life is satan, regardless if the world calls it good (like in religion) (Matt. 19:17; Rom. 3:23). Man, without the Word of God inside of him, is like a fish out of water. A fish was created to function in water. Out of the water it just flops around, not getting anywhere, and it is completely at the mercy of land-based animals. Man was created to function with the Word of God inside of him. Without the Word of God inside of him, he is spiritually dead and will just flop around in life, not getting anywhere spiritually. He will never fulfill the commission of God for his life and will be completely at the mercy of satan becoming his slave (satan has no mercy). Thus, he will feel enslaved, spiritually hollow or empty inside, and unfulfilled.

So fallen man seeking a spiritual power source to fulfill an innate commission of God that we are all born with must hear the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 10:38–39; Mark 8:34–35) and accept the atoning

sacrifice of Jesus to receive the godly spiritual power source of the risen Lord and the Holy Spirit. We must lose our lives by the faith in our death with Christ on the cross for the resurrected Christ to live His life through us (He is our spiritual power source to fulfill the innate commission of God). Otherwise, by default (willingly or ignorantly), we *will* be a slave to satan and receive the demonic spiritual power source of satan from the good side or the evil side of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil (Rom. 6:16–18; 1 Cor. 10:19–21). The gospel of the kingdom is a narrow way that leads to eternal life. Any other way for man, society, or governments is the broad way (old witchcraft or modern-day witchcraft—religion), which leads to the same destruction pronounced on the spiritual power source, satan (Ezek. 28:16–19). It is a broad way because it encompasses everything (good religion, good deeds, etc., and all evil deeds) that is not choice number 1 in the gospel of the kingdom. So all fallen men seeking a spiritual power source to fulfill an innate commission within themselves, who have never heard the gospel of the kingdom or have rejected the gospel, will ignorantly or knowingly choose satan (joining themselves with devils) to attain their spiritual power and knowledge of good and evil. They do this in order to fulfill their innate commission, which is now corrupted by the corrupt power source and his (satan's) corrupt wisdom, which rejects and repudiates God as his Creator and His Word as their source of governance.

So what do fallen men do with their corrupted spiritual power source? They fulfill their corrupted innate commission to be fruitful and multiply the image of satan, who is the epitome of narcissism, which is the pursuit of gratification from vanity or egotistic admiration of one's idealized self-image and attributes, self-flattery, self-realization, self-esteem, spiritual enlightenment, perfectionism, arrogance, pride, claiming oneself to be God, etc. They want to replenish the earth (flesh) with this image of satan (self) and subdue everyone that resists them, killing them, stealing from them, and destroying them with their witchcraft and demonic powers. Paula White is a good example of this; she says that anyone that tells you to deny the self is of the devil. She is a sex slave of satan

(fornicating with him in her mind), trying to fulfill her innate commission to be fruitful and multiply the selfish image of satan. And she and her ilk want to rule over (have dominion over) everyone else that is not like them with their demonic powers. In short, they want to satisfy the lust of their flesh, the lust of their eyes, and their pride of life, which will lead them to hell (1 John 2:15–17; Matt. 4:3–10). It is all an evil rebellion against God's ownership of them and His governance over them with His Word, which they are ignorant of. My dear friends, please don't be ignorant of God's Word. Turn off your TVs and cell phones and study the Written Word; it has benefits for eternity.

The old witchcraft representing the evil from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil is listed in Deuteronomy 18:9–12 and Leviticus 19:26–28, 31, such as those who perform child sacrifices, divination, sorcery; an observer of times (satanic sacrifice festivals, holidays, etc.); enchanters; those who engage in witchcraft; charmers; mediums; wizards, necromancers; etc. All these are an abomination to God Almighty. It is a repudiation of His ownership as Creator and rebellion against His governance in His Word.

It is all an effort by fallen man to try to be his own god, like their father, satan (Job 41:34.) It is man's effort to manipulate the spirit realm to satisfy his lusts (desires) and his pride. Man, in his fallen state, has no means to manipulate the spirit realm; therefore, he must join himself with devils to accomplish this task. God has a plan to satisfy all of man's needs in union with Himself, but witchcraft is a rebellion against God's plan, substituting his own plan, making himself into his own god, to satisfy his own needs (idolatry) (1 Sam. 15:23). When this witchcraft is wed with religion, it becomes Baal worship (which is, in essence, satan worship) (Isa. 1:10–16, 59:2–15; Rev. 2:14). It seeks to make God the servant of man, so man can get what he wants (same as saying to hell with what God wants). There is *no fear* of God before their eyes (Rom. 3:18).

So how can someone be made *free* from the old witchcraft? The Bible tells us in the Old Testament that we should not suffer a witch to live (Exod. 22:18). That means we should *kill* them *all*. Are you a witch and you want to be made *free*? The Bible has the cure—we

will kill you. Now you are *free*. Sounds pretty drastic, don't you think? How many takers do you think we will get from the ranks of witches that want to be made *free* like that? But yet that is the exact cure I am promoting for all that practice witchcraft and sorcery. *Kill them all*! God has not changed. That is what the Word tells us to do, and that is what we should do! We have to kill *all* the witches and sorcerers, *along with all* the fornicators, the idolaters (most churches are full of them), the adulterers, the effeminate, the abusers of themselves (homosexuals, lesbians, transgenders, man-boy relations), the thieves (givers to false preachers), the covetous (most preachers and their congregations), the drunkards (not just spirits, but also false preachers and their congregations drunk on the blood of the Saints), the revilers (verbal abusers), the extortioners (most televangelist), the lascivious (those with sex on the mind all the time), the haters, the variant (discord, dissention, disputing), the emulating (consumed with envious rivalry—witchcraft circles are eaten up with this), the wrathful (irate, enraged, furious), those in strife (bitter and violent), those in seditions (insurrection against the authority of the Word of God), those in heresies (most preachers today), those envying (resentful of another's status, position, or place), those committing murders (baby killers and those voting for baby killers, wicked tongues), those reveling (partiers), etc. (1 Cor. 6:9–10; Gal. 5:19–21). They *all* need to *die*—that is the cure for their sin nature (Rom. 6:7). *All* of you need to *die* (including me).

The Word tells us that ALL have sinned and come short of the glory of God (Rom. 3:23). And the wages (penalty) of sin is *death*. *But* the (*free*) gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ, our Lord (Rom. 6:23). The fall of man was not the end of the story. And it was prophesied in Genesis 3:15 that the Seed of the woman (the Messiah) would bruise satan's head, and he would bruise His heel. That was what happened on the cross. The serpent bruised Christ's heel, but Christ crushed his headship over man. And now anyone who believes in the blood atoning sacrifice of Jesus at the cross can have the pardon of their sins and the Word come back into them to put them back into the image of God, giving them the power of the resurrected Christ to fulfill their innate commission. That, my friends,

is the *beauty* and *eloquence* of the gospel of the kingdom and what Christ did for us at the cross. He paid the price for all your sins and mine. If you will accept the *death* of Jesus Christ as your own, by the faith, then the price for all your sins can be paid in full, and you can have the resurrected life of Christ living through you (by His Spirit) so that you can live a holy and acceptable life in the eyes of God the Father (Matt. 16:24–25). And I said, "*what a deal! Count me in!*" That was how I was made *free*, and you can be made *free* too, just like I was. So the sentence of *death* to the witches (Exod. 22:18) (and all those in the categories listed above) is still carried out according to the Word; only Jesus is *killed* in our place, and we get to go *free*. That is *not* freedom to continue IN the sin—such *were* some of you (1 Cor. 6:11). It is a freedom (afforded by the justification and washing by the innocent blood of Christ) for the resurrected Christ (now) IN us to live out His life through us to complete the sanctification process, as He does the will of the Father through us (1 Cor. 6:11). Won't you accept the sacrifice Jesus paid for you today? Today is the day of salvation! Believe in the atoning sacrifice Jesus paid for your sins and ask Him to come inside of you and be your Lord! Amen!

There are many variations and iteration of the old witchcraft and sorcery, but they all involve rebellion against God's Word and repudiation of God's ownership as the Creator. And they all involve worship of satan in exchange for his spiritual powers (Matt. 4:8–9). The following are some of the limited things that I have come to know about witchcraft.

They will perform rituals for money to cast incantations, curses, hexes, or spells on their targets for various reasons, which may include inflicting poverty, joblessness, heart attacks, sickness, disease, car accidents, natural disasters, or the like. They also sell their services to paying customers, for luck, for fame, for wealth, for romance, to excel in sports, to restore youth, etc. They will also use their craft for power struggles against rival covens, to remove someone who is an obstacle to them or threatens them, etc., almost always for selfish reasons. They will astral-project to commit fornication with a target or to commit murder, etc. They will perform

ritual sacrifices of animals or humans on high satanic holy days, drinking the blood of the victims to invoke devils to do their bidding (almost always to kill, steal, and destroy—their master's main line of business). They will skin children alive and catch their blood while they are skinning them and drink it to get high (drunk) on the endorphins and to aid in their astral projections. This is a rather-messy process, getting feces and blood all over the place. That is why they prefer the modern-day witchcraft in the churches; it is so much cleaner and more lucrative. In the churches, they can still skin the Christian children alive and drink their blood to get high, like with John Crowder's toking the ghost, but they don't have to worry about the police. And they are still able to sacrifice humans' blood to satan, through the ministries of preaching bastards like Kenneth Copeland, Creflo Dollar, and Joyce Meyer (and many others), through their false doctrines. They like these churches because the sacrifices to satan are much cleaner, and by giving to their high priest ministries, they prosper even more through the residual income from others that sacrifice souls to their lord satan through books, TV, and CDs. Some of the witches and sorcerers that had switched over to the modern-day witchcraft, as they were trying to recruit some of their old coven friends, told them that if they had known Christianity was so prosperous and clean, they would have come to Christianity a long time ago.

They will use the cured skins from the children as book covers for their witchcraft books. They will send their breeders to bars or other wild events where they lure willing participants to have sex for the sole purpose of producing babies that are not in the computer systems to have a source for their human sacrifices (sounds sort of like abortion clinics). They will also capture any stray or runaway children for the same purpose. They will raise these babies in cages like animals. When the children get older, they will use them to make child porno films, raping them and doing all sorts of lewd acts on video, which they sell to finance their operations. They will also film and sell the standard porn videos, as well as filming themselves committing sex acts on children while they ritualistically murder them and drain their blood to drink. Then they will cast their spells on the

videos to attach devils to them, to addict and possess the viewers, so they get a captive audience with recurring revenue. The children that are not useful to their cause will get sacrificed first. The children that exhibit spiritual gifts, they will save and groom to be sex slaves (wives) of the satanic high priest. They will hold wild sex parties (orgies) and film them, also to sell. They will lay hands on one another (yes, they get slain in a spirit) to impart devils. They will send witches possessed with seducing spirits to churches for the sole purpose of targeting the pastors to fall. They will also use them against businessmen, secretly filming them for extortion, blackmail, etc. They will do all these things because they know not the Lord or His great love for them. And they know not the exceedingly great power of the risen Lord to those that believe in His atoning sacrifice for them to make them free. But if they would simply accept and believe in His atoning blood for them, they would receive the Spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him (Eph. 1:17).

Chapter 4

THE NEW WITCHCRAFT

As I said earlier, *witchcraft* is described as a rebellion against God in 1 Samuel 15:23. And pride is the root of all rebellion. Pride is the root of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. And satan is the king (father) of all the children of pride (Job 41:34). The good side of that tree of the knowledge of good and evil is represented by the new witchcraft. ALL religions apart from true Christianity (represented in the tree of life) comes under the category of the good side of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Christianity has one gospel and it is the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 10:38–38; 16:24–25; Mark 8;34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). The gospel of the kingdom is the dividing line; it is the ax that is laid to the root of all that is of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil (Matt. 3:10; Luke 3:9). The gospel of the kingdom is a proclamation of the king Jesus's dominion over all things. That proclamation is, "Repent and come to the preservation that is in the atonement of Christ's sacrifice at the cross (the tree of life), or perish for eternity outside of that provision. We must lose our lives in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross by the faith, for the resurrected Christ to live out His life IN us to DO the will of the Father through us (John 4:34; Matt. 7:21; 1 John 2:17).

Fallen men want to believe that they can DO good things (especially religious men). Jesus tells us it is not possible; there is none good but One, and that is God (Matt. 19:17; Mark 10:18). It is IMPOSSIBLE for man in his fallen state to do anything good (Matt. 19:23–26; Mark 10:23–27). Even if society may see it as a good deed, the motive in the heart of fallen man is wicked, making the good that he wants to do evil (Jer. 17:9; Rom. 7:14–25. Matt. 19:26; Mark 10:27). It all comes from the same tree of the knowledge of good and evil, which ALL amounts to rebellion against God's ownership of us as Creator (and is witchcraft). The spiritual power source to try to fulfill the innate commission of God through the

knowledge of good and evil is satan working through our flesh. The dark side of this tree is open (naked) and apparent to the world. But the good side of this tree attempts to cover its nakedness with the fig leaves of religion. It is just as evil and as dark as the dark side of this tree, and even more so, because of the deception that blinds the practitioner and gives them a false sense of security (Rev. 3:17). All this "other" religion is all rebellion and witchcraft because the spiritual power source is corrupted with rebellion and repudiation of God's ownership, declaring himself to be god, and the wisdom is corrupted by repudiating the governance of God's Word (Ezek. 28:17). There is no life or light in their spiritual power source, satan. They are in spiritual darkness, professing themselves to be wise in the Scriptures, but they can't know the Scriptures, because they have not the Spirit of God IN them, Who alone can reveal and illuminate the Scriptures to us (1 Cor. 2:10–14; Rom. 1:22; John 3:19–20). Additionally, nothing can come to us from God except through the faith, which comes only from the gospel of the kingdom, which they DO NOT PREACH. It is the broad road that leads to destruction because it encompasses everything (good religion, good deeds, all apparent evil, etc.) that is not the life source in the gospel of the kingdom. The atoning blood of Jesus Christ.

The modern-day witchcraft is "religious" witchcraft. It is man's effort through his "religious" ceremonies to manipulate the spirit realm to satisfy his lust (desires) that are not crucified with Christ (James 1:13–15; Gal. 2:20). Man, in his fallen state, has no means to manipulate the spirit realm; therefore, he must join himself with devils to accomplish this task; this is the result of ALL false doctrines (1 Tim. 4:11; 1 Cor. 10). God the Father has a plan (Jer. 29:11–14) to satisfy all of man's needs in union with Himself through repentance and acceptance of the sacrifice of His Son paid at Calvary. But the new religious witchcraft is in rebellion against God's plan, substituting his own plan ("Give me Barabbas, satan, and crucify Jesus"), making himself into his own god, to satisfy his uncrucified lust (idolatry) (1 Sam. 15:23).

Religion is satan's greatest weapon against humanity. Because the preachers don't preach the gospel of the kingdom, the churches

have become synagogues of satan (covens of witches) practicing modern-day witchcraft, prosperous and clean. (Most preachers don't even know what the gospel of the kingdom is.) Do you want to know how God sees the modern church? He sees it as modern-day witchcraft: sacrificing the blood of Jesus's martyrs and all the saints, His apostles and prophets, and all the slain of the earth (Isa. 1:10–16, 59:1–19; Rev. 16:6, 17:6, 18:24). And you think you are going to heaven from one of these wicked witchcraft churches? If you are not going to REPENT and come out of them NOW, I would suggest you go find a rock to hide under. Those preaching bastards would tell you that God is love and He wouldn't hurt you or send you to hell. Oh yeah! They don't know God! Love sent His Son to die for you. And if you reject His sacrifice for you, it is like spitting in God's face and saying, "I don't need a Savior." And on top of that, you kill His spouse and children with your wicked witchcraft, which you refuse to stop doing (Rev. 9:20–21, 16:9–11). What would your attitude be toward someone that killed your spouse and all your children? Consider your ways. Ask God to remove the scales off your eyes and the veil of deception off your heart and mind.

After twenty years, I returned to the old witch coven to preach to them and attempt to lead them to the kingdom of God. It was hard to recognize the place—a storm surge from Hurricane Rita had rearranged the landscape. So much had changed in twenty years; it took me a while to trace some of them down. I found out about most of them through the wife of one of the members that I found. The coven mother had passed away, along with the wife's husband and two other members, through illnesses. (Sin will find you out and shorten your life.) One was in jail for life for murder. And two had moved away when they found religion, the new witchcraft. The member's wife said they told her in correspondence that it was "the modern-day witchcraft, clean and prosperous." There was no fear of dogs digging up the bones, no mess to clean up after sacrifices, and no worry about screams alerting the neighbors or police. And it is very lucrative. It is like multilevel marketing, she said. "We get residual income from our master, satan, through our downline members killing other Christians throughout the whole world, using

TV and all sorts of media. It is an ingenious scheme." They were attending Kenneth and Gloria Copeland's church and loving it. They were living large with good jobs, plenty of money, dressing well, and riding in style in their new cars. Life was good (for a season) (Jer. 44:17; Heb. 11:25). I attempted to preach the gospel of the kingdom to the wife, but she didn't want to hear it. I left her with some tracts, which she accepted. I pray she finds a relationship with Jesus, as I found. She looked so beaten down and hollow. It saddened my heart to see, knowing there was a cure but she wouldn't accept Him. But that is what that little punk satan will do: he will use you up as his slave for his purposes for all he can get out of you, then kill you or toss you out when you are worthless to him. And his best work is done through preaching bastards who have sold their souls to him to preach his false doctrines, where he sits in the temple of their bodies, calling himself god. And they believe him over God Almighty.

In the witchcraft circles, there is fierce competition between one another and between one group and another group to see whose powers are greater. They are constantly fighting one another. It even drives satan insane trying to work with them. But in religion, he has his best work on display. There is still fighting and competition among the groups, but within the groups, there is much more cohesion behind his particular false doctrine for that group, whereby he can destroy more souls through them (1 Tim. 4:1; 1 Cor. 10:20–22). Also, in this modern-day witchcraft, satan can garner more loving praise to himself, like he desires (Isa. 14:13–14). In the old witchcraft, his slaves would offer him blood sacrifices to gain his powers. And then they would use the powers to fuss and fight and kill one another, along with other people that stood in their way or they just didn't like. Of course, all death of humans is a pleasure to satan, for he disdains them all. But loving praises to satan is very rare in the old witchcraft. That is why satan loves the modern-day witchcraft. Through his high priests' working their sorcery on the people to blind them, he perpetrates his identity theft of Jesus in all the churches (and TV programs, YouTube, etc.). Then through his various religions preaching his false doctrines (and even blaspheming Jesus Christ), the IGNORANT people offer him loving

praises every Sunday. These people will be so surprised when they wake up in hell for all eternity and the devil behind their churches' particular false doctrines demands they sing him praises like they used to do on earth in the church buildings (Ps. 137:3). The little punk doesn't even mind if you call him Jesus in your praises.

My friends, every doctrine that is NOT *the* doctrine of Jesus Christ (2 John 1:9) is a doctrine of devils that will lead you to hell. And all praises where those false doctrines are being preached are being offered up to satan and NOT God Almighty. It would behoove you to KNOW what the doctrine of Jesus Christ is, wouldn't you think? Don't continue to be IGNORANT; study your Bible so you won't be a DUMB Christian that ends up going to hell for all eternity. Come out from among all these false churches and religions that don't preach this ONE TRUE GOSPEL; this may be your last WARNING! The doctrine of Jesus Christ is the same as the gospel of the kingdom, which includes Matthew 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20. "REPENT! And come out from among them and be ye separate!" says the Lord.

The following are some of my observations regarding the new witchcraft in the church buildings. If a homosexual or a fornicator or the like is in the choir or playing praise music, even if the proper gospel is being preached, God will not inhabit that praise. He is a holy God, and He will not come to inhabit a dirty house that is an abomination to Him.

Sid Roth (among others) is a good example of a breeder in the old witchcraft that is operating under the cover of the new witchcraft. He knows how to lead souls to the kingdom of God. But then he puts them in cages to sacrifice them to satan with all the false-preaching bastards he brings on his programs that are propagating doctrines of devils to suck the money out of them. Anything that spiritually wiggles a toe, shimmies, or shakes, he will parade it before the people as being from God, even though it does not conform to the Word of God. He does not know what the gospel of the kingdom is and does not care that he is sending multitudes to the abyss, just like a mother or abortionist that has grown callous about murdering babies. After the third or fourth one, there are no more feelings for

them left; the conscience is seared. You know babies are so messy to deal with. It is much easier just to take their money and murder them with false-preaching abortionists. Their spiritual blood then mingles with all the rivers of natural blood flowing from all the abortion clinics in this nation as a sacrifice to satan, the god of this nation.

John Crowder (among others) is a good example of the ones in the old witchcraft that skin the children alive and drink their blood to get high. What would you do to John if you caught him doing that to your child? This is what is happening spiritually behind his false doctrines, and no one calls him out; no one screams out blasphemy, tearing their garments as they run upon him and knock his teeth out. No one is batting an eye in the churches he visits. I am surprised the ground hasn't opened up underneath him and swallowed him and his whole household alive into hell.

A lot of these false-preaching bastards are good examples of the ones in the old witchcraft that drink the spiritual blood of the children of God and then astral-project to murder those that would call them out for their false doctrines, which are murdering God's children. And they also conjure up devils in what they call prayer to cause all sorts of evil against those they perceive to be against their false doctrines. Sounds sort of like Cain (Gen. 1:3–11). If they would just accept the sacrifice that has already been paid for them (Pentecostal dumbness), they would be accepted. But instead, they choose to MURDER anyone that would point out the error of their salvation by water baptism LIE with their witchcraft and sorcery. The blood of those they have MURDERED is crying out from the ground for vengeance. Is their religion any different from Islam, which MURDERS those that don't believe like them? At least Islam is honest about MURDERING you. But there is a blood that cries a better thing than the blood of Abel (Heb. 12:24). It is Jesus's blood. And if they would accept that sacrifice, Jesus would save them.

Kenneth Copeland, Joyce Meyer, Creflo Dollar, Jesse Duplantis, Morris Cerullo (among many others) are good examples of the ones in the old witchcraft that make religious porn videos to sell all over the world of Jesus dying spiritually on the cross and going to hell and

being abused by demons. And just like the witches of the old witchcraft do their spells on the videos to attach devils to them, to addict and possess the viewers, so they get a captive audience with recurring revenue, so do these preaching bastards. They teach blasphemy of God and rebellion against God for money, money, money now for their planes and mansions. They teach their followers to be little gods, like their father, satan. They drink the blood of apostles and prophets that would call out their evil deeds, which they murdered with their witchcraft and sorcery. And they call it getting drunk on the Holy Spirit. The same witchcraft and sorcery they use to blind the hearts and minds of their followers, putting scales over their eyes. They also lay hands on the ignorant sheep to impart their devils to them, the same as Benny Hinn and Guillermo Maldonado.

Leroy Thompson (among others) is a good example of the ones in the old witchcraft that practice incantations and spells for hire and also invoke devils to go kill, steal, and destroy to bring them other people's stuff, so you can get money, money, money coming to you NOW! Never mind that you will have to pay for it in hell, hell, hell for all eternity, because you rejected the gospel of the kingdom. Your pile of ill-gotten loot will be burning in hell next to you for all eternity to show you what you traded the FREE gift of salvation for which you rejected.

So how can someone be made FREE from the modern-day witchcraft? The same as being made FREE from the old witchcraft. The Bible tells us in the Old Testament that we should not suffer a witch to live (Exod. 22:18). The cure is to KILL THEM ALL! God has not changed. That is what the Word tells us to do, and that is what we should do! It is the law of sin and death! That means all the modern-day religious witches must DIE. That is the exact cure I am promoting. It is called the gospel of the kingdom. We MUST LOSE our lives in order to have the (eternal) life of Christ (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). We lose our lives by the faith in a baptism of death with Jesus Christ on the cross.

All the modern-day religious witches need to DIE—that is the cure for their sin nature (Rom. 6:7). The Word tells us that ALL have

sinned and come short of the glory of God (Rom. 3:23). And the wages (penalty) of sin is DEATH. BUT the (FREE) gift of God is eternal life through (the atoning sacrifice of) Jesus Christ our Lord (on the cross) (Rom. 6:23). That, my friends, is what Christ did for us at the cross; it is the BEAUTY and ELOQUENCE of the gospel of the kingdom. It is the Lord's doing; it is marvelous in our eyes (Ps. 118:23). If you will accept the DEATH of Jesus Christ as your own, by the faith in your baptism of death with Him on the cross, then the price for all your sins can be paid in full, and you can have the resurrected life of Christ living through you (by His Spirit) so that you can live a holy and acceptable life in the eyes of God the Father (Matt. 16:24–25; Rom. 12:1). So the sentence of DEATH is still carried out according to the Word; only Jesus is KILLED in our place, and we get to go FREE. That is NOT a freedom to continue IN the sin—such *were* some of you (1 Cor. 6:11). It is a freedom afforded to us by the justification and washing by the innocent blood of Christ, which paid for our bodies. This freedom is for the resurrected Christ (now) IN us to live out His holy life through us (by our permission each day in prayer), to complete the sanctification process by the same faith we got saved with (1 Cor. 6:11). This is called taking up our cross to follow Jesus. Won't you accept the sacrifice Jesus paid for you today? Today is the day of salvation! Ask forgiveness of your modern-day religious witchcraft and ask Jesus to come inside of you and be your Lord! Then take up your cross and follow Jesus. Amen! "And come out from among them!" says the Lord.

"Who will rise up for Me against the evildoers? Or who will stand up for Me against the workers of iniquity?" (Ps. 94:16). "And I heard the voice of the Lord saying, 'Whom shall I send, and who will go for US?' Then said I, 'Here am I; send me [Lord]' (Isa. 6:8). But I found out the hard way that the devils behind those demonic preaching bastards don't play games: their mission is to kill, steal, and destroy, just like their spiritual daddy, satan. And anyone seeking to expose their demonic deceptions better have a close relationship with God. "Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence" (Ps. 94:17). That is how I am alive today. Although I did

suffer the loss of my family, hopefully and prayerfully, I will have a bigger one (treasures) in heaven.

Chapter 5

FALSE DOCTRINES THAT I HAVE EXPERIENCED

This is not going to be an all-inclusive, deep dive into all false religions, heretical Christianity, or obvious cults that are out there, such as Catholicism, Hinduism, Islam, Buddhism, Mormonism, Scientology, Jehovah's Witnesses, Eckankar, Emergent Church, Masonry, Eastern Star, Seventh-Day Adventism, yoga, transcendental meditation, Unitarianism, Shintoism, self-realization, reincarnation, oneness or United Pentecostals, Church of Christ, New Apostolic Reformation, Moonies, humanism, Hare Krishna's, Confucianism, Bahaism, etc. to name a few. I am just going to be discussing the ones that I have had personal experience with to relay to you, the reader, how the Holy Spirit worked in my life to move me away from them, reveal what they were to me, move upon me to confront them, or how He extricated me from them, etc., so that you may profit from my experiences. First, I want to discuss false preaching in general.

Through my experiences, I have come to realize that the two preaching bastards that have caused more harm and damage to the Church of Jesus Christ in our time, more than any two individuals from all of history that I know of, have been Kenneth Hagin and Oral Roberts. And I would venture to say that they have even sent more people to hell than all the Catholic popes. Mostly due to modern-day communications enabling them to reach more people with their poison. Multitudes are in hell with their spiritual father, Kenneth Hagin, following his Word of Faith (WOF) movement, or they will soon be if they don't repent and come out of all the wickedness he taught. And Oral Roberts, this son of Belial, with his seed faith giving teaching, has destroyed more churches and cursed more people's finances and starved to death more preachers of righteousness than

can be counted or imagined. And he has caused the people of God to abhor the holy offerings of God (1 Sam. 2:12, 17).

Someone that is mightily used of God (even for their entire life) can turn on a dime at any point of their life and go back to the vomit of their old nature and die in spiritual darkness and go to hell for eternity (2 Pet. 2:10–22). And having turned back to the vomit, they can again turn back to the life of the resurrected Christ Jesus offers us at the cross and be saved again, as exampled by Samson and Peter in Judges 16:20, 28–30 and Matthew 16:23. They can be used again mightily of God like Paul was, due to his ignorance (1 Tim. 1:13). So even though I call out a lot of names in this book as being false-preaching bastards (as directed by God) to deliver those deceived by them, be careful not to make them into monsters that are beyond God's grace—pray for them. Because God can change them in an instant if they will turn back to Him (Ezek. 3:20–21). He did it for me; He can do it for them. To be sure, God's grace can cover someone in their ignorance, following after false doctrines, and even the preaching bastards that preach the false doctrines (if they don't truly believe the false doctrines in their hearts), and they can make it to heaven by the skin of their teeth. Yes, that is the way God's grace works. Someone preaching false doctrine in ignorance can make it to heaven, while those he fed his poison to end up in hell. And someone that is willingly and knowingly preaching false doctrine that goes to hell can be instrumental in bringing souls to the kingdom of God. How is that possible? you may ask.

Well, even rat poison has 99.9 percent good food or inert ingredients with attractants in it. False preachers almost always mix their poison with some truth. The Holy Spirit can move upon and anoint that truth that they do preach and someone gets saved by it, then hopefully get them out from among the false. That is why it is incumbent upon ALL believers (especially the newborn) to pay attention to the unction inside of them from the Holy Spirit (1 John 2:20) and to search the Scriptures to make sure what is preached is of God (Acts 17:11). Even in the OT, there were many offerings for the sin of ignorance. But when God's Truth comes to the one in error, He DEMANDS and COMMANDS repentance and a departure from it

(come out from among them) (Acts 17:30; 2 Cor. 6:17). And if the gift of repentance is rejected by that person rejecting the Truth that is presented to them to bring them out of error, He WILL remove His covering of grace and they will suffer the consequences of their then-willing ignorance (1 Cor. 14:38). In times past, God winked at this ignorance, but (when He reveals His Truth) now COMMANDS all men everywhere to REPENT and come out of it (Acts 17:30). The one who is in error, who hears the Truth that will bring them out of their error and reject that Truth for whatever reason, they are also rejecting their gift of repentance, and they will be going to hell for eternity, plain and simple.

My beloved brothers and sisters, a hired shepherd will not confront you and your sin, exampled by that spineless, gutless, preaching bastard Joel Osteen. He is a dog returned to his vomit, a puke-faced preaching bastard. So many preachers and teachers today have departed from the faith that our old selfish sin nature must die on the cross for Jesus to live in us, and they are overthrowing the faith of many peoples' salvation with other gospels of prosperity, wisdom, positive thinking, and faith in anything but their DEATH with Jesus on the cross. Their faith is in their religion, in their baptism, in a church, in their self-realization, in their confessions, in a denomination, in their keeping of the law, in their keeping of sacraments, or in their faith, etc. These false preachers are hired shepherds, and they don't give a hoot about your spiritual destiny. They are wolves in sheep's clothing, out to fleece you of your money and send your soul to hell.

My beloved brothers and sisters, the Lord has shown me the pitiful sight of the spiritual state of most of His children, all naked (lost salvation) and wounded, blinded and bruised up by these false preachers and false teachers that have overthrown the faith of many by leading them away from the faith in their death with Jesus on the cross (Rev. 3:17). So how can we recognize a false preacher? By what they are preaching (or not preaching)! If they are NOT preaching and living in (abiding in) the doctrine of Christ, they DO NOT HAVE GOD (abiding IN them) (2 John 1:9). They DO NOT HAVE the Father or the Son. That makes them preaching bastards.

They are not sent by God the Father, nor has He commanded them or spoken to them to preach. They preach and prophesy by familiar spirits, no differently from the psychics that people call on the hotlines. Also, you can't know a sermon or a prophecy is a lie if you are watching TV all the time or you are on your cell phone all the time. You should be giving the Lord a tithe of your time—that is, 2.4 hours every day—in prayer, praise, and reading of the Word. If you are not strong in the Word, the false preachers will strip you naked of your salvation and use your money for evil purposes that YOU will be held accountable for (2 John 1:10–11).

False preachers have false visions and practice divination by conjuring up devils or practicing magic all in the name of the Lord Jesus to meet the evil desires and ungodly lust of their uncrucified flesh. These are the desires and lust that they refuse to crucify on the cross with Jesus Christ, so God gives them over to them. Notice that they have false visions (Jer. 14:14). These are real experiences and real visions that they think is from God. The only thing is, the source is not God the Holy Spirit, Whom they have grieved, wounded, and despised with their constant rebellion. The source of their vision is satan and his dark forces. Saints, don't be fooled; satan can imitate almost everything God does, except true love (sacrificial love): he cannot touch that because he cannot sacrifice anything for anybody else—he is all about self. For an example of a false vision, turn to Job 4:12–21. Eliphaz the Temanite has a false vision in these passages. His vision came complete with physical manifestations and an apparition. But what came out of his mouth after the vision aimed at Job was straight from the pits of hell to overthrow Job's faith, to send him to the place where the vision came from. Saints, we don't walk by physical manifestations; we walk by faith in the Word of God. If you are ignorant of the Word of God, you are easy pickings for the devil. Anything coming from the spiritual realm into the physical body will similarly affect this mortal flesh, whether it be from evil spirits or the Holy Spirit.

In the witchcraft circles I came out of, they practiced laying on of hands for the transference of anointings, but they were transferring devils. They prayed in tongues and shimmied and shook and

prophesied, but it was from devils. Just because someone has a physical manifestation or sees an apparition while receiving a vision DOES NOT mean it is from God. Does it line up with the full counsel of God's Word? What are they preaching? The spirit that is present will be a direct result of what they are preaching. That is how you judge. Again, your defense against preached lies, false prophesies, false visions, divination, and magic from false preachers is to know the Word of God. If you receive their word from hell, you will end up where that word came from. Turn off your TV and get Bible on CD or MP3 and the like. Listen to it while you sleep. Your spirit-man never sleeps. Listen to it while you drive, while you go about your day. False preachers preach lies because that is what most people want to hear and *pay* for. They want their delusions to be fed and pumped up, that they can have their self-life AND get to heaven too. If the dumb sheep wouldn't pay them, they would not be preaching it. They are in it strictly for the money. By contrast, I have been preaching this gospel of the kingdom from pulpit and radio for twenty-two years, and I have yet to receive a payday from this gospel (that is, money coming in that was more than expenses)—NOT ONE! That is the sacrificial love of Jesus that satan can't imitate. It can only come from Jesus inside the individual. A preacher is supposed to live from the gospel he preaches. That is why there is a famine of Truth in this land; the dumb sheep have starved to death all the true preachers by all their giving to the false-preaching bastards that are killing them spiritually. In 2 Thessalonians 2:10–11, the Holy Spirit tells us that God sends delusion on those that do not receive the love of the Truth that they might be saved. Faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God (Rom. 10:17). So if there are no preachers of the Truth (the doctrine of Christ), there can be no faith for the Truth, thus no real salvation. The outcome of that is that judgment must come.

My dear brothers and sisters, I am sent to you as a gift from God to tell you the truth that will make you free. The truth is that you cannot obtain righteousness by religion or the keeping of law while feeding your self-will, your self-desires, and your pride in self-sufficiency. You MUST lose ALL your life to obtain the life of Christ (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25). That is the gospel of the kingdom, plain

and simple. Righteousness in the eyes of God cannot be obtained by any other means than by faith in your DEATH with Jesus on the cross. You MUST die and be buried with Jesus (in a baptism of death) and stay buried by the faith or you WILL be destined for hell for all eternity. If you do not repent of following all these false-preaching bastards, these other faiths, and these other gospels and stop giving your money to them, you WILL be deluded and wake up one day in hell and wonder what in the world happened. But it will be too late then. Your judgment will be for all eternity. What happened is that you hated the Truth that you must DIE to self-life for Christ to live through you and manifest the works of the Father through you that will destroy the works of the devil in you and through you (1 John 3:4–10). The false preachers don't want to preach the Truth because they want to keep the people in their sins (darkness). If they get saved and come into the light, they can then see the false preacher's lies. Also, their followers don't want to come to the light because they are living in sin, and the light will expose their sin, which the people love (John 3:19–21; Luke 6:39).

This goes hand in hand with Luke 6:26, where the Holy Spirit shows us that all men speak well of a false prophet (same as a false preacher), that is because they do not point out the people's sins or the sins of the nation. In Matthew 7:15–20, we see that false prophets look just like sheep on the outside. But we are not to know one another after the outward appearance; we are to know one another after the spirit and not after the flesh. False preachers talk the talk—they know all the lingo, just how to feed your delusions of getting to heaven without dying on the cross—but they cannot walk the walk. Jesus said they are ravening wolves. That is, they are extremely eager for self-gratification at your expense. Whatever makes them look good or feel good, they will pursue with lust, including the selling of your souls to satan for money by agreeing to teach and preach his lies. Jesus said we would know them by their fruits. This includes what they preach and what their character is like. Heresy is a fruit of the flesh (Gal. 5:19–20). What are they preaching? False preachers do not preach the gospel of the kingdom, that you must die to self-life for Jesus to live through you,

because there is no money in it. No one wants to pay someone to tell them they must die. But this is the power of the gospel that they deny (2 Tim. 3:5). It is the mystery of godliness (Col. 1:27). It is the resurrected Christ living His life through the individual that makes them Holy, by destroying the works of the devil that would have been worked through them had Jesus not been ALIVE IN them (1 John 3:8–10). You must die for Christ to live. It is Christ living through you that makes you holy and gets you to heaven. Religion cannot get you to heaven. The other side of the fruit of the false preacher is their character. They don't display the fruits of the Spirit as enumerated in Galatians 5:22–23. They don't have love (sacrificial), joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, meekness, temperance, etc. False preachers' intent and purpose are to deceive many. The more people they deceive, the more money they receive from satan for the souls.

They betray Jesus and bow down to worship satan in teaching his lies, error, heresy, and false doctrine for the kingdoms of this world (especially religious kingdoms) (Matt. 4:8–9). Jesus tells us in Matthew 24:24 that they shall work great signs and wonders, healings, miracles, etc. Don't be deceived, my beloved brethren; just because people are getting healed does not make them from God. You can be healed and go to hell. A lot of healthy people died and went to hell. And a lot of sick people died and went to heaven. What are they preaching? Some of them don't preach anything. The punk satan can imitate almost all God does in the earth except true (sacrificial) love. The Holy Spirit in Revelation 16:13–14 tells us that unclean spirits, like frogs, come out of their mouths, and these devils work the miracles. These false-healing preachers have conjured up these devils to work miracles to suck your money out of you. Because they refuse to go to the cross and die to their self-desire and their self-will, they want you to join them in rebellion to God's way. And they will use your money to gather more people in opposition to God's plan, which is for you to die with Christ by the faith for you to live for eternity with Him.

My beloved brothers and sisters, the greatest danger in this world for a child of God is not that we get sick or live in poverty or that we

are persecuted or pass through many tribulations and the like. The greatest danger in this world for the child of God is that we are deceived. How horrible it would be to find out after the rapture that we have been serving satan in our religion all our lives, thinking that little punk was God Almighty and, worse yet, calling ourselves as loving him. Yuck! Gag me with a spoon. How horrible would that be? And yet this is the pathway most Christians are on, following after all these false-preaching bastards. The Holy Spirit in 2 John 1:9–11 lets us know that if anyone is not content to continue teaching the doctrine of Christ, they are disloyal to what Jesus taught, and they are traitors. They are children of satan, led by devils and the flesh and not the Holy Spirit. They are enemies of all righteousness and pervert the ways of the Lord. The Holy Spirit warns us not to accept them into our home; that means don't buy their books, their CDs, their letters or watch their TV programs or YouTube videos. We are not to give them money or any encouragement, or we become partakers of their evil deeds. That means for every soul that goes to hell with the help of our money, we are blood guilty and will be punished with the same punishment as the false preachers (Matt. 18:6). It is accounted against us as a dead work, and we will be judged severely for it. "Repent and come out from among them and be separated from them," says the Lord.

The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 John 2:27 that the anointing that we have received teaches us all things. We receive this anointing when we receive Jesus, the Anointed One, as our Lord and Savior. This verse is not saying that we do not need to be instructed in the Word of God by the fivefold ministry (Eph. 4:11–14). This verse is telling us that we do not need anyone to tell us what person or doctrine is from God or not from God when God dwells inside of us. God inside of us will tell us. For example, I was watching Benny Hinn on TV, and the anointing told me that he is not from God. I got up from the TV and went for a walk with my Lord and asked Him to show me what was not right because I did not understand. He asked me the question, "What is he preaching?" Mr. Hinn was not preaching anything—nothing, nada, zilch. He sang some songs and paraded some people up on the stage that got healed, and he never once opened the Bible

or quoted a Scripture verse. Then at the end of his sideshow, he had the gall to ask for money to send this "gospel" around the world. My beloved brothers and sisters, God puts supreme importance on the preaching of His gospel. Miracles are never used to bring someone into a saving relationship with Jesus Christ. Miracles are for drawing people in to "hear" the gospel. Repentance is a gift received by the faith in the gospel, and if the gospel is not preached, there can be no faith to receive repentance. The Word tells us in 1 Corinthians 1:21 that it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. In response to a request to minister healing to the masses, Jesus tells us in Mark 1:38 (Mark 4:43) that He came to PREACH. My dear friends, you can be healed and go to hell, but you cannot get born again and go to heaven without the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom. Jesus tells us that the gospel of the kingdom SHALL be preached in the entire world for a witness unto all nations, and then shall the end come. Jesus sent His disciples out to PREACH the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 10:7; Mark 3:15, 6:12, 16:15, 20; Luke 9:2, 6, 60, 24:47). Mr. Hinn and a multitude of other false preachers are at war with God and Jesus Christ's second coming, and they care more about your money in their pockets than your eternal soul. Flee from them as in holy terror! And ask for a refund!

For those false preachers and teachers that do preach *a* gospel, the Holy Spirit showed me another way to discern them. He brought me to 1 John 5:8 and told me that the Spirit, the water of the Word, and the blood would all bear witness of the true gospel. The true gospel washes us by the Spirit (Tit. 3:5), washes us by the Word (Eph. 5:26), and washes us by the blood (1 John 1:9; Rev. 1:5). He told me that if these three were not present in the gospel and agree as one, then the gospel and/or sign and wonder were false. Brothers and sisters, just like Jesus foretold in Matthew 24:24, of great signs and wonders in the end-time, on queue many preachers and teachers are demonstrating miraculous healings and wonders like gold dust and gold teeth fillings, among other things, in their ministries. Are these from God, or are they lying signs and wonder? The Lord answered that question for me with a question—what are they preaching? If they are preaching anything other than the one

true gospel that we have to lose our life by the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, then they are preaching a LIE, and ANY miraculous healing or sign and wonder confirming a LIE is a LYING miracle sign and wonder empowered by unclean spirits and NOT the Holy Spirit.

Just to highlight a few other “healing” ministers (a few of many), besides the illustrious Benny Hinn, that is moving in lying signs and wonders according to the 1 John 5:8 test, I will mention Guillermo Maldonado and Kevin Dedman.

They do not preach the gospel of the kingdom. The miracles, signs, and wonders that follow their ministries are lying signs and wonders by unclean spirits even though people may be getting healed. Kevin rarely mentions the blood, the cross, or dying to self. The Holy Spirit will not be present where there is no blood of the Lamb. Kevin advocates getting in the presence of God and getting drunk and then leaking out God’s presence to those around you. And he advocates that in such times of leaking, preaching is not necessary. Oh really? What does the Holy Spirit have to tell us about that? In 1 Corinthians 1:21, He tells us through Paul that it pleased God by the foolishness of “preaching” to save them that believe. But Kevin and his ilk of puke-faced preaching bastards don’t want people saved, because they would enter the light and see that all their foolishness was from that STUPID little punk satan. The Holy Spirit lets us know in Isaiah 14:12–14 that satan wants to be like god. He desires the praises of his people, and he prefers that you do not bring the blood of the Lamb with you when you come into his presence. The Holy Spirit is not going to be around where there is no preaching of the Word and no blood of the Lamb. And I believe the drunkenness Kevin and his companions are experiencing is from unclean spirits, and it is the judgment of God listed in Isaiah 28:7–8 and Jeremiah 51:57, for being out of the Way, erring in vision, and stumbling in judgment.

Brothers and sisters, I am going to say it again: the Holy Spirit warns us in Revelation 16:13–14 that evil, unclean spirits, like frogs, would come out of the mouth of the dragon, the beast, and the false prophet and go forth and work miracles to gather a people to battle

against God Almighty. The Holy Spirit, in Revelation 19:20, tells us that the false prophet that worked miracles by the power of the antichrist would deceive them (with witchcraft and sorcery) that had received the mark of the beast and them that worshipped his image, and they would be cast into the lake of fire with the antichrist. The mark of the beast is placed IN the hand or forehead (Rev. 13:16). Indicating what we do and think marks us for God or against God.

What are you thinking? In Ephesians 4:27, the Holy Spirit tells us to give no place to the devil. Where? In the mind. What are we thinking? We are to cast down every thought that exalts itself against the knowledge of God and bring into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ (2 Cor. 10:4–6). What are you allowing into your mind? It will mark you for God or against God. Guard your mind. We are to think on things above (Phil. 4:8; Col. 3:1–4). We are to seek first the kingdom of God every day (daily bread). What is the Father's will for you today? Think on that, focus on that, do that, and His kingdom will have come IN you. If you are not thinking on God, what you are thinking on marks you for satan NOW as his slave. Taking a physical device later IN your forehead will just be the branding of his property that has already (willingly or ignorantly) chosen to receive his mark. Guard your mind; it is the temple of God for His purposes ONLY! (That is what *holy* means, "setting apart our minds for God's purposes ONLY.")

What are we doing? If Christ is alive IN us, He should be doing the will of the Father. Or rather, by the faith Jesus should be doing the will of the Father (His meat) through us (John 4:34, 6:27–28; Phil. 1:6, 13). If the resurrected Christ is not doing the will of the Father through you, then by default you are a slave of satan, and you are doing his will like a puppet on strings (Rom. 6:16–18; 2 Pet. 2:19). There is NO in-between. Even Bob Dylan could figure it out: you ARE going to SERVE somebody. But unlike in Dylan's song, there is no *might* with the fallen nature of man. You *will* serve the devil (being his slave), or you will serve the Lord (voluntarily submitting fully to His Lordship) (Rom. 6:16). Many in this fallen world are serving satan by doing various and enumerable good religious works (Matt. 7:22–23). They will be cast into the lake of fire

with the false prophet and the antichrist, along with all those that do evil works (Rev. 19:20). Those religious works are described in the Bible as dead works that must be repented of (Heb. 6:1). There is no resurrected life of Christ in them; hence, they are dead. The ONLY ONE that can do good works is the resurrected Christ IN and through the believer (Matt. 19:17; Mark 10:18; John 14:12; Acts 10:38). Believer in what? Believer in the gospel of the kingdom that we must lose our lives for Christ to live (Gal. 2:20; Luke 9:23–24). The risen Lord IN us doing the will of the Father through us is what destroys the works of the devil through us (1 John 3:8). Doing the will of the Father is what marks us for God or against God (Matt. 7:21, 12:50; 1 John 2:17). NOT doing the Father's will marks us for satan. If you are NOT doing the will of the Father, what you are doing (dead works) marks you for satan NOW as his slave. Taking a physical device IN your hand later will just be the branding of his property that has already (willingly or ignorantly) chosen to receive his mark (the doing of dead works). Seek ye first the kingdom of God IN the earth that is your body, fully submitting it to the Lord as His temple for His purposes ONLY (the doing of the Father's will)! (That is what *holy* means, "setting apart our bodies for God's purposes ONLY.")

Again, in Revelation 19:20, those that take the mark of the beast and that worshipped his image will be cast into the lake of fire with the false prophet and the antichrist. So what is the image of the beast? People are worshipping satan's image right now, a lot of them in church buildings. The image of the beast is the self-centered self-life, which is in rebellion against God, repudiating His ownership as Creator, rejecting the governance of His Word over them, declaring themselves to be god, demanding everyone else worship their little god of self. This is the image of all that reject the gospel of the kingdom. The gospel says we (self-life) MUST deny self and take up the cross daily and DIE (by the faith) with Christ on the cross, to follow Him, being conformed into His image (Luke 9:23–24; Rom. 8:29). This is the only gospel that gives one the power to have victory over the beast (IN the false-preaching bastards) over his image, over his mark, and over the number of his name (Rev. 15:2).

If you reject the gospel of the kingdom (knowingly or in your ignorance), you WILL worship and serve satan, and you WILL be conformed to satan's image, and you WILL drink of the wrath of God, being tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the Lamb forever (Rev. 14:10). There is NO in-between. You will serve God, or you will serve satan. Choose well, my friends.

The biggest miracle, sign, and wonder of this world is not healing; it is a sinner transformed into the image of Christ (a new creature IN Christ, back into the image of God [2 Cor. 5:17]) by the washing of the Holy Spirit, the Word, and the blood through the faith that we are crucified with Christ. Here is yet another example of a preaching bastard that displays an astonishing ignorance of the Word of God. Paula White says to her (must be ignorant) followers that anyone that tells you to deny yourself must be from satan. Listen to what Jesus, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, tells us: "If any man will come after Me, let him DENY himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me" (Matt. 16:25). Listen to what Jesus, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, tells us: "Whosoever will come after Me, let him DENY himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me" (Mark 8:34). Listen to what Jesus, the Lord of all glory, tells us: "IF any man will come after Me, let him DENY himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow Me." Now, you tell me, which one is right, blaspheming Little Ms. Witch-Bitch or Jesus Christ, the Lord of Host? I don't know about you, but for me, the choice is pretty simple. I chose Jesus Christ when I started this race, and I am going to continue choosing Him above all these lying, preaching bastards! At best, she is demon-possessed with the antichrist spirit; the abomination of desolation is sitting on the throne of her heart, proclaiming himself to be her god (2 Thess. 2:4; Mark 13:14; Dan. 11:31), and she is out of her mind (a half-wit). And at worst, she is a practicing witch, knowing what she is doing, being a personal lover and whore to satan himself. She (and her ilk) is the epitome of the whore in Revelation 17:1, which represents America (the good old USA), committing fornication with every demon spirit behind every false religion of the world, concentrating it, perfecting it, perfuming it, and then sending it back

out into the world through the cup in her hand (Rev. 17:4). That cup is TBN and other media networks that have poured out the abominations of these preaching bastards to the whole world to get them drunk off the blood of the saints, the martyrs, the prophets of Jesus Christ, and all the slain upon the earth (Rev. 16:6, 17:6, 18:24). And everyone financing these preaching bastards is GUILTY of that blood and WILL be held accountable.

The Bible gives us the sentence for their crimes: “Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live” (Exod. 22:18). Thus says the Lord God of Israel, “Let every man put on his sword and go in and out among them and KILL them ALL; they are ALL worthy of DEATH” (Exod. 32:27). ALL the witches and the witch supporters need to DIE (along with all the other sinners)! The only thing is, there are very few remaining that are holding on to the true sword of truth. Most of them have all been MURDERED by the witches and sorcerers in the church houses (Rev. 16:6, 17:6, 18:24). But the Lord has preserved a few that will put on the sword to slay all the witches and sorcerers with the gospel of the kingdom through the faith (Rom. 13:14; Gal. 3:27; Col. 2:11–13)! LISTEN UP, all you witches and sorcerers and their supporters, to the gospel of Jesus Christ’s kingdom (the Messiah of Israel): come to the cross of Jesus Christ, where He has DIED for you as your substitute, and by His shed blood, all your past sins (requiring your DEATH as a penalty) were placed ON His sinless, perfect body.

The Lion of the tribe of Judah ferociously attacked ALL your past sins. He grabbed them by the throat with the powerful jaws of His sinless life, suffocating them and killing sin’s power over you. Then the Lion sank His powerful claws into the body of sin, and He dragged it down to the grave with Him to MAKE you FREE from the devil’s power of death over you (Heb. 2:14–15; 1 Cor. 15:54–57)! And the King of Kings and the Lord of Lords comes to you today with wide-open arms of LOVE, His DEATH in hand, and He offers His death to you freely. IF you will accept His DEATH as your own, by the faith (in a baptism of DEATH), AND you confess Him as your Lord (meaning you voluntarily give Him ALL your heart, soul, mind, and strength daily), THEN He can come to live His holy life through

you, destroying the works of the devil through you daily that would seek to drag you to hell for all eternity (1 John 3:8). Praise His holy name forevermore! Consider your ways and REPENT, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand!

My dear friends, you will be conformed into the image of Christ (the resurrected Lord) or the image of satan (self). If you do not receive the love of this truth that I am preaching, that you might be saved, then you WILL be deceived into worshipping and serving satan and being conformed to his image. The little punk will enter your body, God's temple (through his various means); he will sit on the throne of your heart (where Jesus was meant to be), declaring himself to by your god; and he will temporarily get yourself what you want to satisfy the lust of your flesh, the lust of your eyes, and the pride of your selfish little life (2 Thess. 2:4; 1 John 2:15–17). The little thing will oppose everything that is of God that tries to comes to your life (gospel of the kingdom and righteous living); he will exalt himself (in his false gospels and everything unrighteous) above all of God's will for you, and the little thing will demand and command your worship (2 Thess. 2:4; Matt. 4:8–9). You will live out your puny little religious life, making all your confessions of faith, and you won't even know the difference until you wake up in the flames of hell for all eternity and wonder what the hell happened. But it will be too late. Today is the day of salvation. What is the state of your robe of righteousness? Is it without spot or wrinkle? Or is it spotted with the flesh, moth-eaten, and nonexistent and you can't see it because you are blind spiritually? Examine yourself and see whether you are IN the faith! Tomorrow may be too late! REPENT! And come running to Love's wide-open arms for you, and cherish His gospel of the kingdom and His crucified life for you, before it is too late!

These are some more biblical references on false prophets so you can study their characters (but they are the same for false preachers): Jeremiah 5:31; Jeremiah 6:13; Jeremiah 8:10; Jeremiah 14:14; Lamentations 2:14; Matthew 24:11; Acts 13:6, 8; Acts 13:10. Mostly, it all boils down to getting your money by selling your soul to satan through false preaching and working of lying signs and wonders like miracles to gain the powers of satan, no different from

the dark side of witchcraft. Been there, done that, got the T-shirt, and survived (by the grace of God) for such a time as this to warn you. Will you listen to the warnings?

Catholic False Religion

This false religion is so far off base from the Bible it cannot even be considered a part of Christianity. Anyone with common sense that reads their Bible can see that Catholicism is a big lie. The only reason I even mention this false religion is that I was brought up under its belief system and I know from experience that there is a demonic delusion behind it (sorcery to blind and deceive the masses of people). I worked in the back, behind the veil of deception, as an altar boy. I have seen the abhorrent lives of its leaders as, shall we say, much less than holy. I have seen the demonic, hypocritical, hypnotic delusions of its followers that render them ignorant of simple biblical concepts and beliefs. Its popes, cardinals, bishops, and priests are all preaching bastards leading millions to eternal destruction through its false doctrines like pied pipers, leading all their biblically ignorant followers into religious cages of ceremony and tradition until they drop off into hell for all eternity. For example, right now as I write this, people are going around with ashes on their foreheads. It is a sign that boldly declares to the whole world, “LOOK at me, I am a religious IDIOT that does not believe the Bible, that does not believe Jesus is the Messiah, no different from a Muslim.”

My dear friends, read your Bible and tell me where you see that. Do you see Jesus going around with ashes on his forehead or teaching it? Do you see any of the disciples doing it? It is a biblically DUMB tradition that religious idiots blindly follow without even questioning it in their Bibles (Acts 17:11). These people are so deluded and biblically DUMB that if the pope told them to smear chickenshit on their foreheads, they would do it (if it is not in the ashes already). Do you think these idiots wouldn’t take the mark of the beast? He is marking them now with his burnt chickenshit. And I guarantee, all the chicken farmers would vote for the pope because they would get rich on chickenshit from the deluded masses. Their

chickenshit would be worth more than the chickens. And the chicken farmers would no doubt get very angry if the truth came out and all those dummies stopped sending the popes their money. They would probably want to do me harm, but I pray the Lord save them and all the Catholic idiots (Acts 16:16–34). And these preaching bastard popes and prelates would no doubt get very angry, too, if you learn the truth and stop financing their lies. So what if they get angry? Let them (and the whole world) be mad. At least you won't be going to hell with them and with the blood of multiplied millions on your hands. And if all you religious Catholic idiots stop financing the popes and you all of a sudden see chicken farmers getting riled up, you will know for sure chickenshit was in those ashes. There will be a lot of religious idiots that wake up in hell and finally understand that they have been religiously STUPID all their lives (blindly following lying, preaching bastards, as my mother did), but it will be too late then. I am trying to lovingly tell you (like I tried to tell my mother, who wouldn't listen) that you are STUPID now while you still have time to REPENT and fix your STUPID by coming to the light Jesus (the Messiah) offers you at the cross by His atoning blood sacrifice to kill your STUPID so that you can be a child of God, walking IN His light, walking IN the Father's love and acceptance, breaking FREE from the spells of these religious bastards. You can't receive this divine light and love from Catholicism.

Catholicism's system of works-oriented salvation is no different from Islam or salvation by water baptism, or Orthodox Judaism's salvation by works, or any other myriad religions. They are all from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Because of the fall of man, we cannot do any "good works" to attain righteousness, but Jesus (the Messiah) offers you His righteousness at the cross, through His atoning blood sacrifice (Rom. 3:25–26). Won't you accept Him? I came to a knowledge of this reality when I was biblically born again (John 3:3–8) and became an outcast and disowned by my Catholic mother. No different from Muslims or Orthodox Jews casting out their offspring because they get born again. The reason being that they all have the same god: satan in disguise. Look at Goliath's question to David in 1 Samuel 17:8: "Why

are you coming to fight me [Goliath representing satan; Philistines representing the flesh, the self-life]? Aren't you servants of Saul [representing false religion, practicing witchcraft, and caging the people in the self-life]? Aren't we on the same side [don't we have the same god, satan]?" Our heavenly David took his head off then, and He took it off again (as the Messiah) at the cross.

When I was born again, there was a RADICAL change in my life for the good. And yet my blinded Catholic mother would have preferred I remain a murderous, drug-running practitioner of witchcraft, as long as I remained a BLIND, DUMB Catholic like her. Just think about that for a while, and if you can't conclude that the spirit behind that religion is demonic, then you need mental help (and Jesus can give you that, too, at the cross). It is easy to see how the pope can have an affinity to the Muslims or the Orthodox Jews or multitudes of other religions joined in ecumenicalism, as they are all serving the same god: satan in disguise (the root of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil). The Catholic sacramental system is totally nonbiblical and works-oriented. The Holy Spirit tells us their system is a LIE in Ephesians 2:8–9. He tells us that by grace are we saved through faith and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God, NOT of works, lest any man should boast. Faith in what? Faith in the atoning sacrifice of Jesus Christ's blood. Grace is a FREE gift of God; it is not earned through sacraments or any kind of good works or through a blasphemous mass that recrucifies Jesus in every service. They do not believe that the atoning blood of Jesus pays ALL the price for past sins. For them, purgatory is needed to complete the payment; that is blasphemy. That is saying Jesus's blood was not enough. They also do not believe in the once-and-for-all sacrifice of Jesus for all future sins.

They sacrifice Jesus again and again with each Mass. Both are blasphemous heresies that will keep you out of heaven. Flee from them while you can. The grace of God is attained through a simple belief (faith) that one is a sinner and that Jesus (the Messiah, God, came in the flesh), through His death and the atoning sacrifice of His blood, has paid the price for all past sins (Rom. 3:25). Simply turn to Jesus on the cross (repentance), renouncing your false religions,

and put your faith in what Jesus has already done for you at the cross, and you can have the FREE gift of salvation (become born again). The kingdom of heaven is at hand. Come out of your false religions before it is too late. Like for my dear mother, who followed those lying Catholic bastards and now is burning in hell with all the previous popes and prelates. There is no purgatory; it is a LIE. When I died of a drug overdose, I went straight to hell, didn't pass go, and didn't collect $200. And there is no repentance down in hell with all the other pied-piper popes (PPPs). Repentance is a gift received by the faith in the one true gospel preached (here and now, right NOW). Now is the time of salvation. If that one gospel is not preached, there can be no faith to receive the free gift of repentance. You might not have another chance. Jesus died for your sins at the cross. His atoning blood paid the price for all your sins. Accept the price He paid for your sins, submit to His Lordship, and you can have His eternal life NOW! Then come out from among those idiots before it is too late.

The False Teaching That There Will Be No Pretribulation Rapture

This false teaching is a variation of the false teaching from Hymenaeus, Alexander, and Philetus that Paul confronted in his time. Hymenaeus, Alexander, and Philetus were teaching that the resurrection had already occurred, overthrowing the faith of some (2 Tim. 2:18). They were making light of the actual physical resurrection of Christ and thus denying that there would be an actual physical resurrection (rapture) of the saints, as declared by the Holy Spirit in 1 Thessalonians 4:13–18. Paul dedicates a whole chapter in 1 Corinthians to refute this false doctrine in 1 Corinthians 15:1–58. The preachers of this false doctrine do err, not knowing the Scriptures or the power of God. To deny the physical resurrection of Christ is to deny the rapture. Also, if Christ did not physically resurrect, then we have no assurance that our sins are fully paid for; thus, our Christian faith is in vain (1 Corinthians 15:14, 17). And if Christ be not resurrected, how can we live holy lives? For it is the resurrected life

of Christ living through us that makes us holy (Rom. 6:4–14; Col. 2:9–15, 3:1–4; 1 John 3:2–10). The false teachers in Paul's day were equating the resurrection to a spiritual experience that had already occurred in believers. They were denying the physical resurrection of Christ. I guess they weren't around for the physical demonstration in Matthew 27:52–53 or in Acts 1:3, 10:39–43, where the physically resurrected Christ walked around on this earth for forty days AFTER His resurrection and before His ascension, "by many infallible proofs." I guess they never met any of the five hundred plus people that were eyewitnesses of Christ AFTER His resurrection (1 Cor. 15:5–8). And they are calling God the Holy Spirit a liar who spoke through Job, telling us of the resurrection (rapture) (Job 19:25–27), or through David in Psalms 16:9–11, or through Isaiah in Isaiah 25:8, or through Daniel in Daniel 12:2–3. That is where no rapture, no physical resurrection leads to. It leads to blasphemy, and it is why Paul delivered Hymenaeus and Alexander over to satan in 1 Timothy 1:20. And just like Paul, I deliver all these false preachers (too numerous to list here) preaching no rapture of the bride of Christ over to satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

Teaching no rapture is denying the physical resurrection of Christ (1 Tim. 1:20). Paul called it blasphemy. It was blasphemy then and it is blasphemy now to teach that there is no rapture, synonymous to the resurrection. These false-teaching bastards are ignorantly (or on purpose) blaspheming and will overthrow the faith of their followers. Paul called Hymenaeus's teaching a cancer to the church that is overthrowing the faith of the believers (2 Tim. 2:17). The false teachers of today that are teaching there is no rapture are doing the very same thing and getting away with it because the brethren are IGNORANT of the Scriptures. Any doctrine that is not founded on the death, burial, physical resurrection, ascension, and exaltation of Jesus Christ (Rom. 8:34, 14:9; 1 Cor. 15:3–4; Luke 24:51; Acts 1:9, 2:33, 5:31; Phil. 2:9) is in error and will spiritually shipwreck the followers (1 Tim. 1:19) (losing the faith equals going to hell forever). The "no rapture" teaching is a disguised attack on the physical resurrection of Christ. Those that follow these false-teaching bastards and don't believe in the rapture are in error with them (blind

leading the blind). “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because they have rejected knowledge, I will also reject them” (Hosea 4:6). If you don’t repent and come away from these false teachers, you will miss the rapture and not be a part of the bride (Matt. 25:5–13). The bride of Christ is NOT going through the tribulation. The ignorant followers of these preaching bastards spend more time with their idols than the Living Word of God; that is why they can’t discern the fakes and frauds. The way you identify fakes and frauds is to get intimate with the real Living Word. Teaching that there is no rapture is contrary to the Scriptures and the Spirit that dwells IN us IF we are IN Christ (Rom. 8:11). The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Thessalonians 4:13, “But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep [dead] that ye sorrow not, even as others which have NO HOPE.” (Hope of what? Hope of the rapture resurrection.)

In 1 Thessalonians 4:14, “For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so, them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with Him.” In 1 Thessalonians 4:15, “For this we say unto you by the Word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent [go before] them which are asleep.” (The dead IN Christ are going to resurrect before the catching away, I believe forty days before, as exampled by Christ [Acts 1:3]). In 1 Thessalonians 4:16, “For the Lord Himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first [resurrection].” In 1 Thessalonians 4:17, “Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them [that were resurrected] in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air [rapture, rapture, rapture—that word drives the devils IN those false-preaching bastards insane; they are already stupid, ignorant]: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.” In 1 Thessalonians 4:18, “Wherefore comfort one another with these words [rapture, rapture, rapture].” (It is not very *comforting* to know we will go through the tribulation.) The Holy Spirit lets us know through 1 Thessalonians 5:9, “For God hath NOT appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ.” (This word *salvation* is referring to the final salvation in the

rapture, rapture, rapture.) In 1 Thessalonians 5:10, “Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with Him.” (AFTER the rapture, rapture, rapture.)

Here are two references equating the tribulation to being the wrath of God, Luke 21:23 and Revelation 14:10, which God has not appointed the bride to go through. Here are some references that equated salvation to the blessed hope, or rapture, rapture, rapture: Romans 13:11, 1 Thessalonians 5:8–9, and 1 Peter 1:3–9. “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because they have rejected knowledge [of the rapture, rapture, rapture], I will also reject them” (Hosea 4:6). Also, in Revelation 3:10, the Holy Spirit lets us know the Philadelphia Church, which represents the bride of Christ, will be kept from the hour of temptation, which shall come on all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth. The hour of temptation is the great tribulation. This word *try* is a covenant word. It is a bridal word. It is a testing of the bride (the baptism of the Father is the baptism of fiery trials [Matt. 20:22–23]). It is the Father testing the bride to see if she is worthy to be the bride of His Son. The Father is not going to let His Son just marry any old whore. He is going to test (try) that bride to be certain she is worthy of His Son and will be 100 percent faithful in season and out.

There is a spiritual law of being for God or against God. There is no middle ground. We can’t be lukewarm and for God. Let me tell you a testimony of ministry on the streets. I was coming through a little town of Bunkie, Louisiana, late one night coming back from a job offshore, and the Lord had me to stop and minister on the streets. I stopped and got my Bible and some tracts and hit the streets. I came across some whores that were working the corner of the street and went ministering to them. And one of them, after she received some tracts, turned and walked off into the darkness. But I struck up a conversation with the other one, and the Lord prompted me to ask her some questions. I asked her if she was saved, and she said she was. How can that be? She is saved and has Jesus inside of her, but she is working the streets? Well, I didn’t cast judgment on her. God saves us where we are, but we are not supposed to stay there. And she may have had to do that to have

something to eat. But then the Lord said to me, “This is the state of My church. They are out working the streets with fornications and whoredoms with every wind of false doctrine and error and they say they are saved” (Eph. 4:14). My friends, God is a holy God, and He requires holiness. No man will see the Lord unless they are holy. We can’t be in a relationship to God and out whoring around with false teachings and false doctrines of devils. Every work is going to be brought into judgment, whether it be good or evil.

The Lord then prompted me to ask the whore whether she would marry a man that would only be 30 percent faithful to her, and she said no. Then the Lord prompted me to ask her if she would marry a man that would be only 60 percent faithful to her, then 90 percent, then 99 percent, and she said no to all these.

I said, “You mean to tell me that if you married someone, you would require them to be 100 percent faithful to you?”

And she said, “Oh, yes!”

My friends, God is not a whore. He is a holy God, and He requires us to be faithful to Him and His Word. Will He require anything less of you as the bride of His Son than a whore on the streets would require of her husband? I know 99.5 percent faithful won’t do. Jesus died for you. What are you doing for Him? Are you telling everyone you meet about the sacrifice the Father made of His Son Jesus so that they can have eternal life? If you are not, either you don’t believe it yourself and you are just playing church and you need to get saved yourself or you are ashamed of the gospel and Jesus Christ. Which is your problem? Repent and get right with God, before it is too late. If you are ashamed to tell others about Jesus and the sacrifice that He has made for us, Jesus will be ashamed to call your name out to His Father as His bride. It WILL COST you (sometimes everything); you WILL SUFFER (sometimes severely, even unto death). But don’t be deceived by the false-preaching bastards that tell you there will be no rapture, rapture, rapture. The Father IS TESTING His Son’s bride on this earth right NOW. And if you are not going through trials and tribulations right NOW, there is something bad, wrong with your walk with God! You better find out why you are NOT suffering NOW, because the rapture, rapture,

rapture will take place very soon, and those that are NOT tested and tried and proved to be 100 percent faithful NOW will NOT be a part of the bride of Christ. And they WILL have to be tried and tested in the great tribulation. He is a holy God, and He is going to have a holy bride for His holy Son.

In Matthew 25:1–13, the Holy Spirit lets us know that there are ten virgins that took their lamps and went forth to meet the Bridegroom. The ten virgins represent the church. The unsaved heathen are not going to go forth to meet the Bridegroom. What is the difference between the wise and the foolish virgins? It is the oil. I submit to you that the oil comes from the breaking and crushing of the olives (the trials and tribulations ON this earth) that the bride (the wise virgins) goes through because she has given ALL her heart, soul, mind, and strength to her Bridegroom, to obey His every command and follow Him (whatever the cost). The rest of the church that does not submit and subject ALL to their Lord and go through the crushing and breaking NOW WILL be left behind to go through the great tribulation to purchase their oil through the crushing and breaking THEN. Consider your ways and consider who is preaching to you.

In Acts 14:22, the Holy Spirit lets us know that the disciples exhorted converts to continue in the faith. What faith? The faith that we are crucified with Christ and we no longer live (Gal. 2:20) and that we MUST, through MUCH TRIBULATION, enter into the kingdom of God (also 1 Pet. 1:3–9). It is kind of like a pay-me-now-or-pay-me-later kind of thing. Same as when Jesus asked, “Can you drink of the cup that I drink of and be baptized with the baptism I am baptized with?” (Mark 10:38). The baptism is one of suffering and trials, to burn up the dross (1 Pet. 1:7). Then He went on to say in Mark 10:39, paraphrased, “Ye SHALL INDEED drink of the cup that I drink of [DEATH with Christ on the cross] and SHALL be baptized with the baptism I am baptized with [hated of all men, trials, tribulations, persecutions, etc.]” In other words, we ARE going to DIE with Him, and we ARE going to SUFFER with Him, or we are NOT going to be a part of His bride, or be raptured, raptured, raptured.

It is the same as eating Christ’s flesh and drinking His blood (John 6:47–63). This is the same gospel of the kingdom he had been

preaching that we must lose our life to have His resurrected life (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25). Only in these passages, He is putting it in a Jewish perspective. We have to eat the sin offering (accept the sacrifice and die with Jesus on the cross, which means to lose our life) before we can partake of the meal (meat) offering (the resurrected life of Christ lived out through us). Jesus said in John 4:34, “My meat is to do the will of Him that sent Me and to finish His work.” This *meat* is the same as the meat offering alluded to in John 6. One can replace the *meat* that endures with the resurrected life of Christ. The resurrected life of Christ (in the believer) DOES the will of the Father that sent the Messiah (into the hearts of believers) and finishes His works in this earth (through the believers). The bride of Christ, at the time of the rapture, has already gone through the testing, the trying, and had passed the test and is being used by the Father to finish His works in this earth; therefore, she does not need to be retested or retried through the tribulation. That trying and testing is for the idiot following the lying, preaching bastards. The Spirit and the bride are saying, “Come out from these false-teaching bastards. DIE with Christ on the cross by the faith so that you will have oil in your lamp when the Bridegroom comes” (Matt. 25:8–9).

Also, there are types of the rapture, rapture, rapture (resurrection) in the Old Testament. The rain in Genesis 7:4 represents the windows of heaven being opened up and the former and latter rain of the Holy Spirit being poured out to bring in the last harvest before the rapture, rapture, rapture. The waters upon the earth (Gen. 7:10) represent the knowledge of the glory of God covering the earth as the waters cover the sea to bring in the last harvest (Hab. 2:14). The animals coming into the ark represent those accepting the gospel of the kingdom, the harvest being gathered (Gen. 7:13–16). The Lord shutting the door (Gen. 7:16) represents the door being shut to all those (unwise virgins) that did not answer the call of the gospel of the kingdom, did not repent from following false gospels and false-preaching bastards and were not ready for the rapture, rapture, rapture (Matt. 25:10, 7:23; Luke 13:24–27). Noah’s ark lifting off the ground (Gen. 7:17) represents the rapture, rapture, rapture (resurrection). The ark represents the resurrected life of Christ. The

door in the ark represents the only WAY to receive (enter) the resurrected life of Christ (by faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross). And His resurrected life lived out through us is our only hope for the rapture, rapture, rapture (resurrection) (Rom. 5:10, 6:3–7; 1 Pet. 1:3, 3:21; Acts 23:6, 24:15).

There is another Old Testament type in Song of Solomon. Solomon represents Jesus, the Shulamite woman represents the tested bride, and the daughters of Jerusalem represent the untested church. Notice that in Song of Solomon 3:10, Jesus has a love for all the church. But only the tested bride who gives herself to Jesus wholly (100 percent) appreciates Him for Who He is. The untested church says, “Ho hum, what is He more than any other?” (Song of Sol. 5:8–9). Then in Song of Solomon 8:14, we see the tested bride looking and longing for Jesus’s return (Heb. 9:28). The untested church is not looking and longing for Jesus’s return. She is listening to lying, preaching bastards and will be caught unaware (Luke 21:34–36). The Holy Spirit declares unto us in Colossians 3:1–3, “If ye be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sits on the right hand of God. Set your affections on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are DEAD, and your life is hidden with Christ IN God.” When Christ, Who IS our life, shall appear (1 Thess. 4:15–18), then shall we also appear with Him in glory (to appear with Him in glory means the rapture, rapture, rapture). The untested church is not looking for Him; they are looking unto the things of this world because they were willingly and stubbornly IGNORANT of the Scriptures and listening to and following these false-teaching bastards. The no-rapture teaching will KILL their looking and longing for Christ because it will overthrow their faith (2 Tim. 2:17–18). Some saints will go through the tribulation, but they will have been saved IN the tribulation and will have missed the blessed hope. The hope of what? The hope of the rapture, rapture, rapture and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Savior (Tit. 2:13). Some of these tribulation saints will be the no-rapture people that heard the terrible words from the great God and Savior: “I know you not” (Matt. 25:12). Then they WILL be the church (foolish virgins) that go through the tribulation once they get

saved. The Holy Spirit is saying in times past God would wink at your ignorance and remain covering you with His grace, but when He brings you the Truth, He COMMANDS REPENTANCE and expects you to come out from among these blasphemers (Act. 17:30). If you don't obey when He calls and remain WILLINGLY IGNORANT, He will remove His grace from you (meaning you will lose your salvation). The Spirit and the bride say, "REPENT of this false doctrine and come out from among them. Look up, for our redemption draws nigh" (Luke 21:28). Praise His holy name!

In Colossians 1:23, "If ye continue in the faith [what faith?] grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope [what hope?] of the gospel [what gospel?] which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven." What faith? The faith in a baptism of death, that we are crucified with Christ, and we no longer live (Gal. 2:20; Eph. 4:5; Rom. 6:3–11; Col. 3:3). What hope? The hope of the rapture (Tit. 2:13; Col. 1:27). What gospel? The gospel of the kingdom, that we must lose our life to have Christ's eternal life (Matt. 10:38–38; 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25). In 1 Timothy 1:1, the Holy Spirit lets us know that the Lord Jesus Christ is our HOPE, like the ark in the Old Testament type. And the Holy Spirit tells us in Colossians 1:27 that Christ IN us (living in and through us) is our HOPE of glory (hope of being glorified in the rapture, rapture, rapture).

If our faith is not in our death with Jesus on the cross, then Jesus is NOT our Lord (Eph. 4:5). Our faith must be that we are crucified with Christ and we no longer live, but the resurrected Christ lives (Gal. 2:20). What does He live to DO? He lives IN the believer to DO the will of the Father and finish His work to bring in a harvest of souls (John 4:34; Luke 19:10; Matt. 18:11). That is what Jesus came to do, not sit on a pew and get fat and follow false-preaching bastards. Proper faith says it is no longer *I* that lives, but Christ lives in a suit that is 'my body,' to finish His work and bring in a harvest of souls (Gal. 2:20). If you (self) are still living, you are not going to do what Jesus came to DO, and you will be judged for not doing it. We must lose our lives (through the faith in our baptism of death [Rom. 6:3–7]) for the resurrected life of Christ to live through us to DO the will of

the Father. No one wants to hear that they have to die, lose their life. They want their life and heaven too. So they heap to themselves those false-preaching bastards that will tell them they can get to heaven and have their sin nature too. Why anyone would want to heap to themselves those that would tell them they have to go through the tribulation is beyond me. Except that the thought of dying with Jesus on the cross NOW is so repulsive to them they would rather go through the tribulation than to die with Christ now by the faith. But that is pure IGNORANCE, because the only way to heaven is through that door (John 10:1–2). We MUST lose our life (in a baptism of DEATH with Christ) to have His eternal life (Matt. 10:38–39; Mark 8:34–35). This is the gospel of the kingdom. Only the resurrected Christ will be raptured, raptured, raptured. If you are not DEAD (Rom. 6:7) and hid IN Him (Col. 3:3), you will not be raptured, raptured, raptured. The Holy Spirit tells us in Psalm 50:5, "Gather My saints together unto Me; those that have made a covenant with Me by sacrifice." This gathering is speaking of the rapture, rapture, rapture. And the sacrifice is our bodies given to the resurrected Jesus Christ IN us every day (daily, as in Luke 9:23–24) for Him to DO the will of the Father through (John 4:34; Rom. 12:1). REPENT and come back to the cross and die there, by the faith, so that you will have time to go through the testing NOW, before it is too late. Testing (buying your oil) takes time (Matt. 25:8–9). And we don't have much time left.

The False Teaching of Calling a Man a Spiritual Father

Calling a man your spiritual father WILL damn your soul to hell.

Jesus tells us to call no man our father upon the earth, for ONE is our Father, which is in heaven (Matt. 23:9).

"But to us, there is but ONE God, THE Father, of Whom are all things, and we in Him; and One Lord Jesus Christ, by Whom are all things, and we by Him" (1 Cor. 8:6). "ONE God and Father of all, Who is above all, and in you all" (Eph. 4:6). *The* Father (definite article) means there is only ONE spiritual Father, *the* Father. The

following scriptural references refer to God as THE Father: Romans 6:4, 11:28, 15:6, 15:8; 1 Corinthians 8:6, 15:24; 2 Corinthians 1:3, 11:31; Galatians 1:1, 1:3; Ephesians 1:17, 2:18, 3:14, 5:20, 6:23; Philippians 2:11; Colossians 1:3, 1:12, 1:19, 2:2, 3:17; 1 Thessalonians 1:1; 2 Timothy 1:2, 1:4; James 1:17, 1:27, 3:9; 1 Peter 1:2, 1:17; 2 Peter 1:17; 1 John 1:2, 1:3, 2:1, 2:15–16, 2:22–24, 3:1, 4:14, 5:7; 2 John 1:3–4, 1:9; and Jude 1:1.

The Holy Spirit, through Paul in 1 Corinthians 4:15; Philemon 1:10, tells us, “I have begotten you through the gospel.” That is coming from the same Paul that said, “I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless, I live; yet not I, but Christ lives in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, Who loved me and gave Himself for me” (Gal. 2:20). If you do not know what the faith is, then you cannot know what “I have begotten you through the gospel” means. (And MOST preachers don’t even know what is the gospel of the kingdom; they are preaching idiots.) What does “begotten through the gospel” tell us? It tells us that Christ begot them by the grace (that was in Paul) through Paul’s body, which He (the resurrected Christ) was using. Nowhere does one begotten by Paul or Peter call them father, much less spiritual father. Paul and Peter call them sons because the risen Christ IN them begot them through the GRACE IN them (1 Cor. 4:14, 4:17; 1 Tim. 1:2, 1:18; 2 Tim. 1:2, 2:1; Tit. 1:4; Philem. 1:10; 1 Pet. 5:13).

“Who is a liar but he that denies that Jesus is the Christ? He is the antichrist that denies the Father and the Son” (1 John 2:22). “Whosoever denies the Son, the same has not the Father; but he that acknowledges the Son has the Father also (1 John 2:23). Brethren, don’t be IGNORANT of satan’s devices. The subtlety of satan is to flip this around and get someone to deny the Father. And since Jesus and the Father are ONE, denying the Father is the same as denying the Son (John 10:30). So all those proclaiming that this or that man is their spiritual father are IGNORANTLY and loudly and boldly proclaiming to the whole world that they are DENYING Christ as their Lord; they are BOLDLY PROCLAIMING that they are BASTARDS, like their father, satan. “REPENT and come out from

among those preaching bastards, and be ye separate," says the Lord.

By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of the pharaoh's daughter, choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season (Heb. 11:24–25). Those that call a preaching bastard their spiritual father are choosing to AVOID the suffering of afflictions with the people of God, to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season. They are also in part CAUSING the suffering and afflictions on the people of God. They are boldly proclaiming themselves sons of the bastard satan. And their spiritual father WILL bless them for a season (because he wants to be like God), but they will have hell to pay for eternity. And IF they were once children of God, they are stabbing *the* spiritual Father in the heart with the dagger of their new spiritual father, satan, and they are twisting it around in His precious, lovely heart every time they BOLDLY proclaim themselves as sons of satan.

And what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For you are the temple of the Living God, as God has said, "I will dwell in them, and walk IN them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people." "'Wherefore come out from among them, and be you separate,' says the Lord, 'and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, and will be a Father unto you, and you shall be My sons and daughters,' says the Lord Almighty" (2 Cor. 6:16–18). REPENT and come out from among them! This is not rocket science. I'm just a simple man, and I can understand this, as Ronnie's grandmother taught it: "And don't forget, son, there is someone [up above who is the spiritual Father to the believer], and be a simple kind of man" (Lynyrd Skynyrd). Unfortunately, many that are in error will reject the Word (the gospel of the kingdom) that comes to them to extract them from their error, thus rejecting their gift of repentance, because it comes to them by someone who is simple (1 Cor. 1:27–29). "For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them" (Prov. 1:32).

Paul was before a blasphemer and a persecutor and injurious (to the church), but he obtained mercy because he did it ignorantly in

unbelief (1 Tim. 1:13). Jesus can forgive you of most things done in ignorance if you will come to Him in repentance and forsake your errors. Jesus forgave many that KILLED Him in their ignorance (Acts 3:17). Anyone can find His resurrected eternal life waiting for them at the cross, where they must lay down their life through the faith in their death with Him on the cross. His Mercy is waiting there for you now. If you reject His gift of repentance, you will experience His wrath (in the tribulation) (Rev. 2:21). Repentance is a gift that comes with the Word of repentance (the gospel of the kingdom) (2 Tim. 2:25). If you reject this Word, you are also rejecting your gift of repentance, and it may not be extended to you again. God will not always strive with you in your wickedness and your errors. Once the gift of repentance is withdrawn (along with the preachers sent by God) and you search for it when you want it (after your pleasure of sin for a season), you may not find it, though you search in tears as others are raptured all around you. Esau found NO place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears (Heb. 12:17). Could it be that they couldn't repent in the tribulation because they rejected the Word of correction (in the gospel of the kingdom) that contained the gift of repentance and now there are no more preachers to preach it (Rev. 9:20–21; 16:9–11)? There may have been very few preachers in the tribulation, but God, in His great mercy, sent an angel to preach to them so they could still receive the gift of repentance. But they had hardened their hearts against God and still refused to REPENT (Rev. 14:6).

The False Teaching That Once You Get Saved, You Are Always Saved (OSAS)

My dear friends, there is a heresy that "once someone is saved, they are always saved" (OSAS). This a demonic false doctrine propagated and supported predominantly by some in the Baptist denominations, and it breeds slothful and sluggard hypocrites that cause the name of Jesus Christ to be blasphemed among the unbelievers (Rom. 2:24; 2 Tim. 3:2). It is like entering a long-distance race and stopping halfway and declaring yourself the winner when

everyone in the sports arena stands can clearly see you are not there yet (to the finish line); you are not living in holiness and righteousness (Matt 10:22). Everyone except the one deluded by this false doctrine can SEE that it is a lie, even unbelievers, who are then repulsed by this hypocritical Christianity and don't want any part of it (Rom. 2:24; 2 Tim. 3:2). Their blood will be on the hands of the purveyors and followers of this demonic doctrine for misrepresenting Christ (with identity theft). This doctrine lends itself to the propagation and multiplication of ungodly and unrighteous men holding the truth of God in unrighteousness (Rom. 1:18, 1:29–32, 2:8, 6:13; 2 Thess. 2:10–12; 2 Pet. 2:12–22). In other words, they receive Christ as their Savior, but through their ignorance of the gospel of the kingdom, they are unable to live holy. Thus, they become miserable, defeated Christians, failing/repenting, failing/repenting, failing/repenting, which allows satan to steal the joy of their salvation (Mark 4:16–17; Ps. 35:9, 51:12).

There is no joy in that kind of life. That is not the victorious, overcoming life Jesus purchased for us at Calvary. It was what the apostle Paul experienced in Romans chapter 7: "The things I wanted to do [please God, walk holy], I couldn't do; but the things I didn't want to do [displease God, walk unholy] was what I was continually doing." Then the Holy Spirit gave him a revelation knowledge of the gospel of the kingdom and the faith that opens the door to the overcoming, victorious, joyful Christian life IN Christ (Rom. 8:1–2). So these preaching bastards that rejected the gospel of the kingdom invented this OSAS false doctrine as a fig leaf to cover their inability to live holy (Gen. 3:7). NEWS FLASH: NO ONE CAN LIVE HOLY but Jesus Christ, dodo brains (Matt. 19:17)! Even AFTER salvation. We ALL have sinned and come short of the glory of God (Rom. 3:23). That was why the Father sent the Word to dwell IN us, so He can live His holy life through us, then credit it back to us in the end (by the faith) (John 6:27–29; Gal. 2:20). But because OSAS adherents are ignorant of the gospel of the kingdom (and the faith that sustains our salvation), they receive Jesus readily for their initial salvation and washing of past sins but then lock Jesus up in the dungeons of their wicked hearts for fire insurance ("Thanks, Jesus, for washing my

sins, I got this from here on out") (Mark 4:16–17). But as they go off and try to live holy in their own life, on their own terms, by their own power and strength, clothed in a veil of religion, they fail miserably to be made whole.

They are like the nine healed lepers that did not return to Jesus, or the branch that does not stay attached to the vine and produces no fruit (Luke 17:12–19; John 15:5–6). They will be thrown into the fire. We are purchased with a price, my dear friends (1 Cor. 6:20; 7:23). We are not our own; our body belongs to Jesus (Acts 20:28; 2 Cor. 5:15). Jesus MUST live His life through us, OR we have NO eternal life. The believers of this damnable OSAS doctrine may truly get saved at the beginning, but then they never grow up IN the Lord, by allowing Him to live His resurrected life through them by the faith. God the Father expects His children to grow up and move forward in the progressive revelation of Him and move closer to Him in holiness as we go. And since Christ is not allowed to live His life through OSAS adherents, there can be no holiness and no good works. Therefore, they never experience any fellowship of suffering with Christ, which makes them conformable to Christ's death, the old nature dying with Christ daily so the new nature (IN the risen Christ) can mature and live and rule over their old sin nature (Phil. 3:10; Gal. 2:20; 2 Cor. 5:15). Hence, the Holy Spirit cannot lead them through trials and testing to mature them (Acts 14:22). So they remain as babes, and in time their old sin nature slowly revives under their religious garb and they slowly die spiritually. The Jesus IN them dies a slow, agonizing death by starvation in His prison cell in their wicked hearts (Jer. 17:9; Matt. 25:43; John 4:34). If they get to heaven, it will be by the skin of their teeth (2 Cor. 3:15). And if they don't make it, they will falsely accuse God in the judgment (like the wicked and slothful servant that buried his talent [Matt. 25:24–30]) that they didn't have the power to do the Father's will and to require it would be unjust. But the Father will tell them, "I sent you My Son to do it through you if you would have believed on the One I sent you [John 4:34, 6:27–29]. It was never meant for you to do it [John 6:28–29]. But you rejected My Son and His gospel of the kingdom and locked

Him up in the dungeon of your wicked heart, starving Him to death [Matt. 25:43]."

In 2 Timothy 2:21, the Holy Spirit is telling us that if a believer purges himself of the dishonorable dead works of the flesh (vessels of wood and earth [2 Tim. 2:20; Gal. 5:19–21]), THEN that person can be an honorable vessel (of gold and silver [2 Tim. 2:20]), which is holy and able to be used by the risen Lord IN us to DO every good work through us (Gal. 5:22–23). And how is a believer supposed to purge himself of dead works of the flesh? The believer does it by the only faith Christ left His church: by the faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Col. 1:21–22). A dead man can't do any works of the flesh (Rom. 6:6–7). "And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lust" (Gal. 5:24). As long as our old sinful nature remains dead by the faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross, then our vessel is holy and able to be used by the risen Lord IN us (Rom. 6:3–4). This is the ONLY faith that allows the Holy Spirit to empower the risen Lord IN us to DO every good work through our mortal flesh (Eph. 1:17–23). It is the Holy Spirit working through the faith Who empowers Jesus IN us to DO the good works, and at the same time, through the same faith, He empowers our mortal flesh to serve Jesus IN us with our bodies (Rom. 8:10–11; 2 Cor. 5:15). IF we have any faith OTHER than the faith (in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross), then we prohibit the Holy Spirit from empowering the risen Lord IN us and from empowering our mortal flesh to serve the risen Lord IN us with our mortal bodies (Rom. 8:13–14). This is due to the law of the Spirit of Life IN Christ Jesus (Rom. 8:2). So hopefully, one can see through this explanation that we can have Jesus IN us and be saved at present, but if our faith is not the faith, Jesus won't have any power to DO any good works, and our mortal flesh won't have any power to serve Him with our mortal bodies. Therefore, Jesus won't be able to DO the will of the Father through us (which is our eternal life [Matt. 7:21; 1 John 2:17]), and the only works our mortal flesh will be able to do without the quickening of the Holy Spirit is dishonorable works of the flesh. Thus, we will be miserable trying to live a Christian life

full of dead works: sinning/repenting, sinning/repenting, sinning/repenting, like Paul in Romans 7.

The Holy Spirit can never lead someone like this into battle, where they can victoriously mature into the fullness of the stature of Christ (Eph. 4:13; Acts 14:22), walking in joy unspeakable and full of the glory, fellowshipping with the Lord along the way, singing His praises, stomping on little punk devils, leading multiplied millions of souls to heaven in the final harvest, and then leaving this world escorted by our Bridegroom in a grand and glorious rapture. At best, they will get to heaven by the skin of their teeth if Christ delays His coming. Otherwise, they will be left behind to go through the tribulation. Who knows what will happen then? If they couldn't accept the gospel of the kingdom now, I don't think their chances will be very good during the tribulation. Now is the time of salvation. Now is the time to forsake all; deny yourself and take up your cross and follow Jesus (Luke 5:11; 9:23–24).

Look, I was born again in one of these OSAS churches. And I appreciate their efforts that brought me into the kingdom. But for people that pride themselves on sticking to the Word, I found them out to be liars on certain issues. Like when I was a newborn babe in Christ and I asked about the baptism of the Holy Spirit. Their reply was, "Aah, you don't need that. You get all the Holy Spirit you need when you get saved." They further told me that speaking in tongues was from the devil, and yet there it was in the Word. That is dangerous territory, my friends, to call what is of God as being from the devil. But I had already had some experience with tongues in the witchcraft circles that were from the devil, so even though it was in the Bible, I let that one slide. But when I further questioned them on the gifts of the Holy Spirit, their answer was, "Aah, that is not for today." I started getting the feeling that they were "Word people" as long as it was convenient for them and did not go against their established lies and traditions. So I just prayed a simple little prayer that My heavenly Father answered in about two weeks. "Father, I want all that You have for me unhindered and unshackled by man." Within two weeks, I was baptized in the Holy Spirit with the evidence of speaking in tongues, and it was NOT from the devil (see this

subject in the “My Story” chapter). And I started operating in the gifts of the Spirit as I saw in the Word almost immediately (1 Cor. 12:4–11). It opened up a whole new realm of communication with God that anyone that has never experienced it could not possibly comprehend or understand. It would be like living your whole life inside of a closet in your house, then someone lets you out of the closet and you go, “WOW!” Then they bring you to the front door of the house and open the door for you, and the expanse and grandeur of the great outdoors blow your little mind away, so much so that words cannot express what you are seeing and feeling, so when you try to talk, you just start stammering. At that time, I was still going to that OSAS church, and I started saying, “The Lord is saying this” or “The Holy Spirit is saying that” and the like. It was WAY BEYOND their (in the closet) comprehension.

I had to quit saying what God was speaking to me the rest of my time there because it was offending them (Matt. 11:6). They were already offended by the glow of God coming off me after the baptism in the Holy Spirit (Exod. 34:29–35; 2 Cor. 4:6). What I have determined from observation is that these OSAS people can’t explain the baptism of the Holy Spirit and His gifts because they don’t have it. And even though it is in the Bible, they are content to live in their little religious closets, denying it and just lying about the baptism of the Holy Spirit to make them feel good in their little religious fig-leaf dresses inside their little religious closets. And one of those lies is to say it is not for today. My dear brothers and sisters, in this apostate world we are living in, I don’t see how anyone could ever get by without the baptism of the Holy Spirit. Anyone that believes the lie that it is not for today and continually and persistently reject the gift of the baptism of the Holy Spirit, Who empowers the Word IN us to do the Father’s will, they WILL NOT receive it (Heb. 11:6). You must renounce and come out of your OSAS lies; read your Bible and believe it. Why would Jesus tell us to ask for the baptism of the Holy Spirit if it is not for today? The Father won’t give you a scorpion if you ask for an egg (Luke 11:9–13). There ARE false religious idiots out there doing dead works and shutting up the kingdom of God from others with lies and devouring widows’ houses;

there ARE glory stealing, tithe stealing, Scripture twisting, and puffed-up, blinded prosperity fools, swearing serpents, vipers, and hypocrites out there that would MURDER God's prophets and pervert all of God's gifts (Matt. 23:2–35). But that doesn't mean the REAL does not exist and is not available to those that would ask, seek, and knock (Matt. 7:7).

As I said earlier, there is a tongue-speaking that is from devils that I have experienced in witchcraft circles. And later in my Christian experience, I encountered false demonic tongues again in a denomination that falsely calls itself Christian. I experienced it in the Pentecostal dumbness denomination. But just because there is a false does not mean there is not also a REAL one that IS biblical and IS for today and IS from the Holy Spirit (contrary to the lies you've been told). But if you keep falsely calling it from the devil or not for today, you will NEVER receive it and never be endued with power from on high to grow up IN the Lord (Heb. 5:11–14). Without the baptism of the Holy Spirit, the OSAS-lie adherents face the real danger of becoming unprofitable, lukewarm servants and being cast into outer darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. If you have been believing this lie, repent, come out from among them, and strengthen that which remains and seek the infilling of the Holy Spirit. For God has not found your works perfect before Him. Only the resurrected Christ, empowered by the Holy Spirit, living through the believer, can produce works acceptable to God.

These OSAS people do the same thing (it is not for today) with some or all the ascension gifts of Jesus (Eph. 4:8–11). Saying the apostles and prophets are not for today. And even some radical offshoots (of the ascension gifts done away with), saying we should not listen to any men at all, only the Holy Spirit. It is another lie and one of the reasons for the great apostasy we are in right now. The churches are full of babes in Christ at best, and most churches are full of witches, sorcerers, and devils (Heb. 5:11–14; Rev. 18:2). And the babes are tossed to and fro and carried about with every wind of false doctrine, from witches and sorcerers undetected (calling themselves by ascension gift names), waiting to deceive them

(selling their souls to satan), BECAUSE they have cast out some (or all) of the ascension gifts (Isa. 30:9–10; Jer. 11:21–23; Amos 2:11–12; Eph. 4:14). What was the purpose of these gifts? To perfect the saints for the work of the ministry, to edify the body of Christ until we ALL come in the unity of the faith and unto the knowledge of the Son of God and unto a mature body member of Christ (the bride), which can be used by the risen Lord in His fullness (Eph. 4:12–13; John 14:12). Has all this purpose for the gifts been accomplished? NO! Most body members don't even know what the faith is! How can you come into unity with something you don't even know? They don't know what the gospel of the kingdom is! They can't tell the real from the false! They can't discern good preachers from evil preachers (Heb. 5:14). So ALL the ascension gifts are NOT done away with—that is an absurdity. Also, the Holy Spirit tells us that the gifts and callings of God are without repentance (Rom. 11:29). So who is right, the Holy Spirit or these OSAS-lying idiots?

To say that the apostle was done away with is a lie. True, there are no more "apostles of the Lamb," whose names are on the twelve foundations of the New Jerusalem (Rev. 21:14). But the office of the apostle is not done away with, as evidenced in Romans 11:29 and in the Holy Spirit calling Barnabas and Paul apostles for His work in Acts 14:14, 13:2. As for those that say we should not follow any man, I would be very careful with that. Jesus told us that whoever receives who He sends receives Him, and he that receives Jesus receives the Father (John 13:20). Jesus is the head of the church; the one that refuses who He sends may be the body part that gets cut off (as cancer [2 Tim. 2:15–18]) because it refused the blood flow to it sent by the head. I sent this person (who was saying not to listen to any man, declaring all ascension gifts done away with) an e-mail and asked them if they realized how STUPID what they said was. "You, a man, generic, are telling us not to listen to a man? And then you, a man, want us to donate to your YouTube channel to listen to you, a man, tell us what the Holy Spirit, devil in disguise, is telling you? All the time you don't point the people to the blood atoning sacrifice of Jesus on the cross? Duh! You got some Kool-Aid you want us to drink too?" The stupidity of some people amazes me. No

wonder false doctrines proliferate in our time. “READ YOUR BIBLE, you big dummy,” said Fred S. to Lamont. When we get saved, we are not supposed to throw out our brains; God uses them. It used to be called common sense because it came from God as people commonly read their Bibles (Rom. 11:33). It is not common anymore, because people don’t read their Bibles. Since God can’t give new-age Christian dummies any sense, they have all become idiots, full of nonsense (Rom. 1:28). There are definitely some people calling themselves by an ascension gift title that you should not listen too, and that was one of them. They are like balloons with the title written on them. They are void of truth and full of hot air, like their little bastard father, satan. They will rise as long as their little daddy keeps blowing his hot air up their skirts. But when persecution and tribulations arise, they will become lukewarm and sink like lead balloons (Mark 4:16–17).

Look, just because there are so many false ascension gifts out there does not mean the gifts are done away with (Rom. 11:29). In Elijah’s day, the ratio of false to true was about 850 self-proclaimed hot-air balloon prophets to 1 real called-and-sent one (1 Kings 18:19). There were 450 prophets of Baal, and there were 400 prophets of the goddess Asherah. That is about the same ratio of the true to the false today. How can one tell who is who? By their fruits, you shall know them (Matt. 7:16–20, 12:33). Heresy is a fruit of the flesh (Gal. 5:19–21). What they are preaching tells us a lot. Are they pointing the people to the blood atonement of Christ at the cross and preaching the gospel of the kingdom (the doctrine of Christ) (John 12:32)? If not, they are NOT from God, plain and simple! The Holy Spirit tells us in 2 John 1:9 that they DO NOT have Jesus or the Father (making them bastards, like their father, satan). Most of YouTube’s and TV’s self-proclaimed apostles, prophets, and preachers nowadays don’t even preach anything. So what does that tell you about the fig tree? It is cursed of God (Matt. 21:19; John 15:5–6). This is not rocket-science stuff, people. It is IN your Bible, if you would pick it up and read it. They are prophets of Baal and Asherah and satanic high priest. And they will tell you they love God. I will repeat what Jesus told me when I told Him I loved Him after my

naked spiritual state was revealed to me (Rev. 3:17). He said it is IMPOSSIBLE for anyone to love God or anyone else more than themselves if their faith is not the faith in their death with Christ on the cross. When they say they love God, their heart is deceiving them, and they will end up in hell, believing they loved God and were serving Him (Jer. 17:9) when all the time they were persecuting and murdering Jesus, IN His bride, for money (Acts 9:4; Matt. 21:38). They draw near to God with their mouth and honor Him with their lips, but their heart is FAR from God, Jesus on the cross (Matt. 15:8; Luke 9:23–24). Jesus sent His disciples out (and sends His ascension gifts now) to PREACH the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 24:14; Mark 16:15; Luke 9:2; Acts 8:25, 14:7, 14:21, 16:10; Rom. 1:15, 15:19, 15:20; 1 Cor. 1:17; 2 Cor. 2:12, 10:14–16; Gal. 4:13; 1 Thess. 2:9; Heb. 4:2; 1 Pet. 1:25; Rev. 14:6.

There is ample evidence to show that God commands us to preach His gospel of the kingdom. For someone to say they love God and yet not preach His gospel, which He commands, they are closer to blaspheming God than loving Him (John 14:15). “Well, I’m not called to be a preacher.” “I’m only ministering to believers.” How do you know? EVERY body member has a ministry of reconciliation and should know how to present the gospel of the kingdom (Eph. 4:12; 2 Cor. 5:18; 1 Pet. 3:15). And the Holy Spirit tells us in 2 John 1:9 that whosoever (not preachers and fivefold ministers) does not abide in (live IN) the doctrine of Christ is sinning and DOES NOT HAVE GOD (the Father or the Son). ANYONE (that calls themselves Christian) that does not preach the gospel of the kingdom to anything moving and breathing DOES NOT HAVE GOD AND DOES NOT LOVE GOD! That is Jesus’s mission: to seek and to save the lost by preaching to them (Luke 19:10; 1 Cor. 1:17–21). If Jesus is living IN you, that is what He wants to do. If you have Him locked up in the dungeons of your wicked heart under OSAS pretense, or you are hindering Him from preaching to others, you are in rebellion and a practitioner of witchcraft. And I am like the little chicken from the same chicken farm the pope gets his chickenshit from for those ashes and that preached to Peter to tell him his lifestyle was denying Christ was his Lord (Matt. 26:34, 75). If you are not preaching *the*

gospel of the kingdom, you are denying Christ, and you are deceiving yourself by saying you love Jesus. “Oh, I love you, Jesus. I love you, Jesus. I love you, Jesus!” “Get thee behind Me, satan. You don’t love Me, when you give your body to serve the things of the flesh” (Luke 4:8; Mark 8:33; Rom. 6:6, 6:12–13). “You are a bastard like your daddy, satan, denying Me the right to use your body, which I purchased at Calvary [by the faith], and you are starving Me to death by not allowing Me to DO My Father’s will through you” (John 4:34; 1 Cor. 6:19–20, 7:23; Acts 20:28). You are holding the truth in unrighteousness, and the wrath of God will be revealed against you if you do not release Him (by the faith) to do what He came to do through you (Rom. 1:18; 1 John 2:15–17; John 6:27–29, 14:12). How long do you think your rebellion will last? There are NO REBELS in heaven.

I am sorry if you are offended by the Truth or you have been deceived all your life by all the lying, preaching bastards. Get over it. Now is a good time to get it right with God, while you still can. REPENT and come to the cross of Jesus and get saved by His redeeming blood. And what is the doctrine of Christ? Duh! Read your Bible, dummy. It is what Christ taught us, the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). This will weed out 99 percent of the self-appointed impostors: the prophets of Baal, the prophets of Asherah, the witches, the sorcerers, the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, etc. (Isa. 47:13). We, as the body of Christ, MUST come into the unity of the ONE faith that comes from that ONE gospel to be a part of Christ’s ONE bride (Eph. 4:3–6). REPENT and come to the cross to lay down your life for Christ.

This OSAS demonic doctrine supposes that once someone gets saved, they will never lose their salvation no matter what they do. Some even fall into gross immoralities and hold on to the erroneous and preposterous assumption that they will go to heaven when they die. My dear friends, God is a holy God, and without holiness, no one will see the Lord (Heb. 12:14). One of the roots that supports this false doctrine is a belief that Jesus’s blood sacrifice not only washes away past sins but also washes away all future sins at the

same time of initial salvation. It is a LIE. If this were true, why would the Holy Spirit, speaking to believers through John in 1 John 1:9, say that if we confess our sins, God is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us of all unrighteousness? Why would God tell us to confess our sins to have them forgiven IF they were already forgiven at our initial salvation? For the new believer, simple faith in the blood atonement of Jesus cleanses the temple of sins that are past, instantly sanctifying and justifying the sinner with Christ's imputed righteousness by placing them into the body of Christ's flesh and then KILLING their old sin nature with Christ on the cross (Rom. 3:25–26, 6:3–7; Col. 1:21–23; 1 Cor. 12:13). This makes our body (temple) holy for the King of glory to come in (Ps. 24:7–10).

Then Jesus comes to dwell IN the believer (His temple) to live IN and DO the Father's will through us when we confess Him as our Lord (Acts 9:5–6; Rom. 10:9–10, 10:13). This puts us back into the image of God as Adam and Eve were in the beginning, before they sinned (2 Cor. 5:17). From this point forward, we must maintain our salvation (Jesus Christ IN us) by remaining IN the faith, grounded and steadfast and not moved away from the hope of the gospel, that hope being the glorification of Christ IN us (Col. 1:23, 27). And if we died with Him by the faith, then we will be glorified with Him by the same faith (Rom. 8:17; Col. 3:3). So to maintain our salvation (Christ IN us [Col. 1:27]), we must remain IN the faith that reckons our old sin nature to be dead (Rom. 6:11). As believers we must also maintain Christ's temple in holiness (sinlessness), or else He (our Salvation) will have to depart the temple (our bodies), because He is a holy God and cannot fellowship with sin (2 Cor. 7:1). When He leaves, our salvation leaves. The new spiritual nature of the born-again man will be in constant conflict (at war) with the old sin nature until we receive our glorified bodies (the final salvation or glorification) (Rom. 8:5–9, 13; Gal. 5:16–17). We will fail (sin) in this conflict at times. In this situation, with our faith properly placed in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, the Holy Spirit will convict us of the sin. The grace of God then covers us until the temple of God (our bodies) are returned to holiness (2 Cor. 7:1). How do we restore the temple of God to holiness? After our initial salvation (and

past sins are forgiven [Rom. 3:25]), we must continue to live by the same faith in the blood atonement that we got saved by (Gal. 2:20; Rom. 1:17, 5:1–2; Eph. 3:17; 1 Pet. 1:5). We must go back to Calvary with every sin after our initial salvation experience to appropriate God's provision for the forgiveness of future sins by the faith in what Jesus did for us at the cross (shed His innocent blood) (1 John 1:9). Our confession of subsequent sins after our initial salvation is necessary for us to be cleansed of all unrighteousness (unholiness) by our eternal High Priest (Whose priesthood is of the never-ending order of Melchizedek [Ps. 110:4]). Our High Priest offers the sacrifice of His blood (shed at Calvary) on the mercy seat in heaven to cleanse the sins of those confessing them. This restores Jesus's temple to holiness so that He may remain in our bodies (His temple) and continue doing the Father's will through us (Matt. 7:21; 1 John 2:17).

At times in our walk with God, certain sins will continually trip us up. The Holy Spirit will continually work with us by grace (which only comes through the faith) to overcome every sin so that it no longer trips us up. If we don't persist with the Holy Spirit putting every sin behind us (overcoming), we will not be a part of the bride. Only overcomers will be in heaven (Rev. 12:11). This is the sanctification process (1 Tim. 6:12). We must confess and forsake each subsequent sin (from our initial salvation experience), not only to have that sin cleansed, but also to clear our conscience, which is crucial in our warfare against satan (Rev. 12:11; Heb. 4:14–16, 10:21–23). That little punk satan will be condemning us of our sins before God, accusing us day and night (Rev. 12:10). But if our sins are forgiven and our consciences are cleared, we can stand down the little punk. "The blood of Jesus is against you, satan. Get thee behind me" (Rev. 12:11; Matt. 16:23; Mark 4:8; James 4:7). Our Father, the Judge, will even use satan to remind us of sins that we may have forgotten to confess. If satan is condemning us of sins that have not been confessed, we should agree with him and confess them before we get to the Judge (Matt. 5:25). So that when we get to the high court, the Judge (our Father) says, "What sin? Case dismissed." No child of God should be under condemnation if they

understand the gospel of the kingdom and they are walking by the Faith.

Look, I have lumps all over my head from learning this the hard way—some of those lumps by the devil, and some from the Father thumping me. I was one of the most wicked, most evil people on planet Earth serving satan. And when I was MADE free (put back into the image of God [2 Cor. 5:17]), the spiritual warfare got real. I was catching it on the left from the devil trying to get me back into darkness, and on the right from religion trying to put me in their little cages of false doctrines to sacrifice me later to satan. The little punk satan was constantly in my face with condemnation of my past (which was very wicked, to say the least): "You did this and this and that. You are a nobody. You will never amount to anything. You are nothing!" As a child of God, I was held back by this constant, unrelenting condemnation of my past from satan. Then I met Bishop Moses from Nigeria, and in one of his classes at the college on inheritance IN Christ Jesus, I received a revelation from the strange language he was speaking that changed my Christian life. I pray it also improves your relationship with your heavenly Father and inspires you to build up more treasures (souls) in heaven. If you receive this revelation, it will save you from getting a lot of lumps on your head learning it the hard way as I did. YANANA! YAAHIC! When Christ Jesus died for us on the cross and we place our simple faith in what He did for us there in the shedding of His innocent blood, we are placed IN the body of Christ's flesh, baptized IN His death (Col. 1:21–22; Rom. 6:3–7; 1 Cor. 12:13).

The blood Jesus shed for us pays the price for all past sins (Rom. 3:25). They are washed by the blood, expunged from the records, can't be found anymore forever. And that, my dear friends, changes our value from nothing to more valuable than ALL the universe. The VALUE of something is determined NOT from the past but from what someone is willing to pay for it. Did you catch it? I'm a little slow, and it took a few lumps on my head, but I finally got it! YANANA: you are not a nobody anymore (Rom. 8:32–34). The fact is, IN Christ you are spiritually ranked higher than satan (which really perturbs him). Even in your fallen state, you were already higher than him in physical

stature because he is a little punk (only about two feet tall). But IN Christ, when that STUPID little punk gets in your face with condemnation of your past, you can point your finger at his beady little eyes (you have to point low) and say, “The blood of Jesus is against you, satan. Get thee behind me” (Rev. 12:11; Matt. 16:23; Luke 4:8; James 4:7). The Holy Spirit tells us in Romans 8:1, “There is therefore NOW [after the baptism of death and your value changing] no condemnation to them which are IN Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.” So if we died with Christ by the faith, then we are also risen with Christ by the same faith. Our bodies are made FREE to serve Jesus IN us as His instrument of righteousness, His tools (our bodies) for Him to DO His good works through (the Father’s will), by the power of the Holy Spirit (Rom. 6:8–14; Acts 10:38). IN Christ everything that Christ IS and DOES through us is our inheritance (Eph. 6:7–8). That makes us little HICs. YAAHIC—you are an heir in Christ! It is like profit sharing. We have a share in everything we allow Jesus to DO through us by the faith (John 6:28–29, 14:12). If we don’t allow Jesus to DO anything through us, then we have no inheritance (no treasures built up in heaven) and may not even have His eternal life if we starve Him to death. Jesus cannot remain in our temple very long with unconfessed sin. Our bodies were made free at salvation to serve the Lord IN us. We cannot yield our bodies to serve sin again; that would be serving satan. Jesus cannot remain in our temples if we are using them to serve satan (Amos 3:3). Consider your ways, you OSAS adherents.

My dear friends, Jesus Christ came to save us from sin. He will not save us IN our sin. He is a holy God. If we believe the OSAS lie, then of necessity we are also believing that future sins are all taken care of at our initial salvation experience. Then you are calling the Melchizedek priesthood of Jesus a lie, and you do not need to confess any sins. Let God be true, and the OSAS-preaching bastards liars (Rom. 3:4). If we don’t confess each sin after our initial salvation and forsake it, the Word (our Salvation) will have to depart out of our temple (like He had to depart out of Adam and Eve in the beginning), because God cannot fellowship with sin. If Christ is IN

us, the Holy Spirit convicts us of all sins (unrighteousness) that offend God IN us (His temple). And if we choose to remain IN sin (believing the OSAS lie), Jesus (our Salvation) will depart that temple. And if our conscience gets seared, by continually rebuffing the Holy Spirit's conviction of sin (to remain in the sin with the OSAS lie) without asking for forgiveness, repenting, and forsaking that sin, we will burn our bridge of grace and not be able to return to the Lord (1 Tim. 4:2). We will not only lose our salvation but will also lose our High Priest by not being able to appropriate His blood by the faith (Heb. 10:26–31). I can't think of anything more horrible than that, thinking you are saved when you are not and not having any way back. "REPENT and come out from among them," says the Lord.

These false preachers of this OSAS heresy like to use John 10:28–29 as their proof text for their demonic, unconditional "eternal security" doctrine. But this Scripture is talking about outside forces that would attempt to pluck us out of Jesus's or the Father's hand. One can, of their own volition and/or through IGNORANCE, remove themselves out of the Father's hand, as some of these preaching bastards have already done. These idiots get all deluded by the devils behind their false doctrines, and ALL their common sense goes out the window. That is why you have to be as a little child to come to the kingdom of God. A little child has simple faith IN Jesus. If you can't get out of the Father's hand, then how, pray tell, did you get into His hands? Duh! That is plain ignorant! If your salvation status cannot be changed once you are IN God's hands, by the same logic, your unsaved status couldn't have been changed to get INTO God's hands. You have to use your brain to figure that out! Most of these OSAS fools are ignorant of the full scope of what salvation is and means. My dear friends, our salvation IS eternally secure, BUT salvation is NOT a place we arrive at and then we are there forever. Salvation is a PERSON: the Son of God (Jesus, the Messiah), Who was given to the world as an atoning sacrifice for all our sins by God the Father (Luke 1:69, 77; 2:30, 3:6, 19:9). One can replace the word *salvation* in the Old Testament and the New Testament with *Jesus* or *Messiah* and it would be accurate in almost all cases. He IS the Word of God that comes into the heart of a

believer to put them back into the image of God that was marred when Adam fell into sin. The Word coming back into us is salvation.

And He comes back into us by simple faith in His blood atoning sacrifice at Calvary. We can choose NOT to accept that sacrifice of the Word, by listening to and accepting doctrines of OSAS-preaching bastards (Mark 4:15). By faith, we can choose to accept the sacrifice of blood for us and then receive the Word IN us, which saves us. Then once we are saved, we can choose NOT to maintain a proper relationship with the Word (our Salvation) (Mark 4:16–19), allowing OSAS-preaching bastards to choke or starve to death the Word (our Salvation) IN us, thus causing us to lose our salvation and revert to the sin nature. Or we can choose to receive the Word by faith, not listen to OSAS-preaching bastards, then maintain a proper relationship with the Word (by the faith) and then let Him (Jesus) live His eternal life through us to produce the fruits of the Holy Spirit and then hear, “Well done, thou good and faithful servant,” at the end of our race (Mark 4:20; Gal. 5:22–23; Matt. 25:21). Salvation is an intimate relationship with the holy, divine person of Jesus Christ, Who came in His flesh to die for us so that He could come IN our flesh to destroy the works of the devil through our flesh, by doing the will of the Father (1 John 3:1–10). And if our faith does not allow Him to DO the works of the Father through us, then we are holding the truth in unrighteousness and that faith WILL NOT save us. Our salvation is eternally secure, but it is eternally IN Christ. And we get IN Christ through the faith in a baptism of death with Him on the cross (Luke 9:23–24; Gal. 2:20). That allows us to come into an intimate relationship with His resurrected life working through us, as He does the Father’s will, which mortifies our deeds of the flesh (Rom. 8:13). If our faith allows Him to work through us, THEN we have the power of His resurrection and His eternal life.

But IF He does not work through us to DO the works of the Father, then our faith is dead, Ned, and we have NO eternal life (James 2:26). We have been given a free moral agency, and we can choose to walk away from God and His gospel of the kingdom, which is the ONLY gospel with the power to impart a faith that will mortify the deeds of the flesh and, at the same time, release the power of

Christ's resurrection life IN us to live holy lives. We can also choose to believe in a multitude of false doctrines that promise us an easy life and the satisfaction of our lusts and our pride. The church of Jesus Christ has one faith, and that faith is in a baptism of death with Jesus Christ on the cross. There is NO other gospel that gives us the power to lose our sin nature and find the eternal life of the resurrected Christ living through us. All other gospels, including the once-saved-always-saved lie, will eventually damn our souls to hell. The holy, eternal life of the resurrected Christ living through the believer by the faith IS the believer's salvation, and He IS the believer's eternal security. The Holy Spirit, through Paul, speaks of this eternal security IN Christ Jesus in Romans 8:38–39: "For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is IN Christ Jesus our Lord." We cannot remain IN Christ—that is, IN the salvation God offers us, which IS Christ's life being lived out through us daily—IF we choose to remove our faith from a baptism of death with Jesus Christ on the cross. Consider your ways and consider what preaching bastards you are listening to and supporting.

That should be ample scriptural evidence for any sane person with half a brain and a little common sense to determine that the OSAS doctrine is a bald-faced lie. At least for anyone that is not wretched and miserable and poor and blind and naked (Rev. 3:17). Those are the ones that want to stubbornly FIGHT the preacher sent by God. And they want to try to MURDER him (with their witchcraft) for the privilege to remain STUPID and NAKED and go to hell forever. Go figure that one. That is what I have been dealing with for twenty-two years WITHOUT a single PAYDAY (James 5:4). I don't know why God sent me to that kind of people, the arrogantly STUPID, stubbornly IGNORANT preaching bastards and their deluded followers, who want to fight with me and try to murder me with their witchcraft, all for the privilege to remain NAKED, STUPID, and IGNORANT and go to hell for all eternity. Maybe this book will find someone willing to listen. This kind of work without pay is lonely

and tiring. Would you preach to that kind of people without pay? I wouldn't either! I can guarantee you, it is only the resurrected life of Jesus Christ IN me (by the faith) that is doing this preaching now. If there was anything of me in this preaching left, it gave up a long time ago after the first witchcraft attempt to murder me. I honestly told the Lord, "I give up. Send all those religious bastards to hell." Then the Lord said, "I was waiting for you to give up. Now let Me live." So then the love of God for every soul on this earth took over and constrains me to continue with every fiber and molecule of my being, although not yet like Jesus at Gethsemane (Luke 22:39–46; Heb. 12:4). But if time continues without the judgments or the rapture, I am sure it will cost me my life.

But the Lord will give us the grace to go through whatever we must. My dear friends, you cannot patch the sin nature by adding a little Jesus or a little religion (whatever the flavor) to cover your spiritual nakedness (Gen. 3:7); it only makes the sin worse by adding hypocrisy (Matt. 9:16–17). The love of Jesus Christ for you is incomprehensible and unfathomable. He died for you on the cross to pay the price for your sins (washing them away with His blood) so that He could come and dwell inside of you to freely give you His eternal security IN the Living Word, to fellowship with you, to love you, to hold you, to heal you, to hang out with you, to sing with you, to dance with you, etc., all while living His holy life through you, for you to be counted worthy to be His bride, to take you to heaven with Him for eternity. But it is conditional on you laying down your life with Him at the cross (by the faith) and giving him everything you are (Mark 8:34–35; Matt. 16:24–25). You have to lose your life with Him (by the faith), or else you cannot have Him as your eternal security. And once you have Him IN you (by that one faith), you must contend for that one faith (Jude 1:3) to keep Him as your eternal security, or else all the religious preaching bastards (sons of satan) will MURDER Him inside of you. Those murderous preaching bastards are just like doctors murdering babies inside of their mothers and offering their blood and their souls to satan (their father) for material gain and pleasures of this world for a season (Heb. 11:25). There are abortions in our land because the pulpits in our land are full of

murderous preaching bastards murdering and aborting Jesus in the hearts of babes IN Christ. My dear friends, we will either DIE TO sin and be alive IN Christ (by the faith in a baptism of death [Rom. 6:3–11]), or we will die IN sin and be dead to Christ and His Spirit. There is no other way. “Come out from among the murderous abortionist and be ye separate!” says the Lord.

I just want to bring this up while we are on the OSAS subject. There is a new breed of OSAS idiots: those visiting heaven and speaking to Jesus or having some form of spiritual encounter or having angelic visitations with extrabiblical revelations, thinking they are some special class of believers that can never fall. They are deceived fools. And many of them are preaching/teaching false doctrines that will send them and their followers straight to hell (Matt. 18:6). One such idiot is declaring that he is now on earth for extra credit. Yes, my friends, he has already attained his enlightenment and now can never fall (OSAS). He claims to be charismatic, but what he is professing is a disguised OSAS doctrine. Yes, he was sent back to earth to help all of us poor, unenlightened plebs to attain his enlightened status. It sounds like Hinduism. I suppose he will be worshipping a cow as his God next (but of course, a golden one, because he is an alien hybrid preaching a prosperity message as well). I suppose he doesn’t have to continue in the faith grounded and settled and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel since he already attained his hope (Col. 1:23). The sad thing is, he doesn’t even know what the gospel of the kingdom is. Does this individual also no longer have to endure to the end in this one faith to be saved (Matt. 10:22; Eph. 4:5)? My dear friends, we as believers are under the authority of the Written Word.

Don’t be STUPID. Where is this extra credit in the Word? This man is a preaching bastard who does NOT know God. I don’t care how many angels he sees or dispatches. When Paul went to heaven and came back, he spoke of no such nonsense. The fact is, he spoke of much suffering in running his race and finishing his course to the end (Acts 20:24; 2 Tim. 4:7; 1 Cor. 9:24–27; Heb. 12:1–4). I don’t care how many times you visit heaven; your experiences cannot trump the Written Word. If your experiences are outside of

the Written Word and you follow your experiences instead of the Written Word, you will find yourself outside of Christ and inside of hell when it is all said and done. And yet this same OSAS-enlightened individual is so biblically (spiritually) DUMB he is constantly DENYING God THE Father as being his Father by calling a man on this earth his spiritual father. Jesus said He and His Father are one (John 10:30). The Holy Spirit declares this individual as a liar and of the antichrist in 1 John 2:22. It would appear his extra credit canceled out his previous life tests, thus securing him a place in hell along with his spirit daddy, Hagin, and the rest of the spiritual-father idiots. I guess he will just have to go back to the end of the line as an enlightened rat and work his way back up. If they don't repent and come to the cross to DIE so that Jesus can live, they will all see who their real spiritual daddy is and be with the little punk in the lake of fire for all eternity.

Iniquity

Very few Christians even know or understand what iniquity is, and yet many will be going to hell because of it. Is it any wonder when the apostate church little cares about sin anymore (much less iniquity) and is not walking with God? How can two walk together except they be agreed? (Amos 3:3). If we regard iniquity in our hearts, God cannot even hear our prayers (except a humble cry for salvation) (Ps. 66:18–19). So what is iniquity? It is the opposite of equity. *Equity* denotes ownership, in this case by God. So biblical iniquity is a repudiation of the ownership of God. And it starts in the mind. The Holy Spirit warns us to neither give place to the devil (Eph. 4:27). Give a place where? In our minds. We cannot fellowship (walk) with God and devils (1 Cor. 10:20–22). If we entertain wicked thoughts in our minds, we are fellowshipping with (walking with) the devils that brought the evil thoughts and therefore cannot fellowship (walk) with God (in God conscientiousness). By repudiating God's ownership through fellowshipping with demonic thoughts, we become self-conscience. In effect, we are repudiating the ownership of our minds to be solely for God and His purposes. The Bible calls

this entertaining of wicked thoughts iniquity. The Holy Spirit also calls it walking in the counsels and imagination of their evil hearts in Jeremiah 7:24. Some people calling themselves Christians will go to hell for iniquity, having never committed the act of the sin (Gen. 6:5, 19:15; Jer. 31:30; Matt. 7:23, 13:41; Luke 13:27; Isa. 59:2–15). Jesus taught in His Sermon on the Mount in Matthew 5:27–28 that if a man looks on a woman to lust after her, he has committed adultery with her already in his heart.

The New Testament commandments are a higher standard than the Old Testament commandments because, as Christians, we have the Word dwelling inside of us. My dear friends, as Christians with God dwelling inside of us, we cannot be musing over wicked thoughts in our minds; it will get down in our spirits (hearts) and cause us to fall into sin. We have to cast those wicked thoughts out of our minds with the Word of God (2 Cor. 10:4–6; Matt. 4:4–10). We have to guard what comes into our being through our eyes and ears, considering that without holiness no man will see the Lord (Heb. 12:14). The Holy Spirit tells us in James 1:13–14 that God does not tempt anyone, but we are tempted when we are drawn away (from God) of our own lust and enticed (by devils). These are lusts that are not crucified with Christ daily by the faith (Gal. 2:20; Luke 9:23–24). Every sin is a failure of the faith. What faith is that? The only faith the church of Jesus Christ has: the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross that makes Him our Lord (Eph. 4:5; Gal. 2:20). Without that ONE faith, He is NOT our Lord! How do we get into Christ? We get into Christ by dying with Him when we believe in the atonement of His blood to wash our sins and when we confess Jesus as Lord. By grace through that one faith, the Holy Spirit baptizes us into the DEATH of Jesus Christ on the cross (Rom. 6:3; 1 Cor. 12:13; 2 Cor. 5:17).

At the same time as we are cleansed by His innocent blood sacrifice, Jesus (the Word) comes into us (putting us back into the image of God that was marred when Adam fell in the beginning). So if we died with Christ by the faith, how can a DEAD man lust after anything? In 1 Corinthians 10:13, the Holy Spirit tells us that we are all tempted with common temptations (lust of the flesh, the lust of the

eyes, and the pride of life [Matt. 4:4–10; 1 John 2:15–17]), but with every temptation, God will make a way of escape. What is that way of escape? It is our faith in our DEATH with Jesus on the cross. Every sin and every iniquity is a failure of this ONE faith (Eph. 4:5; 1 John 5:4). A dead man cannot be tempted! A dead man cannot lust! A dead man cannot sin! A dead man cannot think wicked thoughts! We have to fight the good fight of faith with the confession that we are crucified with Christ and we no longer live (our old sin nature is dead) (1 Tim. 6:12; Gal. 2:20; Col. 3:3; 2 Cor. 5:17). If our faith is not in our baptism of DEATH with Christ on the cross, then old things (sin nature and past sins) are NOT passed away (2 Cor. 5:17; Eph. 4:5).

When we want to get a lust satisfied and we don't want to do it God's way (die by the faith so that Jesus can live His resurrected life through us), satan is there to offer an alternate way from God's way (in His Word and will for our lives). The devils can't read our minds, but they know what we are thinking by the tongue that is set on fire of hell, which is speaking of the uncrucified lust we are desiring (and possibly complaining how God is not satisfying it) (James 3:6). When the devils hear what we are lusting after, by our tongue, that is a world of iniquity (James 3:6), then they tailor-make the temptation for that lust according to our tongues. The devil's way is to always revive or preserve self in the old nature (that is, his image); that is what he works through, and it is the root of all false doctrines. Focus on self. It is easy for the devil to sell his false doctrines because man does not want to DIE with Christ. "Look, you poor little Christian, you don't need that big old bad vindictive God to get you what you want. I, satan [who wants to be like God (Isa. 14:12–14)], can get that for you. You just bow down and worship me [fornicate with him in your thinking], and I will give you the baby you are lusting after, but it will bring leanness to your soul" (Matt. 4:8–9; Eph. 4:27; Ps. 106:15).

The devils can inject thoughts into our minds. Neither give place to the devil (Eph. 4:27). Where? In our minds! If they put an evil thought into our mind that is contrary to the Word of God, we are to cast it down and out with the Word of God (2 Cor. 10:4–6; Matt. 4:4–10). The weapons of our warfare are mighty through God (2 Cor.

10:4). Every time we see in the Scriptures “Through God,” “In God,” “In Christ,” “In Him,” “In Jesus” when referring to man, it is talking about the faith in our baptism of DEATH with Christ on the cross that allows the resurrected Christ to dwell IN us and be our Lord. So whatever is connected to that in the Scriptures, if our faith is not in our baptism of death with Christ, we do NOT have that thing. So what do we have here through God in 2 Corinthians 10:4? We have (spiritual) weapons of our warfare, which are mighty, through God (weapons IN the resurrected Christ: the Word, Who dwells IN us). So Christ (the Word), dwelling IN us (by the faith), being the image of God (Col. 1:14; Heb. 1:3), also gives us the Father and the Holy Spirit dwelling IN us. It is the fullness of the Godhead dwelling IN us that is our weapon(s) against all evil coming against our minds. Evil thoughts coming in our minds are REPULSED by the mind of God (the Father), which dwells IN us. When an evil thought comes into our mind, we have a choice to make: Do I want to continue fellowshipping with Christ IN me, or do I want what the evil thought is proposing? If we don’t cast out a wicked thought that is contrary to the Word and we agree with that thought, then James 1:15 takes place: we spiritually fornicate with the devil and conceive (by coming into spiritual union with the devil that brought the wicked thought).

We have freely chosen to fellowship with the devil rather than the Word that dwells IN us. The result of that demonic fellowship is conception with the devil that produces the means (ideas, methods, etc.) of how to get our uncrucified lust satisfied (without God) through what amounts to witchcraft and sorcery, joining with devils (in spiritual fornication) to manipulate the spiritual and physical circumstances to satisfy our worldly lust (1 John 2:15–17). Now as spirit beings, we are pregnant for the devil in our minds, just looking for the opportunity and place to birth his baby, which is the action of sin. And the action of sin then brings forth death: separation from God (James 1:15). This was why the Word of God had to depart out of Adam and Eve in the beginning, and you, OSAS idiots, think you can play with satan and sin and retain the Word of God IN you. You are FOOLS (Ps. 5:5)! God will forgive us of sins (1 John 1:9), but there is damage to the relationship. After the action of sin, the

consequences must be paid, even though we may confess the sin and be forgiven for the sin (1 John 1:9). Sin doesn't play; you have to pay. While we are still pregnant for the devil, we can confess our iniquity and abort the devil's baby, casting the thoughts out of our minds, and not suffer the consequences of the action of sin (Acts 8:22–23; 2 Cor. 10:4–7).

But our relationship with God, Who dwells IN us (as Christians), has been damaged (1 Cor. 10:20–22). Just consider a married couple. Would their relationship be the same if the woman is pregnant for another man? Consider this, you OSAS idiots: you think you will go to heaven when you are constantly being pregnant for satan and birthing his children in sins, which brings forth death (separation from God) (James 1:15)? What a perversion of God's grace (Jude 1:4)! God the Father is not going to give a whore of satan, who has been birthing his babies of sin (continually), to His Son, the Lord of glory, as His bride! You need to come out of your fantasy land and come INTO the DEATH of Jesus Christ by the faith before it is too late for you (2 Cor. 4:3–4). If you will receive the gospel of the kingdom and DIE to that old nature by the faith, then you can receive the resurrected Christ, Who the Father has sent to you to bless you and turn you away from your iniquities and live holy through you (Acts 3:26; John 6:27–29).

And yet this is the state of most modern churches; they are dens of iniquity, pits of vipers and snakes (Isa. 59:2–15). They are breeding with devils spiritually and hatching their eggs (little fake Christians, pregnant for the devil with false doctrines). Because the preachers don't preach the gospel of the kingdom, the churches have become synagogues of satan (covens of witches) practicing modern-day witchcraft. Most preachers don't even know what the gospel of the kingdom is: we have to lose our life for Christ to live (Matt. 10:38–39; Gal. 2:20). That is the gospel of the kingdom: we lose our life IN His death by the faith (Rom. 6:3, 7; Col. 3:3). We DIE IN Christ (Who is sinless) by the faith, thus enabling us a means to die to pay the price for our sins while we are still alive, so we do not have to die IN our sins (unpaid for) and perish for eternity. It is the resurrected Christ dwelling in us and living through us that makes us

holy. The Holy Spirit only works with the resurrected Christ. The Holy Spirit will empower us to live holy IF our faith is right, thus allowing Christ to dwell in us and live through us (Acts 1:8, 26:18; Rom. 15:16, 8:5–13; 1 John 3:2–10). If our faith is not right (in our death with Jesus on the cross), the Holy Spirit cannot and will not help us, by law (the law of the Spirit of Life IN Christ prevents Him [Rom. 8:2]). Without the Holy Spirit, living the Christian life is impossible. With the OSAS false doctrine, it is impossible to live a holy life because it denies the resurrected Christ the opportunity to live, and the Holy Spirit will only work through Him. If you continue to refuse to DIE to the sins of the flesh, through the faith in your death with Christ on the cross, the alternate will happen: you will KILL Jesus inside of you, if you haven't already murdered Him! He will have to depart like He had to depart out of Adam and Eve in the beginning, because He cannot fellowship with sin. Either Christ will live unto holiness inside of us or the old man will live unto defilement and damnation (Rom. 6:16). Both of you can't live (Gal. 2:20). You get to choose your destiny: IN Christ by the faith, or out of Christ! There is no other way, and there is no in-between. Which will it be? It is forever. Choose wisely.

I want to share this experience with all the OSAS promoters. The Lord instructed me to go to one of these OSAS churches locally. He did not tell me what He wanted me to do there, to just go. So I went. Once I got in the place, I started to understand what it was all about. The Holy Spirit had opened my ears to hear in the spirit realm all the thoughts of the people attending the church. It was quite a gruesome experience. Men were thinking (speaking in the spirit realm) of women's figures and their headlights, what they could/would do with them, etc. They thought of their sports, wishing the pastor would hurry up so they could get to their game; they thought of their stocks, investments, properties, hunting, fishing, etc. And that was while the preacher was preaching. The women were just as bad in thinking sexual thoughts and of stealing a man from his wife, criticizing another woman's clothes, etc. It was so disturbing to me and distracting from the preaching that I could not take in any of the sermon. I got up and left out of the place, nauseated. Just imagine, if

all your thoughts were projected on the big screen while you were at church! That is what Jesus is hearing.

When I got outside, I said to the Lord, “I don’t know why You brought me here, but I couldn’t take it anymore in there. If You want me to do something here, let me know.” I didn’t get a response, so I started walking toward my truck to leave. On the way to the truck, I walked into an area that was spiritually illuminated, and I felt the presence of the Lord, then I heard Him say, “Now you know how I feel in those places.”

My friends, if you want to read what Jesus sees and feels in these churches that are preaching false doctrines of various stripes, please read Isaiah chapter 59. Jesus is NOT in those church buildings; He can’t stand it. He would be puking all the time. He is on the outside, saying, “Woe unto you, Scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like unto whited sepulchers, which indeed appear beautiful outward but are within full of dead men’s bones [that you murdered with your false doctrines] and of all uncleanness. Even so you also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within you are full of hypocrisy and iniquity (Matt. 23:27–28). My dear friends, playing church behind false doctrines is a detriment to your eternal soul. You would be better off staying at home, reading the Word and praying, than going to most church houses, especially in America. Consider your ways! Time is speedily coming to a close, and when it ends there you will be for eternity.

The False Teaching of the Word of Faith (WOF) Movement

I will reshare part of my testimony of how I came to preach the gospel of the kingdom that I now preach. It was given to me personally by Jesus Christ after a vision of Him that came while I was in a Word of Faith (WOF) church that was preaching the prosperity message. I was sitting on the front row, and while the preacher was preaching, the Lord appeared to me in a vision and I was buck naked in His presence. I turned my head from Him in shame as He stooped down to wash my feet with His tears. Jesus is

crying, my friends, because He has very few people to work through in this world to do the Father's will through (Acts 10:38; John 4:34). I left out of that church crying and confused, not understanding how I had lost my robe of righteousness. I protested to the Lord, asking how this could have happened when I loved Him so much. He stopped me in the middle of that sentence and told me that it is impossible to love anyone but self without faith in our death with Him on the cross (Gal. 2:20). The heart of the fallen man will deceive him into thinking he is loving someone (even God) when in fact the motive is selfish (Jer. 17:9). My dear friends, self-life is the image of the antichrist (satan).

My beloved brothers and sisters, I was falsely taught in a Baptist church that our salvation is eternally secure, that once we get saved, we are always saved. If that is so, how did I lose my robe of righteousness (Rev. 3:17)? Experience and revelation in the Word have taught me that salvation is not a place we arrive at; it is the person of Jesus Christ. And how do we get into Jesus Christ? In our initial salvation (born-again) experience, we don't fully understand the full import of what happened when we got born again, just like a newborn baby doesn't fully understand how it got birthed into this world. But it is incumbent upon us as new babes IN Christ to study the Scriptures and learn how we got saved and how we must stay saved fast because this world is full of preaching bastard wolves that will sell your soul to satan (through their false religions and doctrines, like WOF) for financial gain (mansions, jets, etc.) and pleasures of this world for a season (Heb. 11:25). How do we get saved? It is by simple faith in the atoning sacrifice (of the blood) of Jesus Christ at Calvary (Rom. 3:25–26). You stop what you are doing and you turn to Jesus on the cross dying for you (repentance), then you simply BELIEVE that His death (shed blood) and resurrection paid the price for all your past sins, confessing Him as Lord (Luke 9:23–24; John 3:16; Rom. 3:25, 10:9–10; Eph. 2:8–9). It is that easy. Lord means you acknowledge that you are Jesus's purchased possession for Him to live His life through, which He sacrificed for you at the cross (Acts 20:28; Gal. 2:20).

Confessing Jesus as Lord means you have come under the King's dominion (Matt. 6:33) by way of faith in the gospel of the kingdom. How do we stay saved? It is through the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross daily (Matt. 16:24–25; Rom. 6:3, 7; Gal. 2:20). The Holy Spirit tells us in Romans 5:10 that we are reconciled (justified) by Jesus's death (shed blood) for us (Eph. 1:7, 2:13; Col. 1:14) and we are saved by His life. That life that saves is the resurrected life of Jesus Christ that we received by the faith in our baptism of death that the Holy Spirit accomplishes for us at the point of our simple belief in Christ's atoning blood sacrifice at Calvary (1 Cor. 12:13; Rom. 6:3, 7; Gal. 2:20; Matt. 10:38–39). So it is the blood atonement of Jesus Christ that affects our salvation, but it is the resurrected life of Christ lived out through us, by the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (daily [Luke 9:23–24]), that SUSTAINS our salvation (Gal. 2:20; Rom. 6:4–11, 8:2, 10–11; Col. 3:3; Mark 8:34–35). This ONE faith (Eph. 4:5) comes only through the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom (Rom. 10:17), which Jesus taught us (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). So what is this one faith that Jesus left His church focused on? Faith always has a focus or a target (hoped for) (Heb. 11:1). The ONLY faith (Eph. 4:5) God will recognize in His church is the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Gal. 2:20; Col. 3:3; Rom. 6:7–11). We must live in this faith, walk in this faith, pray in this faith, talk in this faith, renew our minds in this faith.

The faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross is the ONLY faith Christ will be looking for when He returns for His bride (Luke 18:8). If you do not have this ONE faith (the faith), you WILL be left behind. If we lose this one faith or it is diverted onto any other thing, we will lose the life of Christ; thus, we lose our salvation (lose robe of righteousness, become naked [Rev. 3:17]) (Rom. 11:18–21; Gal. 3:11; Col. 1:21–23; 1 Tim. 4:1, 5:8, 6:10, 6:21; 2 Tim. 2:16–18, 3:8. With our faith (the faith) in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, we are operating under the law of the Spirit of Life IN Christ Jesus (Rom. 8:2; Col. 3:3). EVERYTHING that comes to the believer from God comes ONLY through this ONE faith. So as our

faith is in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, the Holy Spirit empowers Jesus IN us and, at the same time, quickens our mortal bodies to DO the works of God (His will for us) (Rom. 8:10–11; 1 John 2:17; Matt. 7:21). So who is doing the works (will) of God? It is the resurrected life of Jesus IN us that is doing the works of God by the power of the Holy Spirit, through our faith (in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross) (John 6:28–29). So if we lose our faith (the faith), then Jesus IN us cannot be empowered by the Holy Spirit to DO any works of God; therefore, we lose the life of Christ (lose salvation) (1 Thess. 3:8; Col. 1:21–23). This is the state of most of the church because most preachers don't even know what the gospel of the kingdom is anymore. The churches are full of a bunch of naked Christians thinking they are saved, but they are naked, blind, wretched, and headed to hell, with blood on their hands, and practicing religious witchcraft (Isa. 1:10–16, 59:2–16). And if you tell them they are deceived and deluded, they will try to kill you with their religious witchcraft (which they call prayer), just for the privilege to burn in hell forever. Go figure.

The best illustration I can think of to make it easier to understand the law of the Spirit of Life IN Christ Jesus is with the physical law of lift. The shape of a plane wing creates lower air pressure on the top of the wing than underneath when thrust is applied. So the plane can supersede the law of gravity and fly. So in this illustration, the thrust would be the power of the Holy Spirit, the design of the wing would be the resurrected life of Christ IN us, the fuel for the plane's engine would be our faith (the faith) in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, and the law of gravity would be the law of sin and death. So as long as our faith (the faith) remains in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, then the Holy Spirit can empower the resurrected life of Christ IN us to overcome the sin nature (inherent in all men after the fall, under the law of sin and death, but dormant in the born-again believer), thus empowering us (the plane, the born-again believer) to live overcoming lives and soar like eagles with the resurrected life of Christ IN us, doing ALL the same works Jesus did on earth, for nothing is impossible with God (IN us) (John 14:12; Luke 1:37; Eph. 1:15–23). So what happens if the plane runs out of

fuel? The engine quits, the plane loses lift and gravity (which was dormant) takes back over (revives), and we fall until we have a sudden impact with the ground. Can we argue with gravity? “But, Mr. Gravity, I didn’t know I had to keep the engine fueled. I didn’t understand what the proper fuel was. I didn’t know I couldn’t mix the fuel with water.” No, gravity is a law. Gravity doesn’t care if you are rich or poor or fat or skinny or black or white or IGNORANT and whatnot. How do we get IN Christ? By grace through the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Rom. 6:3–4; Gal. 2:20; Col. 2:11–14). So if we lose our faith (the faith) or it is mixed with anything other than our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (mixed with water baptism, sacraments, works, etc.), we lose the empowerment of the Holy Spirit to live overcoming lives, because of the LAW of the Spirit of LIFE IN Christ Jesus (Rom. 8:2). And if we lose the empowerment of the Holy Spirit to live overcoming lives, we will revert to the sin nature under the law of sin and death, die as sinners, and go to hell.

This is what Paul was experiencing and struggling within (Rom. 7:15–24): “I am doing what I hate, and don’t want to do; what I want to do, I can’t do. I will [want] to do good, but I have no power to do good. The good that I want to do, I can’t do. But the evil that I don’t want to do, that is what I continue to do.” That is because the Holy Spirit, by LAW, is PROHIBITED from empowering the resurrected life of Christ IN us except through that ONE faith that Christ left His church (Eph. 4:13) (and alone glorifies God): the faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Eph. 4:5; Gal. 2:20; Luke 9:23–24). So if we lose that ONE faith, then the empowerment of the Holy Spirit is cut off (by law), then Jesus IN us will no longer be able to work through us (by grace) to DO the will of the Father, which enables us to supersede the dormant law of sin and death. Thus, we are no longer under grace but back under the (revived) law of sin and death, where the sin nature revives under the law and we die spiritually (Rev. 3:17; Rom. 7:7–11). What happens to a plane whose engine is cut off? The law of gravity takes back over and it is unable to sustain flight. What happens to a Christian whose faith is not the faith or is faith that is mixed with something else, cutting off the

power of the Holy Spirit (cutting off grace)? The law of sin and death takes back over (if we were saved), and we become like Paul in Romans chapter 7, unable to SUSTAIN our salvation, unable to live victoriously over sin, and thus, we revert to the law under the penalty of death (Rev. 3:17; Rom. 6:23, 7:7–11). Can we argue with the law of sin and death? No, we cannot argue against the law; it only defines boundaries and penalties for breaking those boundaries. "But, Mr. Sin and Death, I didn't know about the faith." (Jesus said, "That is because you mocked God by sowing the devil's false doctrines, buying those preaching bastards their mansions and planes while you stole the tithe, starving to death the true preachers of righteousness I sent you.").

"But, Mr. Sin and Death, I'm a Baptist. I believe OSAS, even if we fly our plane into the ground." "I'm a Pentecostal dumbness. I believe water baptism and deliverance saves me." "I'm a Church of Christ. I believe water baptism mixed with atonement saves me." "I'm a WOF. I believe in money and my lips being my god to save me." "I'm a Buddhist. I don't need fuel. I will just float up to a higher place." "I'm a Muslim. I believe killing infidels saves me." "I'm an Orthodox Jew. I believe keeping the law saves me." "I'm a Catholic. I believe the sacraments and mass saves me." "I didn't understand. I was deceived. I was deluded. I didn't read my Bible. I was dumb and ignorant." Etc., etc. "JESUS, HELP ME!"

Mr. Sin and Death doesn't care. It is law. It is nondiscriminating. It doesn't care if you are DUMB and IGNORANT in your various religions. (By the way, I think the Muslim religion is the only honest false religion. They kill those that don't believe as they do openly, while all the rest kill them behind the veil of modern-day witchcraft.) You can't argue with the law of sin and death. The law doesn't care about your religious arguments or excuses. If you die with one sin in your life that is unatoned for, you will come to a sudden impact with the truth, that the law of sin and death is real and it will cast you into hell for all eternity. You were born into this world a sinner, and you need a Savior. And if you reject THE Savior, Jesus Christ, you will be cast into hell for all eternity, not because of all the things you did or didn't do, but because you rejected the cure to the virus of sin that

you were born with. It is like you fall out of a plane without a parachute and Jesus jumps out of the plane with the only parachute to catch up to you and give it to you. The parachute won't hold both of you up, and when He gets to you, He offers it to you, knowing it will cost Him His life. And in the stubborn pride of your STUPID religious beliefs, you refuse His gift to you. You hit the ground with your pride and your STUPID religious beliefs intact; you die and go to hell for eternity.

Now, whose fault is it that you are burning in hell for eternity, God's or yours? How STUPID it is to reject the atoning blood of Jesus. Stupid is as stupid does! God the Father, through His love, sent you His Son as your Savior (the cure for your sin) to die on the cross for you to pay the price for your sins with His innocent blood. And if you reject the blood atonement of Jesus for you, you are rejecting the cure for your sin. God has one gospel, one Lord, one baptism, and one faith (Eph. 4:5, 13–14). And if you once believed in this foundation of salvation (in the gospel) and THEN it is destroyed by you accepting false religions or false doctrines (which in effect is a renunciation of your original belief), then you will LOSE your righteousness and the ability to DO anything righteous (Ps. 11:3). You will not be able to SUSTAIN your salvation. That means Christ (your salvation, your eternal security) will have to depart out of you. Thus, you will lose your salvation (and your eternal security IN Him), like Adam in the beginning; when he sinned, the Word had to depart out of him. You can't argue with the gospel of the kingdom; it is a proclamation. You either believe in the atoning sacrifice of Jesus, submitting to His Lordship and letting Him live through you by the faith in your baptism of death with Him on the cross daily, or else you will come to a sudden impact of the truth when your life ends. That was what happened to my poor mother, who was following those Catholic preaching bastards and now is burning in hell with them because she rejected the gospel I preached to her. But then (for the rejectors of this ONE faith) it will be too late to do anything about it. REPENT and come to the cross NOW for that life-cleansing blood. Today is the day of salvation. Tomorrow may never come for you.

So how does the WOF doctrine kill spiritually? When I worked in Africa, we often had to work near the bush, and we had to be aware of the hazards. And one of those hazards were the mamba snakes. They called them two-step snakes because the neurotoxin was quick to paralyze and kill. If one was bitten, they had less than thirty minutes to get to the antivenom, or it was game over. As a child of God, we have to be aware of the hazards of false doctrines. And I am here to tell you that WOF doctrine is like the poison of the mamba; it paralyzes the body of Christ, and it is quick to kill spiritually. Their wine is the poison of dragons and the cruel venom of asps (Deut. 32:33). They hatch vipers' eggs and weave the spider's web. He that eats of their eggs (their doctrine) dies, and that which is crushed hatches out into a viper (the one killed by the doctrine becomes a multi-level marketing spreader of the doctrine) (Isa. 59:5).

Because WOF followers are ignorant of or have rejected the faith as the only faith for the church of Jesus Christ, they open themselves to the deadly poison of this false doctrine. Word of Faith (WOF) doctrine is based on the temptation of the lust of the flesh. There are three basic temptations common to man: the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life (Matt. 4:3–10; 1 John 2:15–17; 1 Cor. 10:13). Jesus, our High Priest, is touched with our infirmities. He faced them all and conquered them (Matt. 4:3–11; 1 Cor. 10:13; Heb. 4:15; 1 John 2:15–17). This deadly false doctrine is based on the temptation of the lust of the flesh, which Jesus illustrates for us in Matthew 4:3–4. So this is how the devil presents it: IF you are a child of God, why don't you have this or that? Why are you in poverty? Why aren't you healed? Why don't you have a good car, house, property, good job, etc.? IF you are a child of God? And that little punk is the very one stealing, killing, and destroying all that from you to set you up. Then comes the little punk's instruction: Use your faith to get it. Turn the stone into bread. And he even uses his preaching bastards (2 Cor. 11:14–15) to give you the Scriptures to use (out of the context of course) (Mark 11:23–24).

Jesus's answer to the temptation is the Word of God: man shall not live by bread alone but by every Word that proceeds out of the

mouth of God (Deut. 8:3). It expresses a total dependence on God the Father (John 5:19–21, 8:28–29, 10:37–38, 14:10). And if we, as believers, are to overcome satan's temptations, we must have total dependence on the Word of God, Who dwells inside of us, by the faith and NOT in our abilities, in faith itself, or in our confession. In 1 Corinthians 10:13, the Holy Spirit lets us know three things: (1) That all temptations that come to man are common to all men and that Christ has overcome them all (Heb. 4:15) with the Word, and those are the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life (Matt. 4:3–10; 1 John 2:15–17. (2) That God is in control, and He won't allow satan to exercise more power than we can overcome through His prescribed order. (3) That IN His prescribed order (faith in our baptism of death), the way of escape is guaranteed because Christ is IN us and has already overcome all temptations common to man (Matt. 4:3–10). Everything we receive from God comes through that ONE faith (in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross), including overcoming temptations. By grace, the resurrected Christ IN us overcomes any temptation through that ONE faith (Rom. 8:1–4). It is NOT by our power or abilities or confessions. It is the gift of the resurrected Lord Jesus within us. We can do nothing to overcome temptations (as exampled in Romans 7). And we must acknowledge that it is the resurrected Christ within us that overcomes, lest we steal God's glory and say (boast) we did it of our strength and ability and confession (Eph. 2:8–9; 1 Cor. 1:29–31). A dead man cannot sin, and the resurrected life of Christ within us cannot sin (Rom. 6:7; 1 John 3:8–9).

So if we do not take God's prescribed method to escape the lust of the flesh temptation in the WOF false doctrine, either through ignorance or stubbornness (which is idolatry [1 Sam. 15:23]), then the minute you use your faith (as a tool, a force in your mouth, etc.) to get what you (your flesh) want, you are DEAD, Ned! This WOF doctrine is no different from the deadly snake venom of believing in water baptism for salvation: the moment you believe it, you are dead. You become a servant and worshipper of Baal (satan). Baal worship is man's attempt to turn God into his servant, to get him what he wants (for his flesh, using faith as a tool or force) (Jude 2:13, 10:10;

1 Kings 16:31, 22:53; 2 Kings 10:19–23, 17:16, 21:3; Rom. 11:3–4; Jer. 2:7–13, 7:9–16, 9:13–18, 11:11–17, 19:3–5; 23:13–15, 23:26–27, 32:29, 32:31–35). One can see through these many references that this WOF doctrine (Baal-satan worship) is a very egregious offense toward God that attracts severe judgments. The mere fact that these WOF-preaching bastards are still alive is a great testimony to the great mercies, long-suffering, and tender loving-kindness of the great God Almighty. The Baal worship behind WOF is the same as flipping off God Almighty and telling Him, “NOT Thy will, but mine, be done, and You get me what I want NOW.” Like father, like son; it is doing the same thing that satan did to get kicked out of heaven. “I am my own god. I am NOT owned by God.” The Bible also calls it the doctrine of Balaam (doctrine of WOF is the same thing) (2 Pet. 2:15; Jude 1:11; Rev. 2:14). In Revelation 2:14, the Holy Spirit tells us that it teaches sacrifice to idols (devils) and fornication with devils (see teaching under iniquity in the OSAS section for an explanation of fornicating with devils).

What the givers to this false WOF doctrine are sacrificing to devils are the souls of men. The blood from every one of these souls sacrificed to satan is on the hands of everyone giving to (sowing) this demonic WOF doctrine (Rev. 18:24). One cannot be an IGNORANT and DUMB Christian for very long in these last days. The predominance of poisonous preaching will put them in a spiritual morgue faster than the two-step mamba. Studying the Bible should be a daily and lifelong project for a believer. IF you are still alive IN Christ, it would behoove you to get in your Bible to study daily and prayerfully stay in your Bible (Acts 17:11) and start sowing the gospel of the kingdom and stop sowing any other doctrines (of devils) (Gal. 6:7–8). God WILL NOT be mocked. You WILL reap what you have sown. Jesus has one gospel and one faith! REPENT and come back to the cross and fuel up your plane, because these last days are going to be a GRAND FINALE for those flying with El Shaddai.

In the vision where the Lord showed me my naked state in that WOF church, He also showed me that as the WOF preacher was preaching, the second anyone believed it, the frog spirit behind him

swallowed them up (1 Tim. 4:1; Rev. 16:13–14). Oops! There goes another soul sacrificed to satan (Baal) for money. “Money, cometh to me NOW.” As the soul goes to hell. If you were a child of God, the poison of that asp behind that demonic doctrine (which works quicker than the two-step mamba’s venom) just killed you spiritually the moment you believed in it. You have ignorantly rejected Jesus as your Lord, and you have confessed that your tongue and your lips (and by proxy, satan) are now your lord (which is spiritual fornication) (Ps. 12:3–4). Faith always has a target, a focus (Heb. 11:1). And while WOF faith is focused on things, it cannot be focused on a baptism of death with Christ on the cross. The church of Jesus has ONLY ONE faith (Eph. 4:5, 13–14). And that ONE faith is in the baptism of death with Christ on the cross, which makes Jesus our Lord. If your faith is NOT the faith in your baptism of death with Christ on the cross, then Jesus is NOT your Lord. It is so simple even I can understand it. REPENT and come out of the demonic WOF that has swallowed you up before it is too late. The end is very near.

My dear friends, we cannot remain IN Christ if we choose to remove our faith from a baptism of death with Jesus Christ on the cross daily (Luke 9:23–24), which allows the resurrected life of Christ to overcome our sin nature. Our salvation IS eternally secure, but it is IN the person of Jesus Christ, and it is conditional on our faith remaining in our death with Jesus Christ on the cross. The Holy Spirit lets us know in 1 Thessalonians 3:8 that we live (IN Christ) IF we stand fast IN the Lord. How did we get IN the Lord? By ONE faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Eph. 4:5; Rom. 6:3–7; Col. 1:21–23, 2:11–14). And in Romans 5:1, the Holy Spirit lets us know that we are justified (made righteous) by faith, which gives us peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. What happens if we lose the faith or it is diverted to things? We are no longer justified; we no longer have peace with God, and We are no longer IN Christ, Who works through us to overcome our sin nature. The Holy Spirit lets us know in Colossians 1:21–23 that we are reconciled to God in the body of Jesus Christ’s flesh through death to present us holy in His sight, IF we continue in the faith grounded and settled and not

moved away from the hope (the target, the focus) of the gospel. So what is the HOPE of the gospel? The HOPE of the gospel is the resurrected Christ living out His life through us (doing the Father's will), which will eventually glorify us with Him (Rom. 8:27; Col. 1:27; 2 Thess. 1:10). What gospel? Herein lies the problem of the apostate church. Almost all the preachers and the so-called Christians following them don't even know what the gospel is anymore if they ever did. And they don't know what the faith is to contend for it anymore (Jude 1:3).

Preaching WOF bastards like Kenneth Copeland, Jesse Duplantis, Creflo Dollar, Joyce Meyer, Joel Osteen, Benny Hinn, Rod Parsley, Joseph Prince, Paula White, Larry Hutch, etc. are not preaching the doctrine of Christ (2 John 1:9); therefore, they are sinning by denying the Father and the Son (1 John 2:22–23; 2 John 1:9–11). They are operating in the spirit of the antichrist and shoveling out blasphemous devil dung like this: the cross was the greatest defeat in human history; the blood of Jesus Christ didn't atone for anything; Jesus died spiritually, became a sinner on the cross (did not atone for sin by dying on the cross and shedding His blood [Eph. 2:13–18; Col. 2:14–15]); Jesus went to hell as a sinner three days and was born again in hell; we have become little gods by the force of our faith in our words; and we can do anything God can do. My dear friends, if you are one of the ones that are eating the devil dung these preaching bastards are shoveling out, and paying for it, you are guilty of KILLING Jesus (inside of believers) and you are guilty of KILLING Jesus's bride (2 John 1:10–11). What do you think your chances of getting into heaven would be when you KILLED the owner of heaven's Son and His bride? Will you believe me if I tell you that you have been deceived by seducing spirits and doctrines of devils? Would you believe me if I tell you that these preaching bastards (satanic high priests) have cast spells on you to blind your eyes (with scales) and blind your mind and your heart just so they can suck all the money out of you? Would you believe me if I told you that these preaching bastards are enemies of the cross and that they have sacrificed your soul to satan for their prosperity of fools and their pleasures of sin for a season (Heb. 11:24–25)? If you

would believe me, then get the hell out of their churches and burn all their books, CDs, and DVDs (2 John 1:10–11). REPENT and come to the cross for your salvation through the shed blood of the Lamb of God, which takes away the sins of the world.

And like father, like son: WOF preachers act like their father, the STUPID little punk satan. They oppose and exalt themselves above all that is called God or that is worshipped (calling themselves little gods, calling themselves preachers of God), because the spirit of the antichrist dwells IN them. And that little punk sits in the temple of God (their body on the throne of God IN their heart) and shows himself (to them) that he is god, deceiving them massively into thinking they are serving the Living God when, in reality, it is the devil living IN them that is the god they are serving (2 Thess. 2:4). This is the mystery of iniquity, the antichrist spirit dwelling IN preaching bastards and their followers, who call themselves Christians (2 Thess. 2:7). It is the opposite and counterfeit of the mystery of godliness, which is (the resurrected) Christ dwelling IN the believer, the Hope of glory (living His life out through us, doing the Father's will for us) (Col. 1:27; 1 Tim. 3:16; John 4:34, 6:28–29). So all these followers of these preaching bastards are, in effect, doing the same thing the Jews did when they called for the release of Barabbas, a murderer, while they shouted for the crucifixion of Christ. The followers are releasing, through their giving to these preaching bastards, a murderer who murders the souls of men with their false doctrines, and the sowers of those false doctrines will be guilty of the blood of everyone going to hell because of that false doctrine that they sowed (2 John 1:10–11; Isa. 1:10–16, 59:2–16; Rev. 16:5–6, 17:6, 18:24, 19:2). And they will reap what they have sown (false doctrine, which murders them); they crucify the resurrected Christ inside of them afresh, killing themselves spiritually with the abominations these preaching bastards are spewing out like vomit (Gal. 6:7–8; Heb. 6:4–6). The followers of these preaching bastards are sowing the death that they are preaching, and they will reap what they have sown: eternal death (Gal. 6:7–8). REPENT and come out from among them.

My dear friends, just before my WOF vision and revelation, there is no way that anyone could have convinced me that I was not saved and headed to heaven. I was TOTALY deceived by this false doctrine! Brothers and sisters, Jesus Christ has given His church ONE true gospel that we must lose our life by ONE true faith to have His eternal life, and if your faith is in anything else, you are LOST, you are deceived, and you are headed to an eternal hell regardless of what denomination you belong to and regardless of whether you call yourself Christian or not (Rev. 3:17; Eph. 4:5). I am a man sent by God to tell you that you MUST LOSE your self-life by the faith that you died with Jesus on His cross for you to gain His eternal life. This is the only truth with the power of God unto salvation. The Holy Spirit, through Paul, tells us in 1 Corinthians 1:18 that this preaching is foolishness to them that are perishing: that means going to hell for eternity. The Holy Spirit is telling us here that all those that are deceived into thinking they are saved but are actually headed to hell for ALL ETERNITY will reject this one true gospel of the crucifixion of self with Christ on the cross. The Holy Spirit lets us know in 2 Thessalonians 2:10–11 that those that did not welcome this one gospel but refused to love it, that they might be saved, would be sent the misleading influences (preaching bastards) of unlimited seducing spirits with all working of evil (signs, wonders, fake deliverances, fake miracles, etc.) in the errors they are chasing after to make them believe a lie by a STRONG DELUSION. My beloved brothers and sisters, this is what is in store for ALL who reject this one true gospel the Lord has revealed to me. In times past, God used to wink at your ignorance of this ONE gospel, but He is not winking anymore (Acts 17:30). He is commanding repentance from the unrighteousness that is in ALL other gospels, or else the DELUSION will come, and you will worship and serve satan as if he were God, all the time thinking you are serving Almighty God. You will come out of your delusions in hell, but then it will be too late.

The Holy Spirit urgently warns us in 1 Timothy 4:1–2 that in the last days some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to SEDUCING spirits and doctrines of devils, speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their conscience seared with a hot iron. The Holy Spirit warns

us in 2 Corinthians 11:1–15 that superstar false apostles and false teachers that have transformed themselves into apostles of Christ operating by the power of that same serpent spirit that beguiled Eve would corrupt and SEDUCE the minds of those that tolerate and pay for their false teaching of doctrines from devils, and it would turn them from wholehearted, sincere, and pure devotion to Christ. The Holy Spirit warns us in 2 Peter 2:1 that false preachers and teachers will stealthily introduce damnable heresies that would deny the Lord Jesus the right to live through the temple of our body, which He has purchased by His blood. And MANY shall follow their immoral ways and malign and defame the True Way of holiness, which is the faith in our baptism of death with Jesus on the cross. My beloved brothers and sisters, all these WOF preachers will sell your soul to satan for money and think they are doing God a service because they are under a STRONG DELUSION—they have refused to love the one true gospel that they might be saved.

"And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding [no knowledge of true or false doctrines], Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house [to the church/synagogue of satan, where lies and false doctrine are taught], In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night: And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of a harlot [satan's wife, false religion (Rev. 17:4–6)], and subtle of heart. She is loud and stubborn [WOF preachers]; her feet abide not in her house [she is spewing her abominations all over the world]: Now is she without, now in the streets, and lies in wait at every corner [prowling to kill as many souls as she can for her lover, satan]. So she caught him, and kissed him [to inject her poison], and with an impudent face said unto him, I have peace offerings with me; this day have I paid my vows [to satan in a covenant of death, so death will not come unto her]. Therefore, came I forth to meet you, diligently to seek your face, and I have found you [to sacrifice you to satan, my lover]. I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with fine linen of Egypt. I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon [I have made lies my refuge, and we can hide our nakedness under false doctrines]. Come, let us take

our fill of love [fornication with the devil behind the false doctrine by receiving the doctrine], until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves. For the good man is not at home [Jesus is not inside of her], he is gone a long journey: He has taken a bag of money with him and will come home at the day appointed [but who may abide His coming, and who shall stand when He appears?]. With her much fair speech she caused him to yield [because he was biblically DUMB], with the flattering of her lips [her real god (Ps. 12:3–4)], she forced him. He goes after her straightway, as an ox goes to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks; Till a dart strike through his LIVER; as a bird hastes to the snare, and knows not that it is for his life [eternal life is lost when WOF doctrine is received]. Hearken unto me now, therefore, O you children [brothers and sisters, listen to what I am telling you], and attend to the words of my mouth. Let not your heart decline to her [WOF false doctrine], ways, go not astray in her paths. For she has cast down many wounded [WOF doctrine has already sent many to hell]: yes, many strong men have been slain by her. Her house is the way to hell [yes, there you will find your WOF spiritual father, daddy Hagin], going down to the chambers of death" (Prov. 7:7–27).

This was the scripture the Lord showed me was the cause of my LIVER cancer while I was attending a WOF church. The Lord sent me as a warning to you, WOF goers. I repented and came back to the cross, with my faith in my baptism of death with Jesus on the cross. I renounced my tongue and my lips as my God (Ps. 12:3–4). And I was healed, through the mercy and grace of God, Who has the same mercy and grace waiting for you at the cross. IF you will REPENT and come to Him there.

WOF preachers, don't give a damn about your physical, spiritual, or financial state. They will suck all the money out of you, murder Jesus inside of you with their false doctrines, and teach you to worship satan so they get recurring revenues from all the new souls sent to hell. And then, when you get in a bind, or get sick, they will cast you out on the side of the road, leaving you to wallow in your blood and guts, which the devil IN them has ripped out of you. And like the priest in the parable of the Good Samaritan, they will

distance themselves far from you in your time of need (Luke 10:31). They are selfish bastards, like their little selfish father, satan—like father, like sons and daughters.

The Holy Spirit tells us in 3 John 1:2, “I wish above all that thou may prosper and be in health even as thy soul prospers.” This is a greeting by John and not a doctrinal text. But what is John referring to in this greeting? What is prosperity in the kingdom of God? It is how much of God’s will (His preordained works [Eph. 2:10]) for your life was accomplished by the resurrected Christ inside of you. Only the resurrected Christ living through us can do the will of God through us and finish our course for us. “Well done, thou good and faithful servant” pertains to the risen Lord inside of us. Our only part is the faith: He gets ALL the glory (John 6:28–29; Matt. 7:21–23). What more can I say? If you can’t see the truth in what I have already said, then there is something seriously wrong with your thinker. The WOF will eat you up and pass you out as dung on the face of the earth (Ps. 83:10; Jer. 8:2–3, 16:3–13, 25:32–38). That is all I have to say about that.

The False Teaching of Seed Faith Giving

This doctrine is a satanic abomination birthed from the pits of hell by one of satan’s most faithful high priests, Oral Roberts, as he was fornicating with devils (1 Cor. 10:8–9, 20–22). This seed-faith abomination is an allure to the flesh and a veil of deception that helps cover the financing of many other false doctrines. This satanic high priest, Oral Roberts, has birthed many little preaching bastard children in his own (satan’s) image, exampled by Mike Murdock, John Hagee, Rod Parsley, Creflo Dollar, Kenneth Copeland, Benny Hinn, Paula White, Joyce Meyer, Fred Price, Joel Osteen, Jesse Duplantis, Morris Cerullo, John Avanzini, Steve Munsey, etc. Vomit! They have all rejected the gospel of the kingdom, preferring fellowship with devils through their witchcraft and sorcery. They have made money their idol, and behind every idol, there is a devil (1 Cor. 10:8–9, 19–22). They are worshipping and serving devils behind their dollar-bill idols and not God Almighty. Their idols are the work of

men's hands. "They have mouths, but speak not; eyes have they, but they see not: they have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not: neither is there any breath in their mouths" (Ps. 115:4–7; 135:16–17. And these preaching bastards and their followers have become just like them: they can't speak for God, because they don't know Him; they can't see their wretched, naked state; and they can't hear from God (1 Cor. 2:14). They can't smell the devil dung they are eating and then, in turn, are shoveling out of their mouths to the masses, and there is NO breath of God IN them because they have despised the atoning sacrifice of Christ (Jer. 5:21–31).

This satanic high priest, Oral Roberts, and his little preaching bastard children have practiced their sorcery on the people, bewitching them for a long time, making themselves out to be some great men/women of God, just like Simon the sorcerer in Acts 8:9–11. O foolish Christians, what satanic high priest (masquerading as a preaching bastard) has bewitched you into believing that your money is your seed? How IGNORANT can one be to believe that money is the seed when the Bible clearly tells us the seed is the Word of God (Mark 4:14–20; Matt. 13:19–23; Luke 8:11–15)? If you can't understand that the sower sows THE WORD, how can you understand anything from God (Mark 4:13)? Even John Oliver and his little puppy dog can see and understand the deception. Are we, Christians, that IGNORANT of the Word of God to believe these preaching seed-faith bastards that we are born again out of money? The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Peter 1:23 that we are born again from the incorruptible seed of the Word of God, which lives and abides forever. Seed faith giving is the hybrid bastard from the marriage of WOF demons and the satanic high priest Oral Roberts, to create the abomination it has become to damn multiplied millions of souls to hell for eternity. It is the devil's seed planted into the minds of the DUMB followers (who chose to reject the gospel of the kingdom and NOT to be crucified with Christ [Gal. 2:20]). They refused to cast down the demonic doctrine as exalting itself above the knowledge of God, which is iniquity (James 1:13–15; 2 Cor. 10:4–7).

This demonic doctrine is a form of sorcery, the same as Elymas the Sorcerer practiced on Sergius Paulus in Acts 13:6–11. This is witchcraft that is practiced on the people that may have desired to hear the one true gospel (Acts 13:7). It is an effort to turn them away from receiving the faith that saves (Acts 13:8). These criminal preaching bastards, enemies of all righteousness, enemies of the cross, are perverting God's Word and practicing illusions, which have not only deceived and deluded their followers but has also blinded themselves as well (Acts. 13:10–11). They don't want to enter the kingdom of God, and they want to prevent all others from entering as well (Matt. 23:13). These preaching bastards, with this abominable doctrine, in effect, are forbidding the true preachers sent by God to preach to the people that they might be saved; thus, they are filling up their cup with sins, for the wrath of God to come upon them to the uttermost (1 Thess. 2:16). Their illusion is in calling money the seed when clearly the Bible calls the Word the seed (Mark 4:14). It is like a magic trick. The magician attracts your attention to look in one direction while he performs his sleight of hand unseen in another direction. By calling money the seed (a veil of deception), these preaching bastards are trying to keep your focus and scrutiny away from the false doctrines that they are preaching. The truth is, the sower sows the Word (Mark 4:14) (the gospel of the kingdom)—that is, they sow WHAT is being preached with the money they give. And if WHAT is being preached is a LIE (anything that is NOT the gospel of the kingdom), which murders souls and damns them to hell, then the sower will reap that (eternal death and hell).

And additionally, they will be guilty of the bloodshed of every soul lost to hell because of WHAT they were sowing (false doctrines) (2 John 1:9–11; Gal. 6:7–8; Isa. 1:10–16; Rev. 16:5–6, 17:6, 18:24, 19:2). My dear friends, Jesus has ONE gospel, ONE faith, and ONE baptism (Eph. 4:5). Have you been sowing the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20)? If you haven't, I think it would be a good time to take inventory on WHAT you have been sowing and make some adjustments if necessary before the end comes and an accounting is made for WHAT you will be reaping for all eternity (Gal.

6:7–8). God is not mocked by your GREEDY giving to receive satan's blessings, which he stole from God's people as you worshipped and served satan and persecuted and murdered His Son and His bride (Jer. 44:16–23). There will be a reckoning one day. I pray it will be a little further out in the future, to give you, seed-faith bastards (and your seed-faith-sowing sons of satan), time to repent and make it right.

I had a vision of the reckoning of these seed-faith-preaching bastards one day. The Holy Spirit brought me to a little shack in a poor section of town, and on the outside, there were many very expensive cars parked (owned by the preaching bastards). Then the Holy Spirit brought me in the little shack. And there on the floor, curled up in a fetal position, was a little poor lady dressed in rags (a member of the bride of Christ). She was telling the preaching bastards that she had given all she could, even maxing out her credit cards, to sow seeds but it didn't work for her. These seed-faith-preaching bastards gathered all around her, dressed in fine suits, and were kicking the poor woman mercilessly because she didn't pay them enough money (Jer. 5:28–31; Ezek. 22:12, 16–17). The poor, broken, bruised, and beat-up woman whispered the name of Jesus, and in a flash the Lord of glory, dressed in a long white robe, was in the room, with His two-edged sword drawn. He started swinging His sword so furiously He became a blur. Blood was flying everywhere. And in short order, all those seed-faith-preaching bastards had been cut up into perfect little cubes the size of carrot cubes in vegetable soup. I saw Jesus's robe was drenched in blood, and all the walls were all covered in blood. Then the vision ended. You seed-faith-preaching bastards better take note: you want to keep thumbing your nose at God; your pay-day is coming quickly if you don't repent and come to the cross and die with Jesus.

The Holy Spirit is speaking to just such GREEDY givers as these followers of seed faith giving in James chapter 5. Miseries WILL come upon them if they do not REPENT from this false, demonic doctrine, which gains one wealth while sacrificing people's souls (blood) to satan and hell. The wealth gained is blood money (Isa. 1:10–16). It is corrupted with not only the blood of the souls sent to

hell but also the blood of Jesus. Your GREEDINESS for gain at the expense of others has moth-eaten your robe of righteousness, and you will stand before the judgments of God naked and ashamed if you do not REPENT and come out from among them. If you do not get rid of your blood money, it will be with you in hell, piled up next to you, as a testimony for ALL ETERNITY of what you traded Jesus's eternal life for, like the thirty pieces of silver will be burning with Judas for all eternity. Every time the fire consumes the flesh off your pitiful carcass, there will be your pile of silver and gold. Then your flesh will come back, and the fires of hell will consume it away again, and there will your pile of silver and gold be again to testify to your unbelief (Matt. 16:26; Mark 8:36). The cries of the faithful laborers that are worthy of their hire, because they have been preaching the gospel of the kingdom (not demonic doctrines, like the false-preaching bastards), are withheld from them because of the fraud of this false doctrine (the lie of calling money seed) (Luke 10:7; James 5:4; 1 Cor. 9:11–14; Mark 4:14).

And the Lord of Host (a Man of War) is about to stand up from His throne and rectify some wrongs against His faithful laborers that have starved while these preaching bastards are flying around in private jets and living in mansions bought with blood money. You preaching bastards have lived in pleasure on earth, and you have been maliciously promiscuous in deceiving and destroying souls with your flagrant, blasphemous false doctrines. You have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter, and your judgments (slaughter) have been heaping up, held back by the grace of God Almighty. But they will soon be released as vengeance upon you if you are not forthright with REPENTANCE. You have condemned and KILLED the just with your false doctrines, and they do not resist you, but their blood cries out from the ground for vengeance (Heb. 12:24; Gen. 4:10; James 5:5–6). "MENE, MENE, TEKEL" is written on your foreheads. This is another warning to you, preaching bastards, that have raped and pillaged the bride of Christ: "Sell your jets and your mansions purchased with blood money and give it to the poor, OR ELSE," says the Lord of Host, a Man of War (Zech. 11:8).

Jesus and the Holy Spirit give us many warnings about the ties of money to the heart. The Holy Spirit was also teaching me this on a plane from Los Angeles to Hong Kong when He told me that the two main reasons ministers of the gospel fall are the stealing of God's glory and mishandling of His money. Jesus warns us in Matthew 13:22 not to let the care of this world and the deceitfulness of riches choke the Word (Jesus) and thereby make us become unfruitful (the unfruitful being cast into the fire [John 15:6]). Jesus warns us again in Matthew 19:22–24 that it is very difficult for a rich man that trusts in his riches to let go of that money (usually ill-gotten blood money) to enter the kingdom of heaven and to come and follow Jesus. Again, Jesus warns us in Luke 12:16–21 that the rich get occupied with wealth for themselves and neglect their eternal souls. Jesus warns us in Matthew 6:19–21 not to store up wealth on this earth but to store up treasures (souls) in heaven because our heart and focus will be where our treasure is. The Holy Spirit warns us in 1 Timothy 6:8–10 that we should be content in our journey with Jesus with food and clothes and that those seeking to be rich will turn from the faith and be tempted and snared by their uncrucified lust, which will destroy them and send them to hell. Jesus warns us in Luke 16:9–13 that we are to use the money to gain treasures that will receive us in heaven (souls), that if all our money (which is all His) is not available to God, then neither will our hearts be all available to God, and that if money is our focus, we will end up hating God. That describes these seed-faith-preaching bastards. They HATE God and don't give a damn about His primary concern: the salvation of souls through the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom. These seed-faith-preaching bastards' treasures are anchored to this world and will weigh them down when it comes time for the rapture. They will not be able to rise with the bride of Christ. Do you want to be with them or with the bride? Consider your ways.

The Lord gave me an illustration of this one day in a vision. It was like in the movie *Gravity*. I was in an environment like outer space, and the sun represented the kingdom of heaven with a constant outflow (the sunlight) of blessings of all sorts from the throne of God. I had no way to propel myself toward heaven, and it was like

swimming upstream because the blessings flowing from God were continually pushing me away, like sunlight flows out from the sun. So the only way to move forward toward heaven was to grab a blessing from heaven and quickly hurl it in the opposite direction (like in the movie), which would propel me toward heaven. As I was constantly hurling blessings from God in the opposite direction, I was continually propelled toward heaven. One blessing that I was particularly fond of came to me, and I held on to it, but immediately it changed my course back to Earth, making me lose propulsion toward heaven. So I decided quickly to let go of it and hurled it toward the Earth and regained my propulsion toward heaven. As I was on my journey in the right direction again (headed to heaven), I saw people passing me by that had been way ahead of me, and they were headed back to Earth. They had received a blessing from God that they refused to let go of, even though God was requesting them to give it to another member of His body. That makes the thing into an idol, and it is a denial of the faith that we are crucified with Christ (Gal. 2:20). A dead man doesn't need anything. Clinging to the thing when God says to pass it on is a confession that one is not crucified with Christ. The cling-ons ended up heading back to Earth and were burned up in re-entry to the Earth's atmosphere. My dear friends, NO blessing from God is worth missing out on being a member of the bride of Christ and making it to heaven. And yet if you are following these seed-faith-preaching bastards, that is exactly what you are giving up, and your end will be WHAT you have sown: burned up with unquenchable fire along with your seed-faith idol-bastards (2 John 1:10–11; 1 Tim. 6:7–10). They are cling-ons, and their jet planes and mansions are turned into idols when God tells them to give them up and they don't. El Shaddai wants them to come to fly with Him, but they would rather have their things—how sad. My beloved, build up your treasures in heaven by telling everyone you meet about Jesus's sacrifice for them (Matt. 6:19–21; Luke 12:33–34).

This is another example of the cling-ons. It is a physical world example. When I worked in Africa, some of the local workers would set monkey traps on the work compound and arrive early at work to

check their traps. It intrigued me because the traps were very similar to the crawfish traps I had used at home. But I couldn't understand how theirs could catch monkeys. My workmate showed me that he would stake down the trap and just put a piece of fruit in the trap that was bigger than the opening. I said, "But all the monkey has to do is let go of the fruit to get away." He said, "About 60–70 percent of them won't let go, and I just club them on the head, dress them, and put them in the freezer until I go home." The monkey message is this: there is a broad way that leads to destruction, and more than 60–70 percent of the people in that way are cling-ons, and they will be burned up with fervent heat (Matt. 7:13–14). Consider your ways.

My dear friends, Jesus did not come to this earth to make people rich. He came to seek and to save that which was lost (Luke 19:10; Matt. 18:11). He came to save His people from their sins (Matt. 1:21). He came to save the chief sinners: the religious witches and sorcerers (1 Tim. 1:15). He came to call sinners to repentance (Luke 5:32; Matt. 9:13; Mark 2:17). Is this the focus of these seed-faith, prosperity-preaching bastards? Do they have the same interest as Jesus? Do you ever hear them pointing people to the atoning sacrifice of Jesus Christ (John 12:32)? The problem with mankind is not that he is poor but that he is a sinner. One can go to heaven being poor and sick. One cannot go to heaven being a sinner. Many go to hell being rich and healthy, most especially seed-faith-preaching bastard high priests like Oral Roberts. I bet he wishes he were alive to read this book. Or not. I don't know. My dear friends, don't be STUPID. Can't you see that these preaching bastards have money on a seed-faith hook, leading you to eternal destruction with themselves (Matt. 15:14; 1 Tim. 6:9–10)? Are you that ignorant that you can't see that they are enemies of the cross of Christ, that they have a different spirit than that of Christ Jesus (they have the antichrist spirit)? Can't you see that their god is their belly, that their focus is on earthly things (Phil. 3:18–19; 1 Tim. 6:11)? Didn't Jesus tell us to store up treasures of souls in heaven and NOT to focus on earthly things, that it would bound our hearts to this earth when He comes for His bride (Matt. 6:19–21, 19:21; Luke 12:20–21, 12:33–34; Rev. 18:23)? Won't you please listen to me before it is too late?

If we have the proper faith (the faith) that we are crucified (died) with Christ, how could we even consider (focus on) wealth for ourselves? Wouldn't that be denying the faith (2 Cor. 5:15, 10:33)? The Holy Spirit tells us to seek others' wealth above our own (1 Cor. 10:24). Do you see these seed-faith-preaching bastards doing that? NO! The Holy Spirit tells us that the love of God IN us does not seek its own (1 Cor. 13:5). Do you think these seed-faith-preaching bastards love you as Christ would? NO! The Holy Spirit tells us to esteem other brethren better than ourselves and to be concerned for their needs above our own needs (Phil. 2:3–4). Do you see these seed-faith-preaching bastards doing that? NO! They don't give a damn about you. They brag about their wealth (their mansions and planes, which you bought for them), and if you don't get yours, the problem is your faith is not as strong as theirs. And you need to buy more of their books and CDs to pump your faith up some more. No, the problem is, you haven't sold as many souls to satan as they have. But if you keep following them, your residual income from sowing their false doctrines will keep building up for you, and you might get yours just in time to see the rapture take place, as all the righteous souls leave this earth. But then you would miss the rapture because all your treasure is on earth. Awe, shucks. No more time to enjoy your blood money (Ezek. 7:19). These seed-faith-preaching bastards do NOT make distributions unto everyone according as they have need (Act. 4:35). They don't give a damn about your needs. Why? BECAUSE THEY ARE PREACHING BASTARDS! God is NOT their Father (that little bastard satan is their father), and Jesus DOES NOT dwell IN them (the antichrist spirit does). They can't see your needs because they are blinded by their selfishness and they are living in a little-bitty box of self, like their little-bitty daddy, satan. They only see their own needs. And one of those needs is to sell your soul to satan for just one more plane or one more mansion. WAKE UP, people, and come out from among them before you wake up in hell with the blood of multiplied millions on your hands for ALL eternity!

The fallen man runs and hides from God because his heart is dark and dirty (Gen. 3:3:9–10; John 3:19–20). All that religion can offer is

a fig leaf to cover the dirty and can't do anything for the dark. But God the Father offers His Son's innocent blood as a sacrifice to cleanse the sinner and bring them into the light of His holy love and sonship. And anyone willing to turn to Him, He runs to them (seeks them out) with His light and eternal life (Luke 15:20; Matt. 4:16; Eph. 2:13–17). For this cause, Jesus came to this world: to DIE (as a sin offering) (John 12:27, 10:14–18; Eph. 5:2; Col. 1:20–22; Rom. 5:8). And He calls all that would follow Him to lose their lives in a baptism of death with Him on the cross (by the faith). And this is for Him to have a body to live His resurrected life through to continue His mission to seek and to save the lost through the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom (Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24; 1 Cor. 1:17). WHAT are you sowing? WHAT you sow bears witness to where your heart is and what your spiritual state is (what is IN your heart) (Matt. 6:21, 12:35; Luke 12:34). If we sow false doctrines, it tells God (and the whole world) our heart is knit to devils (behind the false doctrines [1 Tim. 4:1]) (and greed to get is in our hearts) (1 Cor. 10:20–22). But if we sow the gospel of the kingdom, it bears witness that Christ is ALIVE IN us (and the love of God and love for others is IN our hearts) (Heb. 7:8). If we don't lose our life by the faith, then Jesus can't live through us. And if He can't live through us, then we have NO eternal life. But if we have His eternal life, we must be willing to give all to His mission (through us), even to the point of death or becoming poor (in this world), as Christ gave us an example of emptying Himself.

We do this to make others rich with the same grace we have received that made us rich as heirs with the Creator that made all things and owns all things (which someone else sowed into us) (2 Cor. 8:9; Col. 1:16; John 1:3). That is the real meaning of Jesus becoming poor that we might be made rich (not the perverted, twisted meaning from the seed-faith-preaching bastards) (2 Cor. 8:9; 1 Tim. 6:7). Jesus came to DIE for us as a sin offering. And for all those that accept His blood atoning sacrifice, they can be rich beyond comprehension as heirs of Christ (the Creator) for now and all eternity. When Jesus died, He had no money, no bank account, no property. What clothes He had, the crucifiers gambled for; He

commended His mother to one of the disciples, and He left His disciples zero of earthly value. But they were all rich beyond earthly comprehension because they were made heirs of Christ through the faith in the blood atonement. If we are following Jesus, that should be the goal of our crucified life. And the heirs of Christ were given an unbelievable wedding invitation, where the redeemed of the Lord would be joined in holy matrimony with their Creator for all eternity, time without end.

That, my friends, is wealth that is so astounding and so incomprehensible that there is no word or words known to man to describe what God has prepared for those who love Him (1 Cor. 2:9). To lose our life with Christ by the faith on the cross and to empty ourselves (like our Lord) of all our earthly possessions to allow others to receive the same grace we have received (through the gospel of the kingdom) is unimaginable wealth and riches. How can anyone who follows Jesus amass wealth on this earth when Jesus showed us what He was willing to give up to seek and save the lost (us)? How can anyone who has knowledge of the great riches of God that awaits the redeemed of the Lord amass wealth on this earth? I tell you, my friends, these preaching bastards DO NOT know my God. They are living in a little box (or closet) of self. And they are blind to the inheritance Christ has given us at the cross. If they don't REPENT and come out of their little boxes of self, they will be in hell for eternity with what they refused to give up for Christ—their self, their wealth, and their time—as a testimony of what they loved more than Jesus (James 5:1–3; Ezek. 34:2–10). And if you are sowing their devil dung, you will be there with them. Consider your ways!

The Holy Spirit and Jesus tell us that the preacher of the gospel of the kingdom should live off the gospel he preaches (1 Cor. 9:14; Matt. 10:10; Luke 10:7). That means he has a RIGHT to be remunerated for his work as a fivefold ascension gift to the church (Eph. 4:10–13; 1 Cor. 9:4–6). God commands not to muzzle an ox while he is treading out the corn (so it can eat while it is working) (Deut. 25:4; 1 Cor. 9:9). Would God do less for those He commands and compels to preach? That means the tithe BELONGS to the

preachers of the gospel of the kingdom (the doctrine of Christ). It does NOT belong to preaching bastards. A TRUE preacher sent by God is COMPELLED to preach the gospel of the kingdom under penalty of damnation (1 Cor. 9:16; Ezek. 3:17–18; Rom. 1:14). How would you like to have to work and never get paid? That is one of the reasons this seed-faith false doctrine is such an abomination to God and why the purveyors of it are such low-life scumbag bastards. It has deceived the giver (with greed) to support this abomination under the fraudulent pretense that money is the seed. And with this fraud it has sentenced the true preachers, sent by God, to death by starvation because they are COMPELLED to preach the one true gospel (James 5:4). These hireling seed-faith-preaching bastards don't give a damn about the sheep that they sell to satan, making them into goats (John 10:12–13; Isa. 56:9–12; Jer. 50:6–8; Ezek. 34:2; Matt. 25:41–46). And the goats will be damned to hell for eternity, with the preaching bastards guilty of murdering the preachers God sent them, and all the people of the earth that received the poisonous LIE that they sowed with their seed faith (2 John 1:10–11; Matt. 25:41–46; Rev. 18:24). Those righteous preachers that didn't receive a payday here on earth have wealth untold, while the seed-faith-preaching bastards and their followers have just a little while longer to REPENT and come back to the cross to DIE there with Christ by the faith before they receive their eternal payday (James 5:4–8).

So those that are tithing to these seed-faith-preaching bastards are STEALING God's tithe while they are tithing (Mal. 3:8). The tithe is to go to God's storehouse (where His gospel is being preached), that there may be the MEAT (of doing the will of the Father [1 John 2:17; Matt. 7:21]) in His house (Mal. 3:10). Jesus said, "My MEAT is to do the will of the Father and finish the work He sent Me to do" (John 4:34). Jesus came to seek and to save that which is lost (Luke 19:10; 1 Tim. 1:15, 2:4). He purchased your body at Calvary for this purpose: to seek and to save the lost. If Jesus is living inside of you, He will be winning souls to the kingdom; He will be preaching the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 4:17, 11:1). Even though Jesus wants to heal all, His heart's desire is for souls to be saved, so He will do

that first (Mark 1:38). And if our heart's desire is for Jesus, we will seek His kingdom first (not riches [Luke 12:15]) (Matt. 6:33) so that Jesus IN us can accomplish His heart's desire through us. How many of you have allowed Jesus to lead one soul to the kingdom through you? Is Jesus alive in you? Or have you starved Him to death, withholding His MEAT (to do the will of the Father [John 4:34; 6:27–29])? Jesus has works to complete in this earth (our bodies), but He must do it through believers. Belief in WHAT? Belief in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Eph. 4:5; Gal. 2:20; Luke 9:23–24). But if people STEAL God's holy tithe and give it to satan's preaching bastards, who are preaching false gospels like seed faith, that work will not be accomplished. And those tithe stealers will be held accountable and punishable for not only the souls lost to that false doctrine but also all the works of God that did not get accomplished in this world through them, including all the lost souls that they would have saved. All the lost souls' blood will be on tithe stealers' hands (Ezek. 3:18; Gen. 4:11; Prov. 6:16–17; Isa. 1:15, 59:2–8). All this is recorded in books and on videos in heaven. The evidence is irrefutable. REPENT and come out of these demonic synagogues of satan before it is too late. Repentance is a gift that comes through the faith with the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom. Everything that comes from God to us comes through this ONE faith and this ONE gospel (Eph. 4:5). If you don't repent NOW and come out of the witch covens called churches, you may not get another chance before you wake up for eternity in hell (2 Tim. 2:25; Heb. 12:17; Rev. 2:21, 16:9). Because this seed-faith poison is like a virus killing off all the preachers of righteousness, starving them to death, while the satanic high priests live in mansions and fly private jets paid for by the herds of goats. The Lord showed me that some that would repent because of this Word He gave me in my heavenly visit would come out of these false churches and will want to give their money to the gospel of the kingdom. The Lord said He will NOT accept it; it is BLOOD money and will pollute the holy offerings (Matt. 27:6; 1 Kings 21:18–19; Deut. 23:18). He said to tell them He doesn't need your money; it is ALL His, anyway (Hag. 2:8). To obey is better than sacrifice (1 Sam. 15:22; Hosea 6:6; Mic. 6:6–8; Matt. 9:13, 12:7;

Isa. 58:6–7). Go give your money to the poor around you that you have been neglecting (because you have been living in your little box of self) and come follow Jesus, that you might have eternal life (Matt. 19:21; Mark 10:21). All that was gained through satan worship and purchasing satan's favors must be stripped away (Jer. 44:17–18; Ezek. 22:25; 2 Cor. 5:17).

These idiot prosperity preachers (sons of Belial) are correct that God is not opposed to one having wealth. But they corrupt the holy offering of God and cause the people of God to abhor the offerings (1 Sam. 2:12–17). This is a very grievous sin on their part, and in the court proceedings I saw in heaven, they were indicted for it and will be punished severely because of it. God is not opposed to wealth, but He IS, however, greatly opposed to one that would be His Son's wife having been the whore of satan, not wanting to give up the things satan gave them, especially when it is blood money from souls sacrificed to him (Matt. 19:21–24, 27:6; Mark 10:21–23; Luke 18:22–25). Sort of like keeping the ring of your X or a picture of your X in the bedroom of your new spouse—not kosher, not politically correct, very bad etiquette, not good for the new relationship (Rom. 7:3–4). What God is looking for is a pure heart. If we give from an unclean heart, we are giving filthy money. If your heart is not right with God, keep your filthy money; God doesn't want it polluting the holy offering from His holy saints to a most holy God. Get your heart right with God first by seeking His kingdom and His righteousness IN Christ Jesus FIRST. Then, come and give a *holy* offering IN the righteousness of Christ Jesus, in obedience to Him and because you love Him (Mal. 3:3) and not to get something from Him. Mark my words, there is coming a time when God will swat down the private planes of all these sons of Belial like the flies from Beelzebub, which they have become (1 Sam. 2:25). Please send them this warning.

Jesus has work to do through each believer (Eph. 2:10) that cannot be done if the gospel of the kingdom is not preached and believed ("That there might be MEAT in My house, of doing the Father's will [Mal. 3:10; John 4:34]). Each believer will be judged adversely according to what portion of the works they were assigned to do that does not get done (Eph. 2:10; 1 Cor. 3:11–15). (This is not

for salvation; it is for rewards in heaven, our inheritance.) Prosperity in the kingdom of God is how much of the works you were assigned to do gets accomplished through you (1 Cor. 15:58; 2 Cor. 9:8). Paul said he finished his course (Jesus finished the works of God through Paul that Jesus was assigned to do through Paul (Eph. 2:10) (Acts 20:24; 2 Tim. 4:7–8). Paul was very prosperous in the kingdom of God. This is the understanding or mindset from which John offers his greetings in 3 John 1:2: "Beloved, I wish above all things that you may prosper [in accomplishing the works you were assigned to do IN Christ], and be in health, even as your soul prospers." The works do not equate to earthly wealth or salvation, but if NO work of God gets done, it is proof that the life of Jesus was not there to do them (James 2:17, 20). Or He was locked up in the dungeons of wicked religious hearts (buried in the earth of their body) for fire insurance (Matt. 25:18, 24–30). For one to equate *prosper* in John's greeting with earthly wealth (mammon, filthy lucre) is PROOF that that person is *not* in the kingdom of God. Prosperity and wealth IN the kingdom of God have completely different meanings from earthly meanings (Col. 3:1–4; Rom. 8:5–8).

Jesus told us that not everyone that calls Him Lord the Lord will allow entry to the kingdom of heaven, but only those that *do* the will of the Father, which is in heaven (Mat. 7:21). Only Jesus IN the believer can *do* the will of the Father through the believer (John 4:34). In John 6:27–29, Jesus admonishes us to labor not for the meat that perishes but to labor for the *meat* that endures unto everlasting life, which the Son of Man shall give unto you: Jesus *inside* of the believer *gives* us the *doing* of the Father's will (Rom. 10:14). The people then asked Jesus in John 6:28, "What shall we do that we might work the works of God?" Man always wants to try to *do* God's works, but we can't (it always ends up a mess at best, and demonic at worst) (Matt. 7:22–23). What was Jesus's response in John 6:29? "This is the work of God, *believe* on Him Whom the Father has sent." The Father sent Jesus to dwell *inside* of the believer to *do* the will of the Father (His works) through the believer. Jesus comes to dwell IN the believer (manifest) to *do* the works of God (the Father's will) through the believer to destroy the works of

satan through that believer (1 John 3:8, 1 John 2:15–17). If Jesus is not *doing* the works of the Father through the believer, then the devil will be doing his works through that unbeliever (Rom. 6:16–18). There is no in-between. *Repent* and come to the cross of Jesus to *die* with Him, by the faith, and offer your body to the resurrected Christ, that you may live with Him (Col. 3:3–4). Praise ye the Lord. Bless His holy name forevermore. The Spirit and the bride say, "Come and take the water of life freely" (Rev. 22:17). Amen!

Someone sent me a book by David Herzog and said that the testimonies of the miracles touched them and that I should read it. I read parts of it and skimmed through the rest but quit before I threw up. He does NOT preach the gospel of the kingdom. How can we tell if a preacher is from God or not? *By what they are preaching!* If they are not preaching the doctrine of Christ, they *do not have* God the Father or God the Son dwelling IN them (2 John 1:9). And what is the doctrine of Christ? It is what Jesus taught us in Matthew 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; and Galatians 2:20. Folks, this is not rocket science. This will weed out 99 percent of the fake and fraud apostles, prophets, preachers, etc. The astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, the profane and vain babblers, the oppositions of so-called science, etc. (1 Tim. 6:20–21; 2 Tim. 2:16; Isa. 47:11–15). The Holy Spirit, by LAW (Rom. 8:2), *cannot* move through any faith other than the faith (that we are crucified with Christ and we no longer live). And that *one* faith comes only from *one* gospel (Eph. 4:5; Gal. 2:20): the gospel of the kingdom (the doctrine of Christ). If a preacher is *not* preaching the gospel of the kingdom, then the miracles, signs, and wonders that follow their ministry are lying signs and wonders by unclean spirits, devils, or satan himself (Rev. 16:13–14). And the goose bumps from reading it is coming from demonic spirits attached to the book with witchcraft, same as they do in the old witchcraft over their porn videos, to addict and demon-possess the ones watching it. In this book that was sent to me, supposedly from God, David *never* mentions the blood of Jesus Christ or His cross—*not once*! Jesus said, "If I be lifted up from the earth [crucified], I will draw all men unto Me" (John 12:32).

If Jesus came to die on the cross and to seek and to save the lost, why does Mr. Herzog not mention Jesus's death on the cross or His atoning blood (Matt. 18:11; Luke 19:10)? Because he doesn't give a damn about your soul; he only comes to seek and save your money from being with you. You won't need it in hell following him; he wants to use it now for pleasure of sin for a season and to deliver more souls to his lord satan, which you will be guilty of through your ignorance (Heb. 11:25). Mr. Herzog is *not* a follower of Jesus; he does *not* love Jesus. If he did, he would keep his commandments to *preach* the gospel of the kingdom (John 14:15; Mark 3:14). My dear friends, if the blood of Jesus is not in it, the Holy Spirit will not be there either, and any Word presented will be tainted with error at best or anointed with demonic witchcraft and spells at worst. Mr. Herzog also advocates spontaneous giving, which the Lord showed me is demonic. The Lord requires us to give to the message and not the man and always by the faith regularly (systematically) and not during emotional highs after demonic, lying signs and wonders. Mr. Herzog claims in this book that spontaneous giving is a demonstration of Act. 4:35, and yet distribution is not made unto everyone according as they have need. How convenient to twist Scriptures for your advantage and leave off that part about meeting someone else's need! What does that demonstrate? He is living in his little box of self and can't see anyone else's need. He is *not* from God; he is another preaching bastard headed to hell and leading his followers there with him. *Flee*, as in Holy terror from this man. "Is it not written; My House shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? But you have made it a den of thieves [by your ignorant giving to preaching bastards like this one]" (Mark 11:17).

Once I had a falling-out with a fellow preacher over the prosperity message that was being preached over the TV channels. I found out that he was giving donations to Morris Cerullo. I told him that Morris was a false preacher. I told him that anyone that could live in such opulence while his fellow brothers and sisters around the world lacked tools of ministry and were even physically starving did not have God abiding in him (James 2:14–26). He objected, and we had quite a heated debate over the issue before we parted ways. A few

months later, he called, asking for a donation toward an operation expense his niece needed urgently. I told him, “If I had it, I would give it, but I have given all to the ministry God has given me here. I have nothing left to give.” Then I told him to call Morris Cerrullo and ask for a donation from him. “He could easily slice a little gold off the gold plating on the interior of his private jet plane and pay for that. Or just ask for a refund. But he is not going to do it, because money is his god, not Jesus.” He hung up on me. My dear friends, you cannot be an ignorant Christian these days, and you cannot let these preaching bastards off the hook by not calling out their names.

My dear brothers and sisters, if the Lord reveals to you that someone is preaching false doctrine and you have searched this out scripturally to confirm it (Acts 17:11) and you don’t call them out on it privately or publicly, you are complicit in the murder of all the souls that doctrine sends to hell. If your eyes see that your feet are standing in a fire ant pile, wouldn’t your eyes send out a message to the body to move the feet before they get eaten up? Well, I can see these preaching bastards are blatant wolves (not even in sheep clothes anymore, because Christians are so ignorant of Scriptures). And I am sending out a warning to the body to *run, forrest, run*! So how can you tell if Morris Cerrullo is a false-preaching bastard besides the fact that he is living in a twelve-million-dollar home? What is he preaching? He is *not* preaching the doctrine of Jesus Christ. This is *not* rocket science, folks! *Wake* up *now*, before you wake up in hell for all eternity! And for God’s sake, stop giving those covetous, wicked preaching bastards your money; it makes you complicit to the blood they are shedding all over the world (Rev. 18:24). “For the wicked boasts of his heart’s desire and blesses the covetous, whom the Lord ABHORS” (Ps. 10:3).

The False Teaching of Salvation Through Water Baptism And No Trinity in the Godhead

This baptismal regeneration heresy is predominantly held by the Oneness Pentecostal and Church of Christ denominations. Oneness

Pentecostals believe that one must be baptized in water, in the name of Jesus, to be saved. The Church of Christ believes that water baptism is a justification by works that completes salvation by faith. The Church of Christ says that obedience to the command to be baptized is necessary to complete salvation, but they both have no qualms about breaking the commandment not to lie. Both of these denominations are based on lies from the pits of hell that damn people's souls to hell because they think they are saved but they are not. It is no different from Catholic's salvation by works damning their souls to hell. By grace are we saved through faith in what Jesus did on the cross (the atonement) and that alone (Eph. 2:8; Rom. 3:28, 4:6, 5:1; Gal. 2:16, 3:2–5). Anyone who tries to go any other way to obtain salvation is a thief and a robber (John 10:1). By adding works of baptism (or sacraments or anything else), we cancel out all Christ did for us on the cross, and we deny what He is and has done for us (1 Cor. 1:17; Rom. 4:14).

The Holy Spirit's dissertation through Paul on justification by faith in Romans chapter 4 refuting the Jews' justification by circumcision (the law) can be used the same way to refute this false doctrine of baptismal regeneration: just replace circumcision with water baptism, and it is the same thing. Water baptismal regeneration is the same as saying what Jesus did for us at the cross was *not enough*, that He didn't pay it *all*, that He was a liar when He said, "It is *finished*" (John 19:30). That is blasphemy. By believing in *anything* additional to what Christ did for us on the cross, we deny (overturn) our faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross and we substitute faith in that additional thing (in water baptism, circumcision, sacraments, law, etc.). It is heresy, it is blasphemy, and it is a lie from the pits of hell, where all the previous Catholic popes (and their followers) are now, along with all the preaching bastards of this heresy. Water baptismal regeneration is no different from those blaspheming, preaching bastards like Kenneth Copeland, Joyce Meyer, et al. saying the cross was the biggest place of defeat. It WAS the biggest place of defeat for their lord (satan), but *not* my Lord, Jesus Christ, the king of glory! In that statement they are declaring who their lord is (satan) and who dwells inside of them (satan's antichrist spirit).

Faith in water baptismal regeneration is a lie from the pits of hell that makes the same declaration more subtly, making satan their lord and the spirit they are following the spirit of the antichrist.

It is almost impossible to confront these idiots using Scriptures because they are so desperately wicked and blind to the truth (1 Cor. 2:14; 2 Cor. 4:4). Some of the very proof texts they use to confirm their false doctrines refute their doctrine, and they cannot even see it (Matt. 6:23; John 3:19–20). They are blind. They are all ignorant. They are all dumb dogs. They cannot bark, sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber (Isa. 56:10). They cannot understand the things of God because they are *not* saved. They are *not* new creatures IN Christ; there is *no* light in them, but they think they are saved, and they will fight you fiercely (and even murder you with their witchcraft) for the right to stay dumb and ignorant (1 Cor. 2:14; Rev. 3:17; 1 Cor. 14:38; 2 Cor. 4:4). These idiots that want to be saved by water baptism are another fulfillment of the prophet Isaiah in Isaiah 6:9–10 and John 12:40: they are blind spiritually and stubbornly hard-hearted; they cannot see that salvation is ONLY in the atonement, and they cannot understand the gospel of the kingdom (that they must lose their life by the faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross) so that they may be converted, and God can heal their spiritual blindness and their desperately wicked hearts. Jesus said in John 12:46 that He is come a light into the world, that whosoever believes in Him should not abide in darkness. These stubborn idiots don't want to believe in Jesus's atonement for their salvation (Rom. 3:20–28); they want to believe in their works of water baptism for salvation. They don't want to come to the light (and life that comes through the atonement, so that they can see spiritually), because their deeds (of salvation by water baptism) are evil, and they *hate* the Light (Jesus) (John 3:19–20). They are enemies of the cross of Christ, even though they may sing beautiful songs about it. They are no different from Cain, who rose up to murder his brother because his sacrifice was not accepted by God. Abel's sacrifice was accepted by God because it was the blood of the lamb that typified Jesus's atoning blood sacrifice to come. Anything that is not the blood sacrifice of Jesus will not be accepted for salvation.

I am here to tell you, stubborn, blind idiots, that your water baptism (or your Catholic sacraments) will *not be accepted* for your salvation. And if you try to tell any of these salvation-by-water-baptism idiots that God will not accept their method of salvation, they will resort to their witchcraft (they call prayer) and sorcery to try to murder you, just like their predecessor Cain (1 Sam. 15:23; Gen. 8:3–8). All prayer that does not come from a foundation of the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross amounts to witchcraft to get what the flesh wants (like to *kill* the preacher that is calling out their *lie*), and God will not Hear or answer it (James 4:1–4). But the devil behind their false doctrines will hear and seek to *kill* those they send them to *kill* with their witchcraft that they call prayer.

I have experienced the wrath of one of these murderous covens of witches here in Alexandria, Louisiana, when I started calling out their pastor's name as a snake, a viper, and a hypocrite on my radio program because of this false doctrine (after having prayed for him and gone to him to try to reason with him). One day early in the morning, while lying in bed, I felt a cold steel blade penetrate my lower-right lung that took my breath away. I rolled over in time to see the sorcerer (a prominent wannabe preacher) running out of my room in an out-of-body spiritual form. The Lord miraculously saved me and healed me from this witchcraft attack. But how many other people have they murdered and it went unnoticed because it was put off as natural causes? I don't know if this preaching bastard did that in ignorance or if he was knowingly practicing the dark arts, but what he did was right out of the witchcraft manuals. I know from experience it is virtually impossible to get a devil to do this kind of attack on a true Christian—at least they fear God (James 2:19). That was why the preaching bastard had to do it himself. This preaching bastard and all his ignorant followers and supporters have absolutely NO FEAR of God whatsoever (Rom. 3:18). In the end, they will be held accountable for all their murders, whether they did them in ignorance or knowingly. "They shall put you out of their synagogues [of satan]: Yea, the time comes that whosoever *kills* you [with their witchcraft and sorcery] will think that he does God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have *not* known the

Father, nor Me" (John 16:2–3). I think the Lord Jesus tells us how to deal with these salvation-by-water-baptism idiots in Matthew 17:21: Howbeit this kind goes not out but by prayer and fasting.

It wasn't too long after this near-death experience at the hands of this Oneness Pentecostal witch coven that the Holy Spirit led me to go to that very witch coven's church services. They had a men's prayer meeting before the regular service, and I was led to go to it. I was reluctant to say amen to anything they were praying (knowing of their false doctrine), but their prayers did not seem way off base to me (the delusion of false doctrines is very deceiving). I didn't know why the Holy Spirit had led me there, and I didn't exactly know what to do. It was a prayer meeting, so I went off to a corner and started praying by myself. In a little while, a few of the elders zeroed in on me and started inquiring about my spiritual status. I told them I was saved, and one of them went off another way. But one stayed there to inquire if I had been baptized in water in the name of Jesus. I told him I had been baptized. Then he asked how I was baptized. I told him it was in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, the way Jesus said to in Matthew 28:19. Then he told me that was wrong and that I needed to be baptized in the name of Jesus to be saved. Then he proceeded to rattle off his rabbit trail of Scriptures to prove he was right. At that time, the prayer leader called for us to all come forward and to start praying in tongues. I felt uneasy about the whole situation. The tongues were not of God (where false doctrine is preached, the Holy Spirit will not be there). It was a déjà vu moment that took me back to the old witch coven where they prayed in tongues also, but to satan and by the power of devils. And they laid hands on people, too, to transfer devils. And it gave me the feeling I was back in the old coven. And then that older guy that questioned me about the baptism came over to me again, praying in tongues, and laid his hands on my stomach. I politely pulled his hand away from off my stomach, and he put it back, still praying in tongues. Again, I politely pulled his hand away from off my stomach, and he put it back again. Then I grabbed his arm sternly and pulled it away again, and this time I told him, "If you put your hand back on my stomach, I will break your arm." His eyes got all big, and I told

him, “Did it ever occur to you that I don’t want what you have?” That did not even faze him. He kept on praying in tongues and went off to the next person. The prayer meeting dispersed, and I went to the service that followed. The preaching was from the Bible but did not focus on the cross or the blood of Jesus. A lot of people that went to churches just like this that did not preach the gospel of the kingdom are in hell and will be in hell for all eternity. They will be stunned that they lived their lives in total deception, but it will be too late. The singing was really good. But in a house where false doctrine is preached, it is all offered up to the demons behind the false doctrines (1 Tim. 4:1). Just imagine yourself in hell and the same demon you were singing to in the church you attended wants you to sing to him again (Ps. 137:1–3). And you won’t be able to reply, “How can we sing the Lord’s song in a strange land?” Ps. 137:4. Because you chose satan as your lord by believing the false doctrine. Thus, you are already in a strange land, not IN Christ, and not in His kingdom, by the faith in the atoning blood of the Lamb. The Lord of glory sent you His messenger preaching the gospel of the kingdom to you to open your eyes and turn you from darkness to light, and you ridiculed him, cast him out, worked your witchcraft on him, and attempted to murder him with your sorceries. So go ahead and continue singing your lovely songs to your devils (the little-punk Jesus-identity thieves) behind your false doctrines. You will be singing to them for eternity. Only thing is, their mask of identity deception will be removed down there in hell, and you will see whom you have been worshipping to in the light of hell’s fires. I pray that you receive this last attempt to bring you to the light of Jesus Christ, through His blood atonement, at Calvary before the major judgments hit, because if you are around for them, it means you missed the rapture.

Then at the altar call, the false doctrine came out front and center. The preaching bastard did not point anyone to the atoning blood of Christ at the cross that saves. They pointed them to a pool of foul water so they could offer their souls up to satan, the author of their false doctrine. Because they don’t want to suffer the afflictions of the cross and they want the material gain that comes from offering souls

to satan (Jer. 44:17). Just like in the old witchcraft, this whole coven of witches is guilty of every soul sacrificed to their water god, satan, through their false doctrine.

They zeroed in on me again, unsolicited, trying to coerce me to be baptized in water for my salvation. I was, like, “Do I have a sign on me or something? What is the deal?” I never knew what the Holy Spirit had me doing there until I left the place. Then the Holy Spirit showed me how they needed to zero in on the ones with the light in them as soon as possible to extinguish the light with their demonic false doctrines. They don’t want the light to show up (expose) their darkness (John 3:19–20). Had I submitted to be baptized in the name of Jesus for my salvation, they would have extinguished the light that was already IN me. They would have *murdered* Jesus within me through my denying what Jesus had done for me on the cross. The throats of these preaching bastards behind this false doctrine (and all other false doctrines) are an open grave. With their tongue, they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips (Rom. 3:13). And if you submit to their water-baptism lie for your salvation, their poison preaching will *kill* you spiritually (if you are already saved) before the water dries off you. RUN, don’t walk, out of these snake pits (Eph. 5:11–12).

So if water baptism is necessary for salvation, what happens when one sins again? If one carries this salvation-by-water-baptism heresy out logically, according to the Scriptures, one would have to be rebaptized every time one sins after their initial salvation. For those IN Christ by the faith, we have our High Priest, Jesus, to apply His blood to the mercy seat in heaven to wash away the sins we confess to Him (1 John 1:9). Anyone saved by works (law) must continue in those works, or else, they are cursed (Gal. 3:10–13). If they obeyed their own doctrinal LIE, these people would be easy to spot; they would all be waterlogged or shriveled up like raisins. But since they only get baptized once for their salvation under this heresy, that means either one of two things: (1) They are still under the cursed of the law (of sin and death) because they are not continuing in their belief (that their sins are washed away in the water baptism). Or (2) they believe they never sin again after their

initial salvation experience in water baptism. This is pretty easy stuff; it is not rocket science. A little kid that can read the Bible can figure this out. We all know number 2 is not true. So by process of elimination, we all know the unsaved soul believing in the water-baptismal-salvation lie (perpetrated on them by sorcerers pretending to be preachers from God) is hiding behind door number 1. Meaning, they are NOT saved, they are NOT redeemed from the curse of the law (of sin and death), they are living IN their sin with the (eternal) wages of sin unpaid (Rom. 6:23; Heb. 9:22), and they do NOT have the light of eternal life IN them, thus their spiritual blindness (Matt. 6:23). And because of their stubborn obstinance to resist the truth (the light), they prove to the world that they LOVE darkness (satan) rather than the Light (Jesus) (John 3:19–20). And anyone that comes to them seeking Jesus, or with any modicum of light already in them, they will immediately proceed to *murder* Jesus IN them with their false doctrine. And if that fails, they will resort to their witchcraft and sorcery to *murder* them under the cover of darkness, all while professing to be Christian in the light of day (Matt. 8:11–12; 22:6). “They shall put you out of their synagogues [of satan]: yea, the time comes that whosoever *kills* you [with their witchcraft and sorcery] will think that he does God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have *not* known the Father, nor Me” (John 16:2–3). Consider your ways; the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Church of Christ false preachers can be lumped with the Oneness Pentecostal and Catholic ilk. They are blind leaders of the blind, living in darkness, thinking they will get to heaven in their nakedness without a wedding garment (the atonement of Jesus’s blood alone) (Matt. 6:23, 22:11–14; John 12:35–36; Rev. 3:17). The Church of Christ false preachers want to add to the atonement. They use James 2:22 as part of their proof text to add works to their belief for their false doctrine. But the Holy Spirit, through James in this passage, is not speaking of the initial salvation experience but the salvation maintenance experience of allowing Christ to *live* through us (by the faith in our baptism of death) (Rom. 5:10, 6:3–11). In other words, IF you are saved (from your sin nature, through the faith in Jesus’s blood atonement), then you will have the corresponding

works of the resurrected Christ that prove your faith (in your death with Christ) is genuine. The Holy Spirit is saying the same thing a different way in 1 John 3:3–10: IF you are saved (in the initial salvation experience), then you *will* have a corresponding life of righteousness. That is, you will have the works that prove the resurrected Christ dwells IN you (daily sustaining the resurrected life of Jesus, salvation), because the resurrected Christ dwelling IN you (doing the works of the Father through you) destroys the works of the devil through you, and He (Jesus IN you doing the works) does not sin. It is the same idea Jesus is trying to convey in John 6:27. The meat (in this verse) that endures to everlasting life, which Jesus shall give us, is that spoken of in John 4:34: "My Meat is to do the will of Him that sent Me and to finish His work." Then in John 6:28, the people asked Jesus, "What shall we do to work the works of God?"

You see, man always wants to do something to get to heaven. It is very offensive to a religious man to admit that his sinful state is so desperately hopeless and wicked that he MUST have the atoning sacrifice of Jesus's blood and that alone. It is very offensive to the sinful flesh of man to have to submit to the Lordship of Jesus Christ. Man wants to water-baptize people (or do sacraments, keep laws, do good works, etc.) to *earn* heaven and to boast in their accomplishments, and it only succeeds in *canceling* their *free* ticket to heaven by simple faith in the blood atonement at the cross (Rom. 3:23–28, 4:14; Gal. 2:16, 5:4). Their ticket is canceled because what they are doing is calling God a liar when He says that ALL have sinned and come short of the glory of God (Rom. 3:23). And there is *none* righteous. No, *not one* (Rom. 3:10). And there is *no remission* of sin without the shedding of innocent *blood* (Heb. 9:22). So what did Jesus tell these water baptizers (or anyone else) that want to *add* to the atonement? Jesus tells them in John 6:29, "The only work of God [that My Father will accept] for you to do is to *believe* on the resurrected Christ, which the Father will send *inside* of you to *do* the will of the Father and finish His works [His meat] through your body [submitted and dedicated to Him daily], which works were

preordained IN Christ [for Him to do through you] before the foundation of the world (Eph. 2:10; Heb. 4:3).

So my question to these salvation-by-water-baptism idiots is this: Why did Jesus have to die if we could get saved by water baptism? Are you saying that you don't deserve to *die* because of your sins (Rom. 5:12, 6:23)? Are you saying Jesus died for His sins because you don't need a Savior (Rom. 5:8, 19)? Salvation by water baptism is no different from the demonic doctrines of blaspheming, preaching bastards like Kenneth Copeland and Joyce Meyer saying that the blood of Jesus Christ didn't atone for anything and that Jesus died spiritually and became a sinner on the cross (Eph. 2:13–18; Col. 2:14–15). Salvation by water baptism is the same damning doctrine of a devil preached, followed, and supported by enemies of the cross of Christ, whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things (Phil. 3:18–19). Isn't it about time you wake up and come out of these dens of iniquity before it is too late?

My dear friends, any work we do that is not done by the resurrected Christ inside of us, by the faith in our baptism of *death* with Christ on the cross, is a *dead* work that we will be judged for (Matt. 7:22–23; Heb. 6:1). If the church of Jesus Christ only has *one* faith (Eph. 4:5) and that faith is in our *baptism* of *death* with Christ on the cross (Eph. 4:5; Rom. 6:3–4), how can a dead man do any works? He can't; he is *dead* (Rom. 6:7; Col. 3:3). It is the resurrected Christ Who does the works through the believer. Because of our sin nature, we are either *dead* in our trespasses and sin (Eph. 2:1) or we are crucified with Christ and we are *dead* IN Christ (Col. 3:3) by the faith in our baptism of *death* with Him on the cross (Rom. 6:3; Gal. 2:20). There is no in-between. The Holy Spirit in Hebrew 6:1–2 gives us the foundational principles of the doctrine of Christ (the gospel of the kingdom). One of them is repentance from *dead* works. So what is a *dead* work? It is a religious work (such as water baptism for salvation, sacraments, etc.) done by a *dead* man (dead in his trespass and sin) to attempt to *earn* a place in heaven. Or you can state it another way: a *dead* work is *any* work *not* done by the resurrected Christ within us.

My dear friends, if our faith is not exclusively in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (being identified with Christ IN His *death*), then we *cannot* be identified with His resurrected life IN us to DO the works of the Father through us. That means we *are not saved* from our sin nature. The life of Christ cannot be imparted to us until *after* we identify with Him *in his* substitutionary *death* for us on the cross (by the faith in a baptism of death) (Rom. 6:3). The temple that Jesus (the living, resurrected Word) comes to dwell in has to be cleansed of sin BEFORE He can enter and take up His abode there (Rom. 6:6, 12, 8:10; Col. 2:11; John 14:23). We don't understand all this when we first get saved, but when we confess Jesus as our Lord and trust (believe) in His blood atoning sacrifice for us, the Holy Spirit does this work IN us (1 Cor. 12:13; Col. 2:12). (It is *completely* the operation of God's grace and has *nothing* to do with man, except his belief.) This IS the gospel of the kingdom that so many preachers do not even know or understand anymore (Matt. 16:24–25; Luke 9:23–24). We MUST lose our life (by the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross) in order to have the eternal resurrected life of Christ (Who lives out His holy life through us).

Jesus IS the resurrection and the life. If we don't accept His *death* for us by the faith, then we cannot have His resurrected (eternal) life by the same faith. It is the impartation of divine life and light into us by the Holy Spirit (through our faith) that breaks the power (of the law of sin and death) over our indwelling sin nature, that enables us to understand God and obey God (thus functioning under the law of the Spirit of Life IN Christ Jesus). If we don't accept Christ's death on the cross as our own by faith, then we cannot have His eternal (resurrected) life by faith. This is the basics (the milk) of the gospel of the kingdom that so many false preachers and so many wannabe followers of Jesus reject. Everybody wants to get to heaven, but nobody wants to die. That is why there is very little support for the preachers of the gospel of the kingdom (especially in America). So all that don't want to die with Christ create all kinds of religions to do all kinds of works and keep all sorts of rules to get to heaven when Jesus tells us none of that will be accepted by the Father and that

the ONLY work we can do is BELIEVE on the One Who the Father has sent (inside of the believer) to do the works (John 6:29).

The word *faith* is never a stand-alone. Whenever you see the word, you must always ask, “Faith in what?” Faith always has a target. “Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen” (Heb. 11:1). Christianity only has *one faith* and *one baptism* (Eph. 4:5). *Faith* in what? Faith in our *baptism* of *death* with Christ on the cross (Rom. 6:3). This is the victory that overcomes the world, even our faith (1 John 5:4). Who baptizes us into this *death* with Christ? The Holy Spirit does, when we repent, confess Jesus as our Lord, and believe in His blood atonement for us (1 Cor. 12:13). No man can do this! In other words, if our faith is not in our *death* with Christ on the cross, it is NOT a faith God will accept. If our faith does not *remain* in our *death* with Christ on the cross, Jesus cannot be and is not our Lord! We must endure to the end in this *one* faith (Matt. 10:22, 24:13). This is why adding anything to the blood atonement of Jesus for our salvation *voids*, makes of *noneffect* the blood atonement of Christ. Faith *cannot* have more than ONE point of focus. Either your faith is focused on Christ’s atoning work at Calvary or it is on anything else that is *unbelief* in the eyes of God. If you want to continue to believe that your water baptism saves you or completes your faith, then go ahead, but the water will dry up in the fires of hell and your sins will remain. Where do we obtain this faith for our baptism of *death*? “Faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God” (Rom. 10:17). This is the sad part: there are very few preachers left that even know what the gospel of the kingdom is anymore (Rom. 10:14). And no one is sending them because they are too busy paying for the preaching bastards’ mansions and planes (Rom. 10:15).

So what is the gospel of Jesus Christ that gives us the faith to *die* with Christ on the cross? It is the same doctrine of Jesus spoken of by the Holy Spirit through John in 2 John 1:9. It is that we *must lose* our life (in a baptism of *death* with Christ on the cross) to have (obtain) the resurrected life of Christ (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). This doctrine of water-baptismal regeneration is idiotic, and the purveyors

of it are idiots (preaching bastards). It makes no logical sense. So a person living in a desert can't get saved without traveling to where water is located. And the thief on the cross that accepted Jesus as His Lord and Savior was not saved, making Jesus a liar. And it is not a dispensational thing or a before-Jesus-died thing. Everyone in the entire Bible was and is saved the same way: faith in the sacrifices representing and looking forward to the future Christ's atoning sacrifice, and faith looking back at the finished work of Christ's atoning sacrifice. To say that baptism by water is necessary for salvation is blasphemy and a denial of the atonement of Christ. In 1 John 4:1–3, we are told to try the spirits to know a false preacher. But let me give you a pointer on this one. Just like a false preacher can prophesy and preach lies, they can also confess with their lips that Christ has come in the flesh. Actions speak louder than words. Can they confess with their lifestyle that the resurrected, sinless nature of Christ has come in their (the believer's) flesh by living a crucified life, producing the fruits of the Spirit (Gal. 5:25)? Not everyone that calls Jesus Lord will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only those that do the will of the Father, which is in heaven (Matt. 7:21; 1 John 2:17). And only the resurrected Christ (in the flesh of the believer) can do the will of the Father (John 4:34, 6:27–29).

Both of these demonic denominations hang their hat (so to speak) mainly on one scripture, Acts 2:38, even though we are admonished to let every Word be established by two or three witnesses (2 Cor. 13:1). Let me try to explain it. Here in this verse, as throughout Scripture, one aspect of conversion is commonly used to represent all aspects—that is, believing and calling as well as repenting. The grammatical name for allowing part of something to represent the whole is called synecdoche. Repentance is something every person must do. The Holy Spirit in Acts 17:30 commands it. For several reasons, "be baptized" should not be joined with "for the remission of sins" AS a doctrinal scripture to teach salvation by water baptism. First, the context of this passage demonstrates that only repentance is connected with the removal of sin at salvation. Look at Acts 2:21, where the apostle Peter says, "Whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved." Notice it says nothing about baptism to be

saved. If baptism is necessary for salvation, the Holy Spirit would have had Luke include it here. Also, in Acts 3:19 in the apostle Peter's next recorded sermon, he does not say anything about being baptized to be saved. And again, in Acts 10:43, Peter connects believing with remission of sins and not water baptism. The second reason that Acts 2:38 does not imply salvation by water baptism is that throughout Acts, men demonstrate their faith, and salvation before baptism (Acts 8:12, 10:43–48, 18:8) demonstrates this. Furthermore, in this passage Acts 10:43–48, they are baptized after having received the gift of the Holy Spirit. It is impossible to receive the baptism of the Holy Spirit before salvation. Some proponents of this lie point to Acts 22:16 as a proof text, but this is a historical narrative of Paul's conversion in chapter 9. And there he was saved and filled with the Holy Spirit before his water baptism.

In Acts 9:5, Paul calls Jesus Lord. No one that is not saved calls Jesus Lord. Also in Acts 9:17, Ananias calls Paul brother. No one is called brother by another believer in the Bible that is not saved. The third reason Acts 2:38 does not imply salvation by water baptism is that passages throughout the New Testament on the doctrine of salvation IN Christ do not include water baptism as a part of the salvation experience. John 3:16, for example, says, "Whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have Everlasting life." Acts 16:31 says, "Believe on the Lord Jesus, and thou shall be saved, and thy house." Romans 4:9–11 shows us salvation in the Old Testament just as it is in the New Testament. Righteousness is imputed by faith while uncircumcised. Circumcision was just a sign or seal of righteousness by faith. Water baptism is the same today as circumcision in the Old Testament. It is a sign (testimony) or seal of our righteousness by faith in a baptism of death into the body of Jesus Christ's flesh on the cross and the rising to walk in newness of His resurrected life (Rom. 6:3–11; 2 Cor. 5:17). And the Holy Spirit shows us in Ephesians 2:5, 8, that by grace are we saved through faith. Water baptism is a work that cannot save. The Holy Spirit lets us know in 1 Peter 1:18–25 that we are redeemed by the precious blood of the Lamb without spot. It tells us we are born again not of corruptible seed but by the incorruptible Word of God. The Holy

Spirit tells us in Ephesians 1:7 that we are redeemed through Jesus's blood, which gives us forgiveness of our sins by grace. Jesus said in John 12:32, "And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto Me." Belief in water baptism for salvation does not draw people to the atonement at the cross. It draws people to water and the preacher or the denomination, making the water, the preacher, or denomination into an idol.

The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Corinthians 1:18, "For the preaching of *the cross* is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved, it is *the power* of God." This is the same *power* the Holy Spirit tells Timothy. Preachers, like the ones preaching this lie, will deny in the last days having a form of godliness. Again, the Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Corinthians 1:21, "It pleased God through the foolishness of *preaching* to save them that *believe*." Believe in what? The blood atonement of Jesus on the cross. Also, the Holy Spirit, in 1 Corinthians 1:17, diminishes water baptism when He said through Paul, "Christ sent him *not to baptize*, but to *preach the gospel*." What gospel? The gospel of the kingdom, that we have to DIE with Christ in a baptism of *death* to receive His resurrected life (Matt. 10:38–39; Luke 9:23–24; Gal. 2:20; Rom. 6:3). What did Paul preach? He preached justification by grace through faith in the atoning blood of Christ (Rom. 3:24–25), the same as John and Peter (1 Pet. 1:18–19; 1 John 1:7). Preachers of the water salvation lie *are not sent by christ*. They are *not* following Christ; they are deceiving, lying, preaching bastards. Who are you following? There are many more scriptural evidences I can present that demonstrate my point of this synecdoche of Acts 2:38, but I think the preponderance of evidence given here (being more than two, three witnesses) is more than enough for any sane, logical-thinking person with common sense to conclude that this one verse does NOT imply salvation by water baptism. To suppose otherwise, one would have to be a complete idiot and/or under some kind of witchcraft spell to be so scripturally DUMB.

Pentecostal dumbness also wants to use the same one scripture to make a formula out of it for water baptism in the name of Jesus Christ: it is NOT. If it is a formula, it has to be the same every time.

But it is not. In Acts 10:48, Cornelius's household is baptized in the name of the Lord. And in Acts 8:16 and 19:5, they baptize in the name of the Lord Jesus. Common sense would tell you this is not a formula, but Pentecostal dumbness people don't have common sense. They are idiots under the spell of their demonic preachers and the devils behind their false doctrines. If I want to make a pecan pie, I have a recipe (or formula) to go by. What if I leave off the pecans? It's not a pecan pie anymore. Duh! I violated the formula. The same with the Pentecostal dumbness formula for water baptism in the name of Jesus Christ. If it is done differently from their formula elsewhere in Scripture (like it clearly is), then it is violated as a formula and then clearly is NOT a formula. In all these examples, the instructions are given to the one being baptized and not to the one that is doing the baptisms. The only formula given to the one doing the baptisms is given by Jesus in Matthew 28:19. So it is obvious to anyone with common sense that when they say "In the name of Jesus Christ," "In the name of the Lord," "In the name of the Lord Jesus," they are all saying "In the authority of Jesus Christ, we baptize you like our Lord and Savior Jesus told us to do in Matthew 28:19." But if Jesus is NOT your Lord and you are under the spell of a sorcerer, they will turn you from the faith in the atoning blood of Jesus and you will be blind, with no light in you to see the truth (Acts 8:9–11, 13:8; Matt. 6:23; John 8:12). Come out from among them and look to Jesus on the cross for your salvation. These preaching bastards behind this false doctrine are blind guides that think they can see. If they were truly blind, they should have no sin, but because they say they can see the way to salvation in water baptism, therefore their sin remains (John 9:41).

Under the sorcerer's spell, you won't see the truth that the Holy Spirit tells you in Hebrew 9:22, that without the shedding of blood there is no remission of sin. The truth that Jesus Himself said in Matthew 6:28, that His blood is the blood of the New Testament that is shed for the forgiveness of sin (Church of Christ uses this very scripture as one of their proof text for salvation by water baptism, which refutes it—how stupid is that!). It proves there is NO LIGHT in them. Under their spell, you won't see the truth the Holy Spirit tells

us in Ephesians 1:7, that we have redemption and forgiveness of sins in Jesus through His blood (not in water baptism). Under their spell, you won't see the truth the Holy Spirit tells us in Romans 3:24, that we are justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus (not in the water or water baptism). Under their spell, you won't see the truth the Holy Spirit tells us in Romans 3:25, that our redemption and remission of sin are in Christ Jesus and come to us through faith in His blood (not in water baptism). Under their spell, you won't see the truth the Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Corinthians 1:21, that it pleased God, by the foolishness of preaching, to save them that believe (not in water baptism). And in Acts 13:38–39, the Holy Spirit lets us know that all those that believe (in the preaching of the forgiveness of sins through Jesus crucified) are justified from all things from which no one could be justified by the law of Moses (or the stupidity of water baptism). Nor can we be justified today by ANY religious organization's laws, rules, sacraments, good works, etc. Furthermore, Paul tells us by the Holy Spirit in 1 Corinthians 15:1–2 that we are saved by the gospel he preached, which is Jesus crucified, and that we should stand firm in this gospel and keep it in memory unless we believe at first without effect and all for nothing. In other words, if we don't keep our faith in the blood atonement at the cross, we lose our salvation. So this scripture, in effect, is another proof that your faith in your water baptism has *killed* you spiritually, IF you ever had life IN Christ.

My dear friends, there is ample evidence in the Bible to tell us we are NOT saved by water baptism. A normal person with common sense, even a child, can see from these scriptural evidences that we are NOT saved by water baptism in anyone's name. The scriptures that these sorcerers use to prove their false doctrines are twisted and forced into their lies. The twisted meanings they give to prove their lies are all out of harmony with the whole Bible. It is out of harmony with the sacrifice that Jesus made to clothe Adam and Eve. It is all out of harmony with the sacrifice that Abel made that in Hebrew 11:4 says that by faith he offered a more perfect sacrifice. It is all out of harmony with all the Old Testament, that the Lord gave them the laws of sacrifice to cover their sins as a foreshadow of the

perfect sacrifice of Jesus, the blood of the Lamb to come that would wash away their sins. They couldn't be made righteous by the law. God's law was to point out our sinfulness and prove to us that we cannot attain to His righteousness of ourselves (not by works of water baptism, sacraments, rules, etc.). What can wash away our sins? Nothing but the blood of Jesus. What can make us whole again? Nothing but the blood of Jesus. Not water baptism. Salvation-by-water-baptism proponents can't sing that song. If you are believing in water baptism for your salvation, you are NOT saved. You will die and go to hell IN your sins or be left behind at the rapture, contemplating what went wrong. What went wrong is you didn't listen to the man of God and you tried to murder him for pointing out your error. Get out from under the sorcerer's spell. Come out of this lie before it is too late. Then go and tell somebody else. If you have been believing in this lie, I admonish you to repent and come out from among them. "And be ye separate," says the Lord.

Another doctrinal error by these Pentecostal dumbness idiots is that there is no trinity of the Godhead. These people's ability to contort and twist scriptures into their lies is absolutely astonishing (2 Cor. 4:4). It would be completely unbelievable until you come to realize they are under the spell of sorcerers (Acts 8:9–11, 13:8). You see, for these preaching bastards to foist their lie (of water baptismal salvation in the name of Jesus) on the people, they must, of necessity, twist and distort the only baptismal formula in the Bible given by Jesus in Matthew 28:19 to the ones doing the baptizing. So they lie about God the Father and God the Holy Spirit and say that those are just titles and not names. Jesus Himself called them names in that scripture. So who is the liar, Pentecostal dumbness or Jesus? The basis of this lie is totally imbecilic, moronic, demonic and defies common sense. They are calling Jesus Christ a liar. Once again, a child could see through their lies. Why can't their followers? Sorcery spells upon them is the answer (Acts 8:9–11, 13:8).

How can a Holy Spirit title be lied to (Acts 5:3)? How can a Holy Spirit title speak: "Separate Me, Barnabas and Saul, for the work whereunto I have called them" Acts 13:2? How can a Father title

speak (John 12:28)? Again, how can a Father title speak (Matt. 17:5)? There are many more scriptures, but two each satisfies the law of witness against these preaching bastards. Then there are the testimonies of THREE distinct persons at one time during Jesus's baptism (Matt. 3:16–17; Mark 1:10–11; Luke 3:22). Anyone with half a brain (that is not under the sorcerer's spell) can see from scriptures that God is three persons that are one in unity and essence (Deut. 6:4; Isa. 30:15, 54:5; Mal. 2:10; Mark 1:24, 12:29). The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 John 5:7 that there are THREE that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit, and these THREE are ONE. How plain can that be? Then there are the instances where God speaks of Himself and to Himself in the plural (Gen. 1:26, 3:22, 11:7; John 14:23, etc.). Just because you can't understand the Trinity does not make it false! A lot of scriptures can't be understood until you get saved (born again) (1 Cor. 2:14; 2 Cor. 4:4, 5:17; Col. 1:12–13; Eph. 5:8; 1 Pet. 2:9).

The Trinity

Let me try to explain the Trinity by explaining it as the image of God that we were created in (in the beginning). In Genesis 1:26, God said, "Let Us [a plural word] make man in Our [a plural word] image." So what is the image of God? We can see the image of God in one scripture, in 1 John 5:7: "For there are Three that bear record in heaven, [1] the Father, [2] the Word, and [3] the Holy Ghost: and these Three are One [in essence and unity]." So the image of God is Spirit, Soul (the Father), and Word. And this is the image we are created in, Spirit, Soul, and Word.

As an aside, please notice that in the Never Inspired Version (NIV), this verse is completely removed—satan did that for a reason. The Trinity and the image of God is a very important doctrine; get it wrong and preaching to win souls is not so important (and water baptismal salvation lies creep in from creeps calling themselves preachers [2 Tim. 3:1–9]). Get it right and that little punk satan is shaking in his little boots (1 Cor. 2:8; Isa. 14:15–17).

Let's look at more input to the understanding of the image of God. The Holy Spirit, in Colossians 1:15, tells us that Jesus is the image of the invisible God. And in Colossians 2:9, that IN Him (Jesus) dwells all the fullness of the Godhead bodily. And in 2 Corinthians 4:4, that Christ is the image of God. And in Hebrews 1:3, that Jesus is the brightness of His (the Father's) glory and the express image of His person. So from these scriptures we can see that Jesus is the image of God represented in a flesh body. Let's look at the three that bear record in heaven again: (1) the Father, (2) the Word, and (3) the Holy Spirit. And let's relate them to man.

The Father. I called the Father the Soul of God because in many places in Scripture He is represented as the Soul of God (mind, will, intellect, emotions of God). In Leviticus 26:11, God says, "My Soul shall not abhor you." In Leviticus 26:30, God says, "My Soul shall abhor you." In Jeremiah 32:41, the Father, speaking, says, "I will plant them in this land assuredly with My whole heart [the Holy Spirit] and with My whole Soul [the Father]." In Matthew 12:18, the Father, speaking, says, "My Soul is well pleased." In Hebrews 10:38, the Father, speaking, says, "Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draws back, My Soul shall have no pleasure in him."

Now, the Holy Spirit shows us that man has a soul in Luke 1:46. "Mary said my soul does magnify the Lord." And in 1 Thessalonians 5:23, the Holy Spirit shows us Paul praying for the believers that they would be sanctified wholly, spirit, soul, and body. And in Hebrews 4:12, the Holy Spirit shows us that the Word of God is sharp like a two-edged sword to divide between soul and spirit. So we can see from these and other scriptures that man has a soul, and it is independent of God's soul.

The Word. We can see the Word all over in Scripture: In Genesis 15:1, "And the Word of the Lord came unto Abram." In 1 Kings 17:2, "And the Word of the Lord came unto him." Numerous places in Scripture states, "And the Lord spake unto…Abraham, Noah, Moses, etc." What is being spoken? The Word of the Lord. Then to all the prophets, it says, "And the Word of the Lord came to…" Then in John 1:1, we have "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word

was with God, and the Word was God." And in John 1:14, "And the Word [Jesus] was made flesh and dwelt among us."

Now we can see from Jesus's parable of the sower (Luke 8:11–15) that the Word of God enters the heart of man by hearing. But even though the Word may be in a heart, the person is not saved (born again) until they believe (Luke 8:12). So we see in this that the Word comes into the spirit (heart) of man. Then in John 5:24, Jesus tells us that whoever hears the Word and believes on the Father that sent Him has everlasting life. Where is the Word when the belief takes place? In the heart (the spirit) of man. And in 1 John 2:14, you are strong, and the Word of God abides IN you, and you have overcome the wicked one. Again, in John 15:5, Jesus tells us that He must abide IN the believer for them to bring forth fruit or do anything for the kingdom of God. So we see again that the Word is IN the believer. Again, we see the Word IN the believer in John 17:23, where Jesus (the Word) says that He is IN them. Then we can demonstrate that the Word is NOT IN those that are not saved (do not believe), using the same scripture in Luke 8:12: "The Word came into the heart, but the devil stole it out of the heart [with false doctrine] before the person could believe and be saved." And in John 5:38, Jesus tells us the Word does NOT abide in them because they do NOT believe. So we can see from these and other scriptures that unsaved man does not have the Word IN him, and saved man does have the Word IN him.

The Holy Spirit. We can see several places in Scripture that the Holy Spirit is represented as the heart of God, the essence of God. In Jeremiah 32:41, "My whole heart." In Genesis 6:6, God was grieved at His Heart. In Genesis 8:21, the Lord said, "In His heart." In Jeremiah 3:15, "I will give you pastors according to My heart." This essence of God is Spirit. In John 4:24, Jesus tells us that God is a Spirit. The Holy Spirit tells us in 2 Corinthians 3:16–17 that the Lord is that Spirit.

So if the essence of God is Spirit, then the essence of the one created in His image also has to be spirit. From this, we can see that humans are spirit beings. Jesus says in Matthew 26:41 (concerning prayer) that the spirit is willing but the flesh is weak. And the Holy

Spirit tells us in Luke 1:47 that Mary said, “My spirit has rejoiced in God, my Savior.” And the Holy Spirit tells us in Luke 8:55 (speaking of Jairus’s dead daughter) that “her spirit came again and she arose straightway: and He commanded to give her meat.” And in James 2:22, “As the body without the spirit is dead.” From these scriptures we can see that man is a spirit and it is independent of God’s Spirit.

Jesus tells us in John 14:9, “He that sees Me [Jesus] has seen the Father.” And in John 10:30, Jesus says, “I and My Father are one.” And in John 6:63, Jesus says, “The words that I speak unto you, they are Spirit, and they are life.” And in John 1:4, the Holy Spirit tells us, “In Him [the Word] was life; and the life was the light of men.” And the Holy Spirit, in Matthew 12:34, gives us the idea (about man made in His image) that out of the abundance of the heart (spirit) the mouth speaks. When this is applied to God (considering the previous scripture references), we can see this reasoning (reverse engineering) fits perfectly: “Out of the abundance of the Spirit [the heart of God] the mouth of God speaks.” The Word of God coming out of the mouth of God is formed in His mind (the Soul of God the Father) before He speaks Him forth, similar to man created in His image. What we want to say comes out of our spirit; the words are formed in our mind, and then we speak them out. So from this we could say that the Word contains the mind, will, intellect, and emotions of God, and the Word of God also contains the Spirit and life of God that proceeds forth out of the abundance of God’s Spirit. To say that the Word of God is the container for the Soul and the Spirit of God would help us to understand the Trinity in the light of the following scriptures that were referenced before, that might make more sense now. “He that sees Me [Jesus] has seen the Father.” “I [Jesus] and My Father are one.” “The words that I [Jesus] speak unto you, they are Spirit, and they are life.” “In Him [the Word] was life; and the life was the light of men.” “Jesus is the image of the invisible God [God is a Spirit].” “IN Him [Jesus] dwells all the fullness of the Godhead bodily.” “Christ is the image of God.” “Jesus is the brightness of His [the Father’s] glory and the express image of His person.” And we (as humans) were created in His image, which is Spirit, Soul, and Word (1 John 5:7).

In Genesis 1:27, we see that man was created in the image of God: spirit (independent), soul (independent), and the Word of God dwelling IN them. Notice *both* male and female were created here: “In the image of God created He him; male and female created He them.” They were created as spirits independent of God’s Spirit (God is a Spirit [John 4:24]), they were created with souls, independent of God’s Soul (the Father), and they were created with the ability to contain the Word of God (which is the fullness of the Godhead in unity and essence). No other creature created by God can contain God, the Word. Humans are unique in this ability. And this is one of the main reasons the stupid little punk satan hates us so much. And one of the main reasons he wanted 1 John 5:7 removed from his bibles (NIV and the like). This also renders his evolution lie dead on arrival, another reason he wants 1 John 5:7 removed from his bibles. It also exposes salvation by water baptism as an idiotic doctrine taught by preaching bastards that are *not* saved, do *not* know how to get saved, and want to prevent you from getting saved.

Notice in Genesis 1:28 that God commissions man (male and female) as spirits in the spirit realm (we are created in His image—God is a Spirit). Now, notice that in Genesis 2:5 there is no man to till the ground, NOT because this is chronologically out of order, but because man is still a spirit, not in a physical body and not in a physical world yet. In Genesis 2:7, notice that a completely different word from *create* (to make something out of nothing) is used here. The word *formed* means to frame up or build up from materials on hand, as a potter would make a clay pot or a builder would frame up a house. Our bodies are just houses that we (spirit, soul, Word) stay in temporarily. (I can testify to this fact, as I have come out of my body on several occasions and nothing that was me was left behind.) The Bible calls our bodies temples (John 2:21; 1 Cor. 6:19). In Genesis 2:7, God formed man’s (temple) body of the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man (male and female) became a living soul. In Genesis 1:27, God calls man him (singular) but then designates them as male and female (plural). In Hebrew, the breath of life is a plural word. Possibly indicating that the spirit and soul of Adam AND Eve, along with the

Word (the image of God) were all breathed into the one body of Adam. The Word of God (the image of God) that was now abiding in the physical body of Adam also brought with Him the Soul and Spirit of God, which filled his body with the Spirit of Life and light of God (John 1:4). In Genesis 2:21, we see that the Lord God causes a deep sleep to fall upon (the first) Adam, and he slept, and God took one of his ribs and closed up the flesh instead thereof.

In Genesis 2:22, God made (skillfully formed) (not created out of nothing) a woman from the rib and brought her unto the man. Notice that He never breathed a breath of life into Eve. In Genesis 2:23, Adam said, “This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called woman [she-man] because she was taken out of man.” What is the essence of man (in the image of God)? The same as the essence of God—spirit. The she-man (spirit, soul, Word) was taken out of man (not just bone and flesh) since the body is not a part of the image of God. I believe God gave Adam the privilege of breathing a breath of life, which included the she-man Eve (spirit, soul, Word), into Eve’s body as a type and shadow of the second Adam (Jesus Christ), Who fell into a deep sleep on the cross, and out of His side came the Spirit and the water (of the Word) and the blood (1 John 5:6, 8; John 19:34) (the three that bear record in the earth that was Jesus’s body on the cross). From these three elements, Jesus (the second Adam) made man (His bride) *back* into the image of God that was lost (marred) at the garden of Eden (where the Word had to depart out of man due to sin, making him spirit, soul, but no Word). After the resurrection (and the blood available to wash away man’s sins), Jesus (the second Adam) BREATHED on them and said unto them, “Receive ye the Holy Ghost” (John 20:22). It was here that Jesus put the Word back IN man, putting him BACK into the image of God (spirit, soul, Word). Just as I believe the first Adam breathed a breath of life into Eve’s body from inside of his own body, the she-man’s spirit, created in the image of God—spirit, soul, Word—was taken out of man.

This is why a lost man always feels empty inside, and he pursues all sorts of things in vain in this world to fill up the void in his life that only the Word (Jesus, the Messiah) can fill. Humans were created to

contain the Word of God. Without Him in your life, you are like a fish out of water. A fish was designed by God to function in water. You were designed by God to function with the Word inside of you. Without Jesus in your heart, you are like a fish out of water, flopping around, not getting anywhere, being blown about by every wind of false doctrine. Water baptismal salvation being one of them. It will *not* put you back into the image of God. Only you coming to Jesus on the cross, confessing Him as Lord, and believing in His blood atonement paying the price for your sins will put the Word of God in you, thus putting you back into the image of God, enabling you to fellowship with Him. A fish's eyes were designed to function in water; it was designed to eat in water, and it was designed to breathe in water. And so was man designed to function with the Word in him, to see in the spirit realm, to hear in the spirit realm, to eat the spiritual meat of the Word (1 Cor. 10:3), and to drink the spiritual drink of the Spirit (1 Cor. 10:4). My friend, renounce your water baptismal salvation and come to the cross and be born again into the image of God so you can hear from God and function like you were created to function.

Now, notice in Genesis 3:3 that Eve tells satan, "God has said, ye shall not eat of it," indicating that she was present with Adam (IN the one physical body of Adam) before she had a physical body of her own, when man (male and female in one physical body) was commanded not to eat of the certain tree (Gen. 2:16–17). Of course, Adam could have told her later, but she didn't say "Adam said." Instead, she said "God said," indicating that she was present IN Adam and she heard it herself from God.

Also, please notice when God speaks to man before the fall that it never mentions that man heard God (Gen. 1:28–30, 2:16–17). That is because we were created (in the image of God) with the Word inside of us. When God spoke to man, man heard God from within, through the Word that was abiding IN him. Now, look at what happens after the fall, in Genesis 3:8 and 10, when God came to the Garden of Eden to walk and talk with man in the cool of the day. The Bible says Adam heard the voice of God. This is the first time the word *shama* is used. In the Hebrew, *heard* means "to perceive by (or

with) the physical ear." What happened? The image of God was destroyed, marred, because of sin. Man was no longer spirit, soul, and Word. God cannot fellowship with sin; the Word had to depart out of man. Now man was only spirit and soul, housed in a body, like other created beings (like satan, like the angels, like the animals). We see in Job 4:17–21 satan speaking through Eliphaz, berating man as nothing, but this was in his fallen state. Fast-forward to after the crucifixion of Jesus and His resurrection and we can see man being put back into the image of God, with the Word abiding IN him once again. Had satan known, he never would have crucified the Lord of glory (1 Cor. 2:6–8). Now man, in the fallen state, has to *hear* with the physical ear (the Word *preached*) to be saved and brought back into the image of God, thus the command to *preach, not water-baptize*, for salvation (Rom. 10:14–17; 1 Cor. 1:17–21; Rom. 1:16). Now through the Spirit and the water (of the Word) and the blood (1 John 5:6, 8), man can be brought back into the image of God through the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom (Rom. 10:13–17; 1 Cor. 1:21).

Once man hears and believes the Word, the Word comes back IN man, *then* he can hear from *within* when the Living Word and the Spirit of God speak to him, just like in the beginning. The mystery of godliness spoken of in Colossians 1:27 is the Word dwelling *inside* of man again. We see the Living Word in Matthew 28:18–20 recommissioning man as He gave the first commission in Genesis 1:28: be fruitful and multiply. Multiply what? Multiply the image of God by preaching the gospel of the kingdom, not by water baptism, which is foolishness. The mystery of iniquity is the spirit of the antichrist dwelling in man (2 Thess. 2:7). That is what is dwelling IN those preaching bastards teaching and preaching that one must be saved by water baptism. FLEE form them, as in holy terror! The preaching of the gospel of the kingdom is to them that are perishing (with their water baptismal salvation) foolishness, but unto to all that get saved through the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom, it is the power of God unto salvation (1 Cor. 1:18–21; Rom. 1:16).

The False Teaching of Toking the Ghost

How this astonishingly blasphemous thing entered the church is unexplainable except to say that where this thing is invited in is NOT the church anymore, but instead it is a synagogue of satan, where witchcraft is being worked. John Crowder, the main purveyor of this filth, is deceived beyond reason to think this is from God. Where is this in the Bible? It is a doctrine of a devil (1 Tim. 4:1), has nothing to do with the faith or the doctrine of Jesus Christ. In reality, what he and his followers are doing spiritually is skinning souls alive (like in the old witchcraft, skinning children), and they are drinking their blood to get high. John Crowder (and followers and enablers), if you don't repent and RUN from this abomination, you will be standing before a holy God for crimes against His bride (Ezek. 16:36–42; Jer. 25:27).

Let me try to paint you a word picture of the video you are producing in heaven. You will be standing before a judge. You just got finished skinning His bride alive, slitting her throat, and drinking her blood. Not satisfied with that drunken high, you proceeded to do the same (skin alive, slit throat, and drink blood) to all His children one by one at each of the churches you visited. Not only that, but there was a multilevel marketing effect. All those you taught to do this, you will be guilty of the blood they drink. Now you are standing before that judge, the bride, and the children of which you just murdered and drank the blood, and there is audio and video evidence. You tell me, What would you do if you were that judge? Don't say when you stand before Him you didn't know or weren't warned! If I were you, I would *repent* and *run* to the mercy seat of Jesus Christ's atoning blood at the cross and beg for *mercy*!

The False Teaching of Masonry and Eastern Star

I came across this false teaching in a little country Baptist church that my grandmother attended. I knew nothing at all about Masonry, but the unction from God, the Holy Spirit, and Jesus Christ dwelling in me immediately told me that this organization was demonic (1 John 2:20). And I immediately confronted it in the pastor as being demonic. I already covered this, and you can see it in the "My Story"

chapter in the “Small Country Baptist Church” section. Since that experience, I have come to find out that this demonic doctrine is prevalent in a lot of Baptist churches, incognito. The church was already dark when I first went there, but after I left, it went completely dark—people left, and it died. Just a building rotting now, hollowed out from within, through demonic doctrines of devils. It just goes to show you that if you reject the baptism of the Holy Spirit and His gifts, darkness will encroach and overtake the place and kill it along with the inhabitants. You can get the book and read it for yourselves: William Schnoebelen’s *Masonry: Beyond the Light*.

False Teaching of Black Hebrew Israelites

This is a rather-absurd, ignorant teaching that I came across while doing street evangelism. And just like the Masonry confrontation, before I knew anything about it, the unction of the Holy Spirit immediately told me it was demonic. I asked the person confronting me with this demonic doctrine if he had any scripture references to back up what he was saying. He rattled off some preprogrammed scripture references that he probably never read, because I whipped out my trusty Franklin computer Bible to check, and there was not one reference to skin color in any of the scriptures he gave me. One of the references was Revelation 2:9, where it says, “I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are of the synagogue of satan.” (That is what this book is confronting.) That scripture is not just talking about Jews; it is talking about all (Jew and Gentile) who call themselves believers in the Messiah, or Jesus, and they *do not* believe the doctrine of Jesus Christ, that they have to lose their life to have the life of Christ (Matt. 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35). Synagogue of satan now includes Black Hebrew Israelites. Instead of believing in the doctrine of Jesus Christ, they are following all those lying, preaching bastards telling them lies (including lying rabbi bastards). And everywhere they gather (synagogue, church, house, park, stadium, etc.) is a synagogue of satan. Because behind every lie, there is a devil, and where they gather to tell their lies is a worship place for those devils (1 Tim. 4:1; 1 Cor. 10:18–21). The fact

that what this (supposed) black Hebrew was believing was nonscriptural did not faze him in the least bit but instead infuriated him. He was not going to let truth get in the way of what he believed. So then I shifted away from Scripture since he was so biblically *dumb*, and I asked him, “If you are a Hebrew, can you speak the language? If you are a Hebrew, can you name the feasts of the Lord?” The miracle of the nation of Israel being born in one day was not in the regathering of the people but in that they had not assimilated into the cultures they were dispersed into. They still maintained their culture and worship of God in observing the feast even though scattered and dispersed all over the world. So I asked him again, “Can you name even one feast of the Lord the Jews celebrate?” He couldn’t name one. And then he went off on a demonically energized, vitriolic, hateful rant against white-skinned people and white-skinned Jews that oppressed him and stole his opportunities from him, etc., etc., etc. It sounded just like white supremacist rants, except exchanging white for black. He probably never even saw a Jew. In the words of Bishop Roy L. Winbush, in whose church the Lord took prejudice out of my heart, skin color is just the result of God using different-colored dusts of the ground (Gen. 2:7) to form our bodies with; what matters is the heart being right with God. So I told this man, “Who cares what color skin you have or I have or Jesus has? God is not going to look at the color of your skin to determine whether you enter heaven or not. He is going to ask you, ‘Did you accept the sacrifice of His Son paying the price for your sins with His precious blood?’” I added, “*well*, have you?” He shut up and walked away with his head down. He didn’t repent; he didn’t accept the tract I offered him. My friends, the words of Reverend Ravi Zacharais sum this all up: it doesn’t matter what label you put on an empty bottle. Has Jesus filled your heart? There is a void in everyone’s heart that only Jesus can fill. But He can’t unless you repent of your sins, for which He died, and invite Him in. Won’t you do it today? You will find that your heart is so full of joy and love that you won’t see skin color anymore. All you will see are other hearts that need to be filled with the same love that you received.

False Teaching of Generational Curses

Generational curses ended for the believer when they get saved. We are *new* creatures IN Christ; *old* things are passed away (2 Cor. 5:17). Jesus took ALL our curses on the cross (Gal. 3:13). He died with them and buried them. We are *created in* Christ Jesus unto good works (Eph. 2:10). Can a cursed Christ do good works (Acts 10:38)? We are crucified with Christ! How can a *dead* man be cursed (Gal. 2:20)? We are *dead*, and we are hidden IN Christ (Col. 3:3). Can Christ be cursed? Please let us not be ignorant of the Word, so that these unsaved, cursed, false preacher-teacher bastards take us captive again!

Like this false-preaching bastard Leroy Jenkins sending prayer cloths to put on your door to ward off generational curses and the like. That is witchcraft and unbelief. How can you be delivered from something when you are playing around in their playground? All that is to keep you hooked on their anointing (which is demonic) so you keep coming to them for help, and of course for them to keep sucking money out of you. Jesus is the anointed *one*. And every believer receives this anointing when they get saved (1 John 2:27). And if the preacher is not preaching the doctrine of Christ, Jesus and the Father will not be there (2 John 1:9). And the Holy Spirit will not be there to anoint them or their false doctrines, but devils will.

Everything *outside* of Christ is cursed (1 Cor. 8:6; 1 Cor. 15:22–28; 2 Cor. 5:14–21; Col. 3:11). Jesus is all in all. And if one is not baptized *into* Christ by a baptism of *death* with Christ on the cross (Rom. 6:3), then you are not IN Christ and therefore you are cursed. Everything outside of Christ is cursed. There is plenty of space for you IN Christ. Come on IN. There is room at the cross for you. Though millions have come, there is still room for one. There is room at the cross for you.

Now, having said all that, it does not mean that you won't experience pain and suffering from witchcraft, sorcery, curses, hexes, and spells. Those things are real, and they can hurt, and they are painful. But it won't be from generational curses that were dealt with on the cross at Calvary. It will be from preaching bastards and

their modern-day covens of witches and sorcerers that they call churches attacking the resurrected Christ within you, trying to murder Him and extinguish your light (John 3:19–21; 1 Pet. 4:12–14; Rom. 8:17). It will be the fellowship of Christ's suffering that will conform you unto His *death*, which will allow Him to move more powerfully through you (Phil. 3:10). In the resurrected life of Christ, His victory over all that is our victory. Christ DEFEATED that little itty-bitty punk satan at the cross. All of satan's efforts may temporarily cause a little suffering and pain, but Christ (the risen Lord) cannot be cursed. So all his slaves' efforts will return on their heads. The only fight we are called to fight is the fight of the faith (1 Tim. 6:12). Faith in our baptism of death with Jesus on the cross so that the risen Lord can move through us in His power. Amen!

The Authorized King James Version Debate

This is not false doctrine, but I have seen some big rowdy debates over the issue, and even though I don't have those "*p*ost*h*ole *d*igger" letters behind my name, I wanted to share some of my experiences in this area and make some comments about how I came to rely on the authorized KJV. This is just to relay some of my experiences with this issue, in hopes to edify you, and not to debate anything. When I got born again, I knew nothing of different versions of Bibles. I just went to the Bible bookstore and asked the lady working there to give me the best Bible they had. She got me an Authorized King James Version Nelson Study Bible. I know (looking back) that God had a hand in that selection. I have had it ever since. It is all marked up with notes throughout; it is like my best friend. I have had to glue it back to the spine a few times. I have worn out the covers, and they are now several layers of duct tape. It is my silver bullet. It was a while after I got my KJV Bible before I even knew that there were other versions; I found that my pastor used this version also, so that was good enough for me. Where I worked at that time, I traveled a lot, and the big study Bible took up a lot of space in my travel bag, so I got a small compact Bible to travel with. It happened to be an NIV Bible. As soon as I got this Bible, I started noticing something

different. God was not speaking to me as much through it as my big study Bible. I didn't know why at first; I thought it was the travel environment and being away from home. But then on one trip, I had been studying 1 John chapter 5. When I got to my travel destination and continued with my study, I found that verse 7 was missing completely in the NIV. The editors had removed verse 7 and chopped verse 8 into pieces (they cut Jesus up) and made part of it verse 7 and the other part verse 8. I remember that when I discovered this, I felt violated. I couldn't understand why someone would do such a thing. What happened next was an instance of God's divine orchestration of things.

I put down the NIV Bible in disgust and turned on the TV to a local channel. I think it was from Tupelo, Mississippi. Friends, the timing of this was the supernatural hand of God! There was a local pastor in a live debate with two PhD theologians. The pastor was KJV only after reading a book on the subject, and the two PhDs said it didn't matter what version one used. The book the pastor was referencing was New Age Bible Versions by G. A. Riplinger. The pastor had a similar incident to mine about finding scriptures missing, and his search for answers led him to that book, which converted him to KJV only. Well, they went back and forth with their arguments, and I listened, and I was leaning toward the pastor's side, especially when they discussed the very verse I had *just* discovered was missing (God's timing). Then the pastor took out that book and turned to a section where Riplinger studied the background and lives of Westcot and Hort, the editors (synthesizers, because the three do not agree) of the three corrupted Alexandrian manuscripts and their families about the curses in Revelation 22:18–19. And there was no doubt both those men (New Age Version editors) and all their families had come under that curse. And the pastor (on live TV) asked those two *p*ost*h*ole *d*iggers, "What about this curse?" and those editors of the three Origen texts lost their ability to speak. The camera panned over to the two PhDs, and neither one of them could speak. *Whoa! End of debate!* God *spoke* through their *silence*! After that, I didn't have any more questions about the Authorized KJV. And when I got home, I *burned* my NIV Bible in the backyard, and something a little

strange happened when the fire was over halfway consuming it: a little fire tornado came up out of the flames and rose pretty high and then went away in a puff of smoke. Just a little weird. Was this the spirit in that corrupted Bible exiting? Then in the first church I pastored, a member was having trouble with her unsaved husband and we were praying over the issue, and the Holy Spirit instructed me to tell her to read the Bible out loud in her house while he was away at work. She said things got worse. I asked her what Bible version she had. It was NIV. I told her to burn it and get an authorized KJV. She did, and within two weeks of her reading the KJV Word aloud in her home, her husband got saved. (I am not sharing this for it to be some kind of formula; one has to be led by the Holy Spirit. But that was what He told us to do in that instance.)

Jesus tells us that His words are Spirit and life (John 6:63). What if the words are altered? Is it then a different spirit behind those altered words? Something to think about. All those corrupted versions are all about the love of money. No book on the planet sells more than the Bible. It is not included on the best seller list because it would always be on top; it is so far above everything else. And copyright law says that a book must be at least 10 percent different from an original to be copyrighted. The NIV version has over two hundred scriptures completely *missing*, I believe, to comply with the copyright law, so they can sell it and make money, not caring about your soul. God promises us in Psalms 12:6–7 that He will preserve His Word (KJV). “The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. Thou shalt keep them [His words], O Lord, thou shalt preserve them [His words] from this generation forever.” Listen to how the NIV puts it: “The words of the Lord are flawless: like silver purified in a furnace of clay, purified seven times. O Lord, You will keep us safe and protect us from such people forever.” What? It doesn’t even mean the same thing. There are *very serious* differences between these two versions and all New Age versions. And you need to be aware of it and act accordingly. I would only use versions based on the majority Textus Receptus text and not even have a Bible version (and its spirit) based on the corrupted Origen-Alexandrian text in my house. I would burn them.

Look, it is the same spirit in those New Age versions that is behind those dudes mentioned in Acts 6:9 that murdered Stephen. “Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.” Do you think that the murdering spirit behind those books is going to go easy on you? You *will* be deceived by them (New Age versions of the Bible) if you don’t understand their corruption. Also, since it is a murdering devil behind those versions, I would be willing to bet all those deceived, deluded preaching bastards are using one of the corrupted versions of the Bible since they are murdering untold thousands with their false doctrines.

With a little understanding, you can get over the Elizabethan contention. The reason for it is the distinction between singular and plural, so the English language is more precise. Ye, You, Your, Thee, Thine, Thou—if a pronoun starts with a *Y*, it is plural (more than one). If it starts with a *T*, it is singular. Example: “You come with me.” Does it mean one in a room full of people comes with me or all come with me? You wouldn’t know unless explicit in the context. With Elizabethan, it is more precise: “Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again” (John 3:7). Meaning, “I’m telling you, Nicodemus, that everyone must be born again.”

I tried using many different versions throughout the years, but I always came back to the Authorized KJV, for the simple reason that it is the one God speaks to me most through. And I can tell you, one of the worst versions I have tried, regarding God speaking through it, even worse than the NIV, that is the message Bible. That book is downright demonic—things speak through it that are definitely not from God. If you have one of these in your house, I definitely recommend burning it. To be sure, God can speak through any of the corrupted text versions: NIV, NASB, NKJV, NRSV, NAB, REB, RSV, CEV, TEV, GNB, Living, Phillips, New Jerusalem, New Century, Douay Rheim, etc. But so did God speak through an ass to Balaam in Numbers 22:28–30 when he wouldn’t listen to Him. It is not His preferred method. Maybe God is speaking to you through this simple man to get another Bible version: KJV. I pray that my experiences in

this area have somehow helped you with this issue and in your walk with God.

Pagan Holidays

I do not celebrate Christmas (or Easter, Halloween, etc.). They are pagan holidays. They are satanic high holy days (I know from experience), and they teach children materialism and focus on self, which amounts to idolatry. And behind every idol there is a devil (1 Cor. 10:19–21). These holidays are times of satan worship that focus on self, the image of the beast. Christmas teaches that we worship Jesus for the *things* He gives us. That is *not* true Christianity. The devil is garnering worship from the masses on these holidays to empower his wicked works through the sinful flesh of wicked men. We should worship Jesus because He *died* on the cross for us to take away our sins, then live through our bodies to keep us holy. He is worthy of all our praise, everything we have, and everything we are, JUST because of that *one* thing He did for us, even if He *never* does anything else for us our entire life (Dayenu). Jesus gave His life for you. What have you given Him? Jesus left His home, His throne, and His glory for you. What have you left for Him? Jesus bore your sins, which caused Him pain, suffering, agony, and death. What have you bore for Him? Jesus brought free salvation to you. What have you brought to Him? If you never thought of any of this, it is probably because you have been worshipping devils by celebrating Christmas.

In John chapter 6, when Jesus multiplied the fishes and loaves, the people eagerly wanted to make Him their king for what He could do for them and what He could give them. Jesus told them not to labor for the meat that perishes but for the meat that endures to everlasting life, which He (the Messiah) would give them, which IS the DOING of the Father's will (John 4:34, 6:27; 1 John 2:17). Jesus told the Jews later, "You have to eat My flesh and drink My blood to have eternal life." The Messiah (Jesus) was preaching the gospel of the kingdom to the Jews in John 6 with a Jewish slant that they (of all people) should have been able to understand had it not been for

their hard-heartedness and their seeking of the meat (things) that perishes. Just like those that celebrate Christmas for what Jesus can give them. Their hearts are hardened toward receiving the gospel of the kingdom. The worship of satan that goes on at Christmastime *kills* the desire for the meat that endures to everlasting life (John 6:27).

What the Messiah was preaching to the Jews was the same thing He had been preaching all along: the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25). The Messiah's gospel has not changed: we must lose our lives to receive the life of Christ and to sustain the life of Christ. But this gospel is stopped in its tracks during Christmastime due to all the worship to satan and all the attention on the meat that perishes (things).

So what is the gospel of the kingdom that Jesus would love to go forward at Christmastime? We have to understand the mission of the Messiah: to seek and to save the lost (Luke 19:10). He accomplishes this by restoring the fallen man to the image of God, then He sustains man in that image by living His resurrected life out through that restored man. This is the meat that endures to everlasting life, which the Messiah gives to all who trust and obey (John 6:27). The image of God is Spirit, Soul, and Word (1 John 5:7). In the beginning, man was in this image (spirit, soul, Word) and housed in a sinless body. Fallen man is not in that image because of the fall. Due to sin, the Word had to depart out of man, making him into a mess: a spiritually dead spirit, unholy soul, and hollow spot where the Word once was, all housed in a sin-corrupted flesh body. God cannot fellowship with sin, and He cannot dwell in a sin-corrupted flesh body. So the Messiah died as our substitute on the cross and shed His innocent blood for us to pay the price for our sins, which we couldn't pay. He died as our kinsman redeemer (Rom. 6:23; 1 Cor. 6:20). When we place simple faith in the Messiah's blood atoning sacrifice, the Holy Spirit takes our bodies (flesh) and joins them with the Messiah's body (flesh) and *kills* them with the Messiah and buries them (our bodies) with the Messiah by faith (1 Cor. 12:13; Col. 1:21–22; Rom. 3:25–26, 6:3–7). Remember, as fallen men we are

spiritually dead spirits (cut off from God), unholy souls, and that is all housed in a sin-corrupted flesh body.

At the moment of faith in the Messiah's blood atonement, *two* things happen through the power of the Holy Spirit: (1) the blood of the Messiah, given to us as the sacrifice on the altar, atones for our soul (mind, will, intellect, and emotions) (Lev. 17:11). Faith in the blood atonement makes our spirit and soul *holy* (Rom. 3:25; Lev. 17:11). (2) Our simple faith becomes the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross by the power of the Holy Spirit. This faith allows the Holy Spirit to break the power of sin (breaker installed [Heb. 10:19–23]) over our flesh (body), making our *BODIES FREE* to serve the risen Lord (Rom. 6:3–7; 1 Cor. 12:13; Col. 2:12). Once that occurs, the Word (Messiah) enters our hearts (spirits), putting us back into the image of God (spirit alive, holy soul, Word) by putting life back into our once-dead spirits. That is the process of salvation that happens in an instant, at the point of simple faith in the Messiah's blood atoning sacrifice (Rom. 5:9; Col. 2:12–14). The life of the flesh of the Messiah is IN the blood of the Messiah given to ALL who simply believe that His atoning blood sacrifice paid for all their sins (Lev. 17:11; Rom. 3:25). But we still have a problem: our spirit-man, which is now holy and back in the image of God (spirit, soul, Word), with a holy and justified spirit and soul (by the blood), is still housed in an unholy body (flesh) that has been corrupted with the sin nature. The Messiah takes care of that problem in point number 2 above. Now (after salvation), the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross allows the resurrected Christ IN us to live His holy, sinless life through us by the power of the Holy Spirit quickening our mortal flesh (Rom. 6:3–13, 8:9–14). Because our spirit-man is housed in a mortal flesh body that has been corrupted by the sin nature and *cannot do anything good*, we *must* maintain our faith (the faith) in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross to bypass or shunt-trip the mortal flesh body that is corrupted by the sin nature (Col. 2:12–14).

Listen to this definition of a shunt trip. A *shunt trip* device is an optional accessory in a circuit breaker that mechanically trips the breaker when an external power source is applied to the shunt trip

terminals. Let me spiritually explain. The external power source is the Holy Spirit. The shunt trip terminal is our faith (the faith) in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (point number 2 above). The circuit breaker (installed IN our bodies by the Holy Spirit, point number 2 above) allows or disallows the sin nature (that is locked up in our mortal flesh) to power our bodies to *only do* wicked works, serving satan. So as we maintain our faith (the faith) in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, the Holy Spirit not only shunt-trips the power source of the sin nature (in our flesh) from powering our bodies but also becomes the power source TO power our bodies (quickens) to serve the risen Lord IN us, AND He is also the power source that powers the risen Lord IN us to DO the Father's will through us, which IS our eternal life (1 John 2:17; Matt. 7:21; Col. 2:13; Rom. 8:11; Eph. 2:1–2, 5). So from that initial born-again experience, our salvation must be maintained by our faith remaining in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross and all sins after the initial salvation experience, confessed, repented of, and forsaken, to maintain our spirit and soul in holiness and with a clear conscience (Rom. 5:10; 8:10–14; 1 John 1:9; Heb. 9:14, 9:22–24, 10:19–23). If we lose that one faith or allow our faith to be diluted by or diverted to anything else, we lose the power source for our mortal bodies to serve the risen Lord IN us, and we cut off the power source to the risen Lord IN us to do the will of the Father. This is an explanation of the law of the Spirit of Life IN Christ Jesus (Rom. 8:2). So that sums up the gospel of the kingdom that Christ would love to be preached at Christmastime. But people are too busy running after the meat that perishes (things).

So the Messiah is preaching the gospel of the kingdom (exampled above) to the Jews in John 6, with the meat that endures to everlasting life representing the meat (or meal) offering, and the blood representing the sin offering (Lev. 17:11). The Jews, of all people, should have understood what He was speaking of, except their hard hearts blinded them. A simple faith in the atoning sacrifice of the Messiah (Lev. 17:11) allows the High Priest, the Messiah, to cleanse the temple for the Messiah to come IN us to give us everlasting life (Mal. 3:1–2: Heb. 10:19–23). Then everlasting life IN

us must be sustained with the sustenance of the flesh and blood of the Messiah, the faith of our baptism of death with the Messiah (through the veil of flesh) on the cross (point number 2 above), and our High Priest, the Messiah, offering His blood to wash subsequent sins after salvation (Heb. 9:14; John 6:53–56). The meat offering (fine, unleavened flour) is the Messiah living His resurrected life through us to do the Father's will by the power of the Holy Spirit (the oil in the meat offering) (John 6:27–29, 38). But the Jews didn't want a suffering Messiah—it repulsed them. To this day, they can't even read about Him in Isaiah 53. But the Messiah is there in Isaiah 53 with open arms to receive them if they would repent, come to Him as their substitute on the cross, and believe in His atoning blood. Aren't Christians doing the same thing today at the Christmas celebrations? They don't want a Jesus that won't give them what they want (Jer. 44:17). They will celebrate Jesus as King but stay as far away from the cross as possible (where He paid for our sins), not wanting to make Him Lord. Think about this: Jesus was born as King, but He became Lord on the cross (Acts 2:36). The ones that would celebrate Jesus as King at Christmas, when He doesn't give them what they want (the meat that perishes), will murder Him later on (as the Jews did). They will sow the false doctrines from preaching bastards that promise to deliver things, and they will call for satan (a murdering thief) to be their lord, because he, santa, will give them what they want (Jer. 44:17–18; Matt. 27:21–26). Jesus died on the cross as King for not giving the people what they wanted. And your Santa was behind it. Please consider your traditions in the light of eternity and come to the cross to celebrate Jesus as your Lord and Savior.

Nowhere in the Bible do we see the celebration of Christmas. Are we going to follow *tradition*, or are we going to follow the Word of God (Matt. 15:3–6; Mark 7:9–13; Col. 2:8)? Where in the Word do you see the celebration of Christmas? It is not there. If we want to celebrate something, we should celebrate God's feast and God's appointed times. They point to Jesus and are types of Jesus and don't point to self (the image of the beast), like the pagan holidays. Three annual gatherings include seven annual feasts: the gatherings

are in the spring, at Pentecost (also called Weeks), and in the fall. In the spring the feasts include Passover (representing the death of Jesus), Unleavened Bread (representing the perfection of Jesus's pure, sinless, unblemished human body), and First Fruits (representing the resurrection of Jesus). Pentecost is fifty days after waving sheaf at First Fruits (representing Jesus baptizing believers in the Holy Spirit [Act 2:1]). And in the fall the feasts include (yet to be fulfilled, because the Jews rejected their Messiah first time around) Trumpets (representing the sounding announcement call to gather at Jerusalem for the second coming of Jesus [Isa. 27:13; Matt. 24:27–31; 2 Thess. 1:7–10; Heb. 9:28]), Atonement (representing the Jews finally accepting Jesus as their Messiah at the second coming), and Tabernacles (representing Jesus, the Messiah, setting up His kingdom age or millennial reign from Jerusalem). Also, the fall feast as regarding the church now are Trumpets (representing the proclamation of the gospel of the kingdom and also the rapture of the bride of Christ [1 Cor. 15:52; 1 Thess. 4:16]), Atonement (representing the believer accepting the blood sacrifice of Jesus, the Messiah, at the cross), and Tabernacles (representing the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit coming inside of the believer to make their abode [John 14:17, 23; Acts 2:4]). And there is the one weekly feast of Sabbath (this represents our entering into the rest of righteousness by grace through the faith and not having to labor in religion for it (Eph. 2:8; Heb. 4:2–3, 10–11).

We should be teaching and celebrating Hanukkah, God's feast of dedication, instead of Christmas. Jesus, our Lord, celebrated this feast of dedication in John 10:22–23, where later in this same chapter He declares Himself to be the Messiah (the Perfect Menorah) to the Jews and they wanted to stone Him. I know how Jesus felt, a little bit. When I started to declare that the Christmas holiday was satan worship, Christians wanted to stone me. They certainly cut me up with their tongues, and yet NOT ONE could show me the celebration of Christmas in the Bible. The detractors bring up Isaiah 9:6, but that is a prophecy, not a celebration. They bring up Luke 2:8–20, but that is the fulfillment of the prophecy and NOT a celebration (keeping of feast or festival). Shouldn't we follow Jesus

instead of traditions? Jesus kept the feast of Hanukkah in John 10:22. Shouldn't we do what Jesus did? The Holy Spirit shows us in 2 Chronicles 7:8–9 that Solomon kept the feast of (celebrated) Hanukkah for seven days and dedicated the altar during that time. What is this altar speaking of? It is speaking of our hearts, that we should remember (yearly at this time) that we dedicated to the Lord's service when we got saved. The feast of Hanukkah teaches the dedication of the temple (our bodies [Rom. 12:1]) to the risen Lord, the perfect light of the world (the perfect seven-stick menorah). It teaches the lighting of the menorah, which represents Jesus Christ coming into our darkened hearts (John 3:19–21; Rom. 1:21; Eph. 4;18; 2 Pet. 1;19). And His light of eternal life (the risen Lord), alive IN us, lighting up the dark temple (of our bodies) that we once were before He came into our hearts (1 Cor. 2:12–14, 6:11; 2 Pet. 1:19). Jesus declared to us, "I AM the Light of the world: he that follows me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of [Eternal] life (John 8:12). So that now, after salvation (and the light IN our hearts), we can be a lighted city set on a hill (Matt. 5:14–16), beckoning to all to come to the Light (Jesus) (the Messiah) that He offers them on the cross. So that if they die with Him there (by the faith), they also can receive His light of eternal life (Luke 9:23–24). Amen! This festival also shows us that without the power of the Holy Spirit (the oil in the lamp), there can be NO light. So if you just have the shewbread (the initial salvation experience) but you don't go on to receive the baptism of the Holy Spirit, then your light may go out (darkening the temple again) before the coming of the Lord, as in the five foolish virgins who got left behind (Matt. 25:1–13). Ask Jesus to baptize you in His Holy Spirit and with His fire (Matt. 3:11; Luke 3:16).

So do we want to *die* to self (with Christ on the cross) and serve Jesus, or do we want to worship the image of satan (self) (Santa) to acquire *things* (Rom. 6:16)?. The satan worship at Christmas fits in well with all the witchcraft conducted at almost all church houses in America under the guise of Christianity to become prosperous and be in health (3 John 1:2; Jer. 44:17–18). I hear the satan worshipper's justifications all the time: "But we are celebrating the birth of Jesus." Then why do it on a day set aside to worship satan

(Santa)? We don't celebrate Jesus by doing something contrary to the Word of God! Where is it in the Word of God? Pick a different day. Or celebrate His birth every day by taking up our cross to die daily and follow Him and His Word (Gal. 2:20). Nowhere in the Bible does it say when Jesus was born, and I think that is by design. As important as His virgin birth was and His sinless life, His *death, burial*, and *resurrection* were the *grand finale* of far greater importance that should be remembered *daily* (Luke 9:23–24) and not once a year. My question: Why celebrate a nonbiblical celebration? At least Hanukkah is biblical. Pick a different day! Celebrating Jesus's birth on Christmas (a pagan holiday, a high holy day for satan worshippers) is no different from Christians celebrating harvest festival on Halloween, another satanic high holy day. We should be praying for the lost on those holidays and binding the demonic activities on those days and *not* joining with them to celebrate satan on a day that is *nowhere* in Scripture! Calling it by another name does not change the fact that it is a day of satanic worship.

You can put lipstick on a pig and call it whatever you want, but it is still a pig. Are we to do what people do worldwide? Or are we to do what the Bible and the Lord tell us to do? The enemies of the child of God are the world (what people do worldwide), the flesh, and the devil. Where is it in the Bible? That is my point. We have been following this tradition for far too long without questioning its source and purpose (Col. 2:8). I, too, was celebrating this holiday until the Lord showed me that it was *offensive* to Him. He gave me a sermon to preach on the radio, titled "Jesus Is *not* the Reason for This Season." You would not believe the attacks that came upon me due to this sermon. People, especially religious people, do not like to let go of their traditions. Jesus is coming soon, and He is cleaning some things out of His church that offend Him. It is His church. He is the Head. It is not mine or some denomination's. I'm just a messenger. It is His work, not mine. It is His gospel, not mine. I hope and pray that the cleansing of His church does not offend us in the process (Matt. 11:6), or we WILL be left behind. Consider your ways and traditions in the light of the Word and eternity, my dear brothers and sisters!

Repent and come out of your dead traditions. The kingdom of heaven is at hand!

Besides the material aspect of the abomination of Christmas, a lot of Christmas-giving goes to unjust and unworthy causes that are anathema to the Word of God and the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom! The methods the fundraisers use is a subtle form of witchcraft used to manipulate people to give through their emotions. This form of giving is *not* of God! We should plan out our giving separate from times of emotions and stick to a scheduled plan of giving to advance the kingdom of God through the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom. Are you sowing the gospel of the kingdom? Or are you sowing false doctrine and traditions contrary to the Word of God? Consider your ways!

Santa mixed back around to its source spells *satan*. Can you see this? There is very little true Christianity left here in Sodom and Gomorrah (America). Why do you think Islam and other religions can so easily celebrate Christmas? You ever thought about that? Do you think Muslims, Hindus, Buddhists, etc. would celebrate a true biblical Christian holiday? What if you would never receive any more provision (prosperity and health) from God? Would you still serve Him? In John 6:67, Jesus is asking you, “Will you also go away because I don’t give you money, prosperity, health, and things and I tell you that you must DIE with Me on the cross?” Almost all of America has turned away from Jesus to satan as their lord because he gives them money and things (Matt. 4:8–9; Jer. 44:17–18). But where does the little punk get that money and stuff from? The earth is the Lord’s and the fullness thereof (Ps. 24:1). The little punk STEALS it from true Christians and true preachers, the orphans, the widows, etc. (Mal. 3:5). It makes the little pathetic punk satan seriously mad when someone does not bow down and worship him for money and things because he wants to be like God and give the people that worship him things and money (Matt. 4:8–9; Isa. 14:12–14). And he will punish anyone financially, physically, and spiritually for not bowing down to worship him for money, like he has trained the rest of the world through his religions (Jer. 44:17–18).

The source of his power are all the so-called Christians and cults praising and worshipping him and sacrificing to him. You have to make a choice: Who is going to be your Lord? Who are you going to serve, Jesus or satan? The child of God is created in the image of God; the *stupid* little punk satan is not. God Almighty dwells inside the child of God. The *stupid* little punk satan is only full of himself. Who do you think is going to win this battle? If you have received your wealth and things through your satan worship, false Christianity, etc., then you better live it up now, because that season of pleasure of sin is about to be over (Heb. 11:24–25). One has to submit themselves to the Lord Jesus in a baptism of *death* with Him on the cross, then resist the little punk satan (created lower than the child of God), and he *will* eventually have to pay back what he has stolen and flee (James 4:7; Hab. 2:6–7). It is just a matter of time before the bride of Christ is glorified, and all the afflictions that little punk can dish out will seem like nothing (1 Pet. 5:8–11). Have you sacrificed *all*? Are you standing IN Christ and IN His Word to resist satan? Or are you joined with the rest of America to bow down to satan and teach his Christmas idolatry and the false doctrines from America? I am asking anyone that is still alive IN Christ to take a stand with me to resist satan and continue to stand with me in prayer for that one last revival the Lord showed me that He would grant us before the great judgments come. Will you stand with me? Or will you still be decorating your Christmas trees amid the nuclear fallout and the volcanic lava and ash? Let's give God praise and thanksgiving for what He has already given us, His Son to *die* for us on the cross. Amen! Prosperity IN the kingdom of God is Christ doing the Father's will through our bodies, which we dedicate to Him in holiness. Our God *will* supply our needs for *that* purpose, but only *in* His will, only for His Son (IN us), and only for His purposes (through us). Praise the Lord!

Another subtle thing I want to point out about Christmas: Have you ever seen it abbreviated by writing Xmas? This is just a subtle, slow move by the world and the antichrist to reveal who and what they are. Their whole intent and purpose is in X-ing Christ out of everything, until there is no more Christ left. I am willing to bet that

people will still be celebrating Xmas after the rapture. And I am willing to bet that Revelation 11:10 will take place on an Xmas holiday, when the satan worshippers send gifts to one another after the two prophets of God are killed. Something to think about! Consider your traditions!

The Conclusion to False Doctrines

“His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. Yes, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter” (Isa. 56:10–11). “My people has been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray [with all their false doctrines], they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their resting place [Jesus Christ and Him crucified]. All that found them have devoured them [stole their salvation IN Christ]: and their adversaries said we offend not [in destroying them], because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice [because their faith is on everything else *but* their baptism of death with Christ on the cross], even the LORD, the hope of their fathers. Remove out of the midst of Babylon [false religions] and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans [witches and sorcerers], and be as the he-goats before the flocks (Jer. 50:6–8).

My beloved brothers and sisters, the best defense against any false doctrine is to get to know the true doctrine of Jesus Christ very well. Used to be when cash was not the enemy of the state, bankers and financial people dealing with large sums of cash all the time would train in recognizing counterfeits by getting to know the real. They would not study all the counterfeits. Once one knew the real very well, spotting counterfeits was easy. They don’t do that anymore because of the ignorance and complacency of the masses. Congress gave the FED a monopoly to control our money and a free license to counterfeit the dollar (steal it) electronically so they (Congress) can have free rein to enslave us with debt by spending

us into oblivion. What they are doing is immoral and demonic, and they will be judged for it. Well, it is the same with false preachers and the doctrine of Jesus Christ. Because most Christians and, sad to say, most preachers are *ignorant* of the Word of God and complacent, they don't even know what the doctrine of Jesus Christ is; they don't know the real Jesus Christ. So electronic-preaching bastards are counterfeiting Jesus and stealing the souls of the masses with their false doctrines, selling their souls to satan and enslaving them in religions, for material wealth and pleasures of sin for a season in this world. What they are doing is immoral and demonic, and they will be judged severely for it (Matt. 18:6; Mark 9:42; Luke 17:2). If you call yourself a Christian and are alive spiritually today by some miracle of God's grace (to avoid all the false teachings), it would behoove you to get to know the doctrine of Jesus Christ very well. So what is the doctrine of Jesus Christ? It is so simple a child can understand it. That means even I can understand it. It is easy to get saved; it is a free gift of God. We are all sinners. God the Father sent His Son to die for us to pay the price for our sins. Confess you are a sinner, ask forgiveness for your sins that Jesus died for, confess Jesus as your Lord and ask Him to come into your heart and live His life through you. It is that simple and can be even simpler to the desperate, sincere, brokenhearted that believe Jesus died for them: just call on the name of Jesus—*Jeeessus* (Acts 2:21, 16:31; Rom. 10:13).

It is the "staying saved" part that is hard nowadays. We must lose our lives for the resurrected Christ to live out His life through us (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). We lose our life by the faith in a baptism of death with Christ Jesus on the cross (Rom. 6:3; Col. 3:3), and we offer our bodies as living sacrifices to the resurrected Christ within us daily for Him to do the will of the Father through us (Rom. 12:1). The life of Christ within us, doing the will of the Father through us, IS our *eternal* life. The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 John 3:8 that Jesus was manifested to destroy the works of the devil. *Manifested* means to come in the flesh. There were NO works of the devil IN Jesus's flesh. He is talking about coming IN our flesh when we get saved. And the

way He destroys the works of the devil through us is to *do* the Father's will through us. Jesus *doing* the will of the Father through us IS our wedding garment (Matt. 7:21, 22:10–14; Rom. 13:14; Gal. 3:27; Col. 2:11–14). If you confess Jesus as your Lord and then you lock Him up in the dungeons of your wicked heart for fire insurance while you (that is supposed to be dead) practice your religion, you don't know Jesus and you don't have a wedding garment on, and you *will* be cast into outer darkness when Jesus returns for His bride (Matt. 7:22–23, 22:12–13). Consider your ways. Who are you following, and what doctrine are they preaching? Just because someone goes to heaven, has a visitation, or has a new revelation, it must line up with the Written Word of God, or it is *not* from God! Don't be fooled. Focus on knowing the true doctrine of Christ and don't worry about all the false doctrines; they are too numerous to even count.

If you get to know the real very well, the false will be easy to spot —like the difference between night and day. You will know a false preacher by what they are preaching. If they are not preaching the doctrine of Christ, they *do not* have the Father, making them preaching bastards (2 John 1:9). They have NO Father in heaven, and they have NO Savior on this earth. And IF you follow them, you will be like them, a Christian bastard (no Father in heaven) (Matt. 23:13–15). And if you support them, you will receive the same judgments with them (2 John 1:10–11; Matt. 18:6; Mark 9:42; Luke 17:2). They are only in it for the money. They are preaching what people want to hear. And the people don't want to *die* on the cross (the gospel of the kingdom). So, they speak smooth things to us and prophesy lies to us (Isa. 30:10; 2 Tim. 4:3). Watch them! If they ever get called out on false doctrine and it starts affecting their money, they will just modify their doctrine to what the clientele wants to hear to go with the flow of the money. They will say something like, "I was a little out of balance," or "I have a new revelation on that." Or something to that effect. But they won't repent with godly sorrow for murdering countless thousands with their false doctrines, sending them to hell for all eternity, or come to Jesus on the cross to die there, that they might have life (John 5:40). That is because they

don’t give a damn about you. All they care about is their money. They will just rebalance their portfolio of false doctrines like a money manager would rebalance a stock portfolio to follow the highest returns. It looks like salvation by water baptism with a little deliverance thrown in is selling better than WOF right now. I think we need to rebalance at the end of the month. I guarantee you, they would be producing orgy porn videos if that would bring in the money. They are already producing religious porn videos. My dear friends, the gospel of the kingdom is not a balancing act between what is popular and Jesus Christ.

The gospel of the kingdom is a proclamation from the King of glory: either you die with Him on the cross by the faith and submit your whole life (spirit, soul, body, money, etc.) to Him and His purposes or you die IN your sins and spend eternity in hell. There is NO balance between the gospel of the kingdom and the world, the flesh, and the devil. As revival breaks out and the glory of God starts to be poured out, these false-preaching bastards’ clientele will receive more understanding (in revelation) and start to call out more of their false BS. Then the preaching bastards will have to rebalance closer and closer to the one true gospel. They will be pressed closer and closer until they are preaching the true gospel with envy, strife, and contention (Phil. 1:15–16). So when the preaching bastards start preaching the gospel of the kingdom, how will you know them? Then you will know them as you know a tree—by its fruits. They will manifest the fruits of the flesh (Gal. 5:19–21). Because they do not have the Holy Spirit, they cannot produce the fruits of the Holy Spirit. By that time, the glory will probably be upon the bride of Christ, and they won’t be able to stand before Her, having sores and being void of glory (2 Tim. 3:8–9). Like Adam and Eve when they sinned, the preaching bastards will *know* that they are wretched and miserable and poor and naked when the glory opens their eyes to their spiritual state, and they will want to run and hide (Gen. 3:7–8; Rev. 3:17). Consider your ways—the time is short! “Repent and come out from among them!” says the Lord.

Chapter 6

THE JUDGMENTS TO COME ON THE CITY OF BABYLON

The state of any nation is directly dependent on the state of the church in that nation and not on the sinners in that nation. “If My people which are called by My Name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I Hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land” (2 Chron. 7:14). What? God’s people don’t know how to pray? That’s right—they are praying for their will to be done (witchcraft) and not God’s will to be done, IF they are even praying at all. What? God’s people walking in wicked ways and sinning? That’s right—every way that is not in the will of God for you is not God’s way and thus is a wicked way, and everything that is not of the faith is sin. Are you praying to know the will of the Father? If not, then how can you know His will for your life each day? Repent and come back to the cross and die there with Christ so that He can live His life through you, doing the Father’s will.

We are talking here about judgments coming to a nation that has turned away from God and is worshipping and serving satan more than God (and that is the Christians). America has become the most *wicked* nation on planet Earth because of what the Christians are preaching and propagating to the world. And all the while, we think we are the apple of God’s eyes. We call ourselves a Christian nation, but God showed me what He thought of us when He told me that the Muslim nation of Iran is more Christian than this nation. Back in May to June of 2019 (about one month before the heavenly courtroom visit), when the USA sent warships to the Persian Gulf after some oil tanker attacks, God spoke to me very clearly on the matter. He said there were more true Christians in Iran than there were in America. Then He said, “Who do you think I will stand with in battle?” My

friends, we better not go to war with anybody until we, as a nation, repent and get right with God.

There is corruption and waste of money in the government because there is corruption and waste of money on self in the church. There are government workers (Congress, Senate, etc.) stealing the people's money to enrich themselves and live like kings, while the people live less privileged, shackled by all the laws they enact and the debt they incur, because church leaders are stealing God's money to enrich themselves and live like kings while their people live less privileged, shackled by religion and debt. The government of this nation is spending money like drunken sailors on frivolous stuff, indebting us up to our eyeballs, because the church is spending money frivolously on buildings and huge edifices, not caring for people, while our debt to preach the true gospel to the nations is mounting up to God's eyeballs in heaven. There are blaspheming, demon-possessed, half-witted, idiot witches and sorcerers in government enacting immoral, unrighteous, and demonic laws, because there are blaspheming, demon-possessed, half-witted, idiot witches and sorcerers behind pulpits and on radio and TV preaching immoral, unrighteous, and demonic doctrines. There are baby killers in government because baby-Christian killers are preaching false doctrines, killing them spiritually in the churches.

The problem with this nation is NOT with the corrupt, immoral government; it is not with homosexuals and transgenders or abortionists or satanists and the like. The problem with this nation is the apostate church, which calls itself by God's name; all those other things are the judgments of God ON this nation because of the apostate church, which has said NO to the cross of Christ. "We don't want it. We don't want to die there. Speak smooth things to us and prophesy lies to us" (Isa. 30:10; 2 Tim. 4:3). It is the apostate church that loves darkness rather than light (John 3:19–20). There is child sacrifice to satan (abortion) in our nation because there is child sacrifice in the church; they lead people to the Lord, then they sacrifice them to satan with false doctrines. There are disproportionately more demon-possessed Democrat idiots in Congress because they have the same problem as the apostate

church. In the 2008 Democratic Convention, in answer to the question “Do we want to include God on the platform?” a resounding NO roared out from the crowd that sent chills down my spine. Contrast that with Princess Melania boldly reading the Lord’s Prayer in the 2016 Republican Convention. God heard the Democrats and left their party, just like He left our schools when we said we don’t want Him there. And just like the apostate church, when it said we don’t want the cross or the blood in our gospels or songs anymore.

So that is why there are more demon-possessed Democrat idiots, just like there are disproportionately more demon-possessed preaching idiots than the general population. They have screamed out, “We want Barabbas [satan], the murdering thief, as our lord because he gets us what we [our flesh] want, no matter that he kills, steals, and destroys to get it for us” (Jer. 44:17–18; Matt. 4:8–9, 27:17–18). What shall I do with Jesus, then (and His gospel of the kingdom)? And the cry ascends to heaven every Sunday from America as they sacrifice their babies to satan and praise their devils behind their false doctrines to get what they want (the prosperity of fools): crucify Him (AGAIN) and shove His gospel up His a——. I know how He feels, like His heart got ripped out of His chest, thrown on the ground, and stomped on. And the cry continues to rise to heaven from the church houses, and while He is down there in hell, being born again, baptized in water, etc., get those homosexual devils with their poking poles to jam His gospel in a little further up His a——. “Because we don’t have enough money, money cometh yet. And we have more work to do—not every soul is murdered and sold to satan our lord yet” (Matt. 27:21–22; Heb. 6:4–6). Do you think that is vulgar, rude, and crude? I am just telling you what is on the religious porn videos you so-called Christians are financing and producing and spreading around the world, which you will be held accountable for. Because you are blind and naked of salvation and think you have need of nothing (Rev. 3:17), all the while you are producing this abomination you call Christianity and spreading it all around the world (Rev. 3:17). These religious porn videos are *murdering* souls around the world, and the blood money from them being used to pay for the preaching bastards’ mansions and planes.

It is no different to God than the dark side of witchcraft that sends out the child porn, child rape videos, etc. to the world to finance their operations; the modern-day witchcraft in the churches is sending out these vulgar, rude, and crude videos to the world to spiritually murder souls to finance their continued, nonstop religious wickedness. That is the *abomination* and *blasphemy* God Almighty is hearing and seeing every Sunday and Wednesday from the churches of all the preaching bastards around America, paid for by so-called Christians, as they live their short perverse, *wicked* religious lives above a hell that will soon swallow them up amid their pride, vanity, and delusions.

What IS vulgar, rude, and crude is that Christians sit and listen to these demon-possessed preaching bastards like Kenneth Hagin, Oral Roberts, Kenneth Copeland, Jesse Duplantis, Creflo Dollar, Joyce Meyer, Paula White, Mike Murdock, Joel Osteen, etc. and don't rip their garments, shouting blasphemy as they run upon them and knock their teeth out. That is the REAL perversion. But instead, the *ignorant* Christians throw their money at these preaching bastards' feet, paying for their mansions and their planes, purchased with blood money, as they shake their fist at God and demand more money, money, and success. "Cometh to me *now*!" What is amazing to me is that the ground has not opened up under these bastards and their followers and swallowed them up whole YET. It is only a testimony to God's *long-suffering* and great mercy (Eccles. 8:11; Matt. 17:17; Rom. 2:4, 9:22; 2 Pet. 3:9, 15). Repent and come out from among them, while you still have a chance and half a mind.

And ALL these are only the beginning of sorrows for America, the great satanic whore. Fasten your seat belts, America, because you ain't seen nothing yet, baby. From what I saw in my courtroom visit to heaven, there will be waves upon waves of judgments coming on America, with each wave being higher and higher, mounting up to a crescendo of *total* destruction and annihilation of the inhabitants of this most *wicked* nation on the planet earth, all because of its modern-day witchcraft, practiced from church buildings on every corner in America.

With our seed faith giving to false doctrines, we have sown the wind (of abomination to the nations [Rev. 17:4]), and we *shall* reap the whirlwind (of total destruction) (Hosea 8:7). How long, you simple ones (open to evil), will you love being simple (*ignorant* of God's Word and His ways)? And the scoffers delight in scoffing, and (self-confident) fools hate the knowledge of God. "If you will turn (*repent*) and give heed to My reproof: behold I will pour out My Spirit upon you, I will make My words known to you. Because I have called, and you have refused to answer; I have stretched out My hand, and no man has heeded it; and you treated as nothing all My counsel, and would accept none of My reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when the thing comes that shall cause you terror and panic; When your panic comes as a storm and desolation, and your destruction comes on as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish comes upon you. *Then* shall they call upon Me, but I will *not answer*; they will seek Me early and diligently, but they *will not* find Me: Because they hated knowledge and did not choose the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord: They would accept none of My counsel: and despised ALL My reproof. Therefore, shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices. For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them. But whoso hearkens unto Me shall dwell safely, and shall be quit from fear of evil" (Prov. 1:22–33).

"The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter His voice from His holy habitation; He shall mightily roar upon His habitation; He shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth. A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD has a controversy with the nations, He will plead with all flesh; He will give them that are wicked to the sword, says the LORD. Thus, says the LORD of Host, behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coast of the earth. And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground. Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, you principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter

and of your dispersions are accomplished: and you shall fall like a pleasant vessel. And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and a howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the *lord* has spoiled their pasture. And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the *fierce anger* of the *lord*. He has forsaken His covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of His fierce anger" (Jer. 25:30–38).

"And I will render unto Babylon [the apostate church] and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea [the witches and sorcerers] all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, says the *lord*. Behold, I am against you, O destroying mountain [USA], says the *lord*, which destroys all the earth: and I will stretch out My hand upon you, and roll you down from the rocks, and will make you a burnt mountain [with the coming volcano]. And they shall not take of you a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations, but you shall be desolate forever, says the *lord*" (Jer. 51:24–27).

This is coming to a city near you soon. It should alter your plans for your future just a little. And ALL your confessions won't stop it now. *Repent* and come back to the cross of Jesus Christ and DIE there so that the resurrected Christ can live and give you His eternal life.

The Court Proceeding to Justify the Coming Judgments on America

I called this a dream at first, but after typing it up and reviewing it a few times, I had to change it to an out-of-body experience. It was just too real and detailed; I have never experienced any dream like this but have had out-of-body experiences that were just like this. The experience started from the time I laid my head down to sleep in Alexandria, Louisiana (July, 19, 2019, about 11:00 p.m.), until I awoke / came back to my body at nine thirty on the morning of July 20, 2019. As soon as my head touched the pillow, I was in heaven at the court proceeding, and when I came back, I just sat up in the bed

and said, “WOW!” Then the Lord immediately spoke to me to write it down.

The experience was like none other I have ever had. I was out of my body (like when I died), and I was actually there in heaven, fully conscious and fully aware of all my surroundings. I was in heaven in a court proceeding against America for the justification of the upcoming judgments on the city of Babylon (USA) (Rev. 16:18–19).

I was in a huge room, like an auditorium, and there was a flurry of activity going on all around the room. I was placed right in front of some kind of an accounting angel who was standing behind what looked like a huge pulpit, and he was reading out of a huge open book. I kept hearing the statement “For three transgressions and for four, I will not revoke the punishments” before each indictment that was read out over each region, state, governing body, satanic high priest, and each member of the satanic high priest’s coven (Christian congregation). You can see a similar thing in Amos 1:3–15, 2:1–16. It is like a line is drawn in the sand, and after one crosses three and four transgressions, the punishments are SET and cannot be reversed even IF repented of. The difference between the third and fourth transgressions is the time of the judgment hitting. As the days of Noe (Matt. 24:37), the judgment was set, but there was about one hundred years before the judgment hitting while Noah was building the ark and preaching (1 Pet. 3:20). The people of the world at that time passed the third grievous transgression but not yet the forth. Again, this time delay is seen in Jonah chapter 3. The judgment is set in Jonah 3:4, but the people repented, and there was a delay of about one hundred years before the destruction of Nineveh. Again, Nineveh passed the third grievous transgression, but not the fourth. But then we see in Luke 17:28–29, as it was in the days of Lot, the same day that Lot went out of Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone. Sodom’s judgment was also set, but they had crossed the fourth transgression; there was no more time for them to repent (Heb. 12:17).

My friends, America’s judgment is SET and cannot be reversed; whether we have time for repentance is yet to be seen. America is somewhere between the third and fourth transgression. From what I

saw in the court proceedings in heaven, we are probably fast approaching the fourth transgression, where there is no more time for repentance and judgment is immediate. The stench from America has reached the nostrils of God and provoked Him to release His judgments. America has reached the point of no return. There will be no escaping these judgments except to get saved and be raptured or move out of America as far away as you can. And the Lord God said, “Get you up from about the tabernacles of all these wicked preaching bastards. I beg you to depart out from around these wicked preaching bastards’ mansions, their planes, their church houses, and touch none of their books or videos or anything that belongs to them, lest you be consumed in all their sins (Num. 16:24–26).

In the most high court, I saw every governing body, from the presidency, Senate, Congress, Supreme Court, on down to state and local city governments, brought before the court and the indictments proclaimed. I saw particularly harsh punishments are waiting for all those who signed into law, upheld the laws in the courts, and voted for people who sacrificed the blood of babies to satan (through abortion) and judicial systems that forced taxpayers to subsidize it, along with those who murdered the babies and those who offered their babies (which were God’s babies) in the womb for sacrifice to satan. Blood was all over their hands. Their indictments were proclaimed, and the punishments set. There were videos presented of all the baby killers’ wicked deeds, and they were admitting in the court as evidence. I saw a preview of some of the punishments for these baby murderers. They were placed in some kind of clear containers with something that looked like life support lines attached to it. Then devils with long arms and tools would come to them and cut off the support lines to their container. The devils would watch them squirm and scream and then place their tools through small openings in the container to cut them up in small pieces to remove them from the container, and they also sucked their brains out with vacuums. Then they would reappear in the container, and it would happen all over again. This would be their lot for ALL eternity. Please! Please! Please! Think about this if you *ever* hear a devil whisper in your ears or your mind to consider murdering your baby to

offer its blood to satan or to consider voting for a baby killer again (Prov. 6:16–19)! And IF you are guilty of this already, please ask forgiveness from God *now*, before it is too late! You may not have tomorrow!

I saw each state brought up for indictments, and the judgments proclaimed, and the punishments set. The least judgments of the states being to Alaska (probably due to lower population), and the worst being to California. In particular, I saw California was singled out to receive a major portion of the judgments to states for the sins of Hollywood, the music industry, the California legislature for enacting laws against Christians and holy living and for enacting laws to support and uphold the perversions of homosexuality. For the sins of judicial courts for judging against God's people who stood against the filth and perversions of these unjust laws and for throwing them in jail for standing for God's Word. California (as well as other states to lesser degrees) is thumbing its nose at God and His holy Word, and God Almighty is about to take California out to the woodshed. I would suggest to all that receive this information to tell anyone they know living west of the San Andreas Fault to pack up and move east before it is too late. If I were a betting man, I would buy up real estate along the San Andreas Fault, because I believe (based on the seriousness of the indictments brought up against California and seeing all the preparations being made for judgments on California) that this real estate will soon be beachfront property. Also, I would advise anyone not planning on being in the rapture or participating in the final revival here to move OUT of America NOW, before it is too late. There will be nothing left but an ash heap when God Almighty is finished with putting down the rebellion in America against His Word.

Here is a flashback from some years earlier. The dialogue is as God hears it. Obama, as soon as he was elected—who, with the stroke of a pen, has allowed the use of taxpayers' dollars to export homosexuality and murdering of babies to other nations—is affecting missions abroad. Let's listen in to an American working with International Planned Parenthood Federation's Rahnuma-Family Planning Association affiliate in Pakistan.

Pakistani: Why do you call it family planning when you promote murdering our babies? You should call it cemetery planning, or family destruction.

American: Why do you have so many orphans in Pakistan? Why don't you just do like we do in America? We just murder them and offer their blood to satan for financial favors.

Pakistani: Doesn't your God Jesus forbid that?

American: Oh, Jesus is dead. We tried to serve Him, but all things went bad for us (Jer. 44:17–19). We started lacking food and money and clothes and cars. He wasn't meeting our needs. It was a very difficult life. It was like being at war all the time—fasting and praying and laboring in the harvest fields for little pay. Jesus was working us like slaves, all for promises WAY OFF in the future that we never saw. We (America) have a new god now, satan. If you like, you can just call him Jesus. He doesn't mind. We call him that in all our churches. It is much more of a pleasure to serve him. It's our money, and we want it NOW! LOL.

When we worship and serve satan in our churches and our governments, he blesses us with all we need NOW—food, clothes, money, cars, jobs, sports, music, etc. You name it, he provides it, even the dark side stuff, if you like that. All you have to do is drink a little of the blood of all the babies, the saints, the prophets, the apostles, and all the slain of the earth. It's not that bad, and it gets us drunk. Here, just sign up for the new Obama Deal with our Planned Parenthood. We will fund your abortions, and you can start being blessed by our god like we are. And the best part is, we get residual income from the blood of every baby murdered in our downline sacrificed to satan. So the more you sign up to be murdered with our funding, the more residual income we Americans earn, and you

> also start to get income from the sacrifices right away, not WAY OFF in the future. Money, money, cometh, NOW! LOL. Isn't that cool? It's a win-win situation. It takes care of all your orphan problems, and you get an instant income, food, clothes, money, cars, etc. It's a great deal, don't you think?

In Ecclesiastes 8:11, because the sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is *fully set* in them to do evil. That is why the judgments on America are *fully set* and cannot be reversed. My dear friends, whom you vote for and what they stand for matters in the courts of heaven. If you voted for a baby killer to be put in office, you will reap their same judgment. Consider your ways. The judgments of God are being heaped up against America. Repent and amend your ways, before it is too late (Heb. 12:24–25).

In the most high court, I could see the blood of over seventy-five million murdered babies that were sacrificed to satan in America, speaking out in the court, screaming for vengeance on America. I could see the blood of millions of holy saints, apostles, prophets, and martyrs from *all around the world* crying out in the court proceeding for vengeance on America because their blood was sacrificed to satan through witchcraft murders and starvation, perpetrated by Christians who were supporting their satanic high priest (pastors), instead of giving to the gospel of the kingdom (Rev. 16:6, 17:6, 18:24). The names of many satanic high priests (and their proselytes abroad [Matt. 23:15]) were given and singled out for specific harsh punishments to come: Brian and Bobbie Houston, Myles Monroe, Joyce Meyers, Creflo Dollar, Benny Hinn, Chris Oyakhilome, Mike Murdock, Fredrick Price, Leroy Thompson, Pat Robertson, Oral Roberts, Leroy Jenkins, Todd Coontz, Emmanuel Mekandiwa, Mike Bickel, Randy Clark, Ayo Oritsejafor, T. D. Jakes, Bob Jones, Henry Fernandez, Morris Cerullo, David Oyedepo, Kenneth and Gloria Copeland, Bill Johnson, Joel and Victoria Osteen, Roland and Heidi Baker, John Avanzinni, Sid Roth, Paula White, John Crowder, Billy Graham, Rick Warren, T. B. Joshua, Jesse Duplantis, Kenneth E.

Hagin, Robert Schuler, Bill Hybel, Enoch Adeboye, Todd Bentley, Joseph Prince, C. Peter Wagner, Paul and Janet Crouch, Billye Brim, Matthew Oshimolowo, John Arnott, Rodney Howard-Browne, Uebert and Bebe Angel, Rick Joyner, Lazarus Muoka, Clarence McClendon, Rod Parsley, Robert Tilton, Mike Okonkwo, Anthony Mangun, Patricia King, Philip and Holly Wagner, Beth Moore, Christine Caine, Pope Francis, all the past Catholic popes, etc. There were so many satanic high priests selling souls to satan through false doctrines that it was almost enumerable! Surely, the apostasy must be complete (2 Thess. 2:3).

One can readily recognize a false preacher by what they are preaching. If they are not preaching the doctrine of Christ, they *do not have God* (2 John 1:9). And what is the doctrine of Christ? Most preachers don't even know what the gospel of the kingdom is, and yet we are commanded to go preach it to all nations (Matt. 10:8–9; Luke 9:60). It is written: the believer MUST lose his life (in a baptism of *death*) to receive the life of Christ (Matt. 10:38–38, 16:25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). The Holy Spirit baptizes anyone into the death of Jesus to create a new vessel in which Jesus can live His life through that places their faith in what Jesus did for them at Calvary (1 Cor. 12:13; 2 Cor. 5:17; Rom. 6:3). This courtroom experience brought some things into perspective and gave me some understanding of a personal experience I had with a false-preaching bastard from a local church of Oneness Pentecostal doctrine. I had been calling the man out as a false preacher on my radio program. He astral-projected into my house one day and stabbed me in the back while I was lying in bed, which almost killed me. This is straight out of the manuals of the dark arts I used to learn from. I wonder where he learned that from. I would venture to say from the devil behind his doctrine of devils (1 Tim. 4:1). Or was he just a willingly ignorant participant (1 Cor. 14:38)? Either way, he has turned his church into a synagogue of satan, where all that attend are practicing modern-day witchcraft, serving and worshipping their lord, satan. No doubt he was going to offer my spiritual blood to satan, his god, behind his false doctrine of water baptismal salvation for things ($) of this world and pleasures of sin for a season. But God

Almighty preserved me for such a time as this. But how many other preachers or people has he murdered with his witchcraft and sorcery that confronted his false doctrine? The same with all those preaching bastards listed above. Add up all the blood from those they have MURDERED through their witchcraft and sorcery behind their false doctrines and it amounts to a river of blood flowing across this nation, mingling with the blood of over seventy-five million murdered babies, forming into a sea of blood, crying out to God Almighty for VENGEANCE on AMERICA! It is written in the books, it is all recorded on videos, and ALL will be revealed in the end. There is NOTHING hidden from the eyes of God.

In the most high court, evidence was presented and submitted (all on video) of God sending His prophets and messengers with warnings to each of these satanic high priests that they were going astray. And they took His servants and beat one and killed another and stoned another. Again, He sent other servants more than the first, and they did unto them likewise. But last of all He sent unto them, His Son, saying, “They will reverence My Son.” But when those wicked, false-preaching bastards saw (Jesus) the Son (in the hearts of the babes IN Christ), they said among themselves, “This is the Heir. Come, let us KILL Him [Jesus], because He threatens to turn over our money tables, and let us seize on His inheritance.” And they caught Him (in the gospel of the kingdom) and cast Him out of their apostate churches (no more GOK in our churches) and slew Him (with their false gospels, they put Jesus to death inside all that would believe their father’s lies, and they cried for a murderer to be released to them as their lord) (Matt. 21:35–39, 27:17–23). You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape the damnation of hell? But even in their apostate condition, His Mercy reached out to them, and He sent them His TRUE apostles, prophets, and teachers, and some they killed and crucified (with their wicked tongues and their witchcraft and sorcery), and some they scourged in their synagogues of satan and persecuted them, following their every move, from city to city. They starved them with the fraud of their seed faith giving, grieving, tormenting, and afflicting them (with their witchcraft curses and sorcery), even unto death, that

upon them may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth (Matt. 23:34–35; Jer. 44:2–28; Prov. 1:32; Heb. 11:36–39). They were ALL indicted for spilling ALL the innocent and righteous blood shed upon the earth (Matt. 23:35; Rev. 16:6, 17:6, 18:24).

In the most high court, while the names of all the satanic high priest were being presented, the floor turned clear, and it was like looking at a huge video display with the recordings of all the church members of these satanic high priests praising and singing worship songs to satan, who they called Jesus (Isa. 14:12–14). On top of all their other crimes, they were charged with identity theft of Jesus. While they offered the blood of all the true saints, apostles, and prophets of God to satan for favors (prosperity of fools) from him (Rev. 16:6, 17:6, 18:24; Jer. 44:2–30). It was the preaching of the false doctrines that the people sowed to the world that had empowered satan to kill the true saints, apostles, and prophets, all the innocent babies, and ALL the slain on the earth. I saw all these people in each of the church houses, along with each of these satanic high priests with hands full of the blood of the true holy saints, apostles, and prophets (Isa. 1:1–17). Each congregation of evildoers (Matt. 7:22–23), full of the blood of the true saints, apostles, and prophets, with their specific demonic leader, were presented one by one as their satanic leader's name was called out, the indictments proclaimed, and the evidence admitted to the court. At each congregation, I could see the satanic high priest offering the members of his congregation a chalice to drink from that they had received from satan. The chalice contained the blood of true holy Christian martyrs, saints, apostles, and prophets that the propagation of their various false gospels had slain. The deceived and deluded people in these synagogues of satan readily drank from this cup, not even questioning its origin, because they all wanted the prosperity (of fools) it would afford them (Jer. 44:17–8). Everyone that drank the blood was getting drunk, and they were deceived into believing they were getting drunk on the Holy Spirit, but it was the judgments of God they were drinking down (Jer. 25:15–16, 15:27, 48:26, 50:36, 51:39). What would you do to someone that killed your wife and children and then skinned them alive while they drained

their blood and then got drunk drinking their blood? Would you be justified in punishing them? Could you just imagine what their punishment would be, considering what some of the baby killers' judgments were?

Out of the corner of my eye, I saw someone approaching me. When I turned toward the person, I knew immediately it was Jesus. He had tears streaming down both cheeks. He came up to me and, without saying a word, took me by the hand, and we took one step forward in the courtroom. Instantly we were in the spirit down on Earth on a dirt road in Somalia somewhere. There was an apostle of Jesus crawling down the road with no feet. The Muslims had cut off his feet because he refused to stop preaching the gospel of the kingdom. He was starving and dehydrated. He died right there on the road with the devil mocking him. "What about 'I've never seen the righteous forsaken or their seed begging bread'?" Apparently, the devil couldn't see us. The apostle was so dehydrated he couldn't even make a spitball to spit in the devil's eye. Jesus personally escorted him to heaven.

I asked the Lord, "But what about Psalms 37:25?"

Jesus said, "Did I not say I would never leave you nor forsake you?" (Heb. 13:5). The Lord said, "He was not forsaken. He offered me all his heart, soul, mind, and strength, and I was using ALL that he would give Me. It was Me inside of him that was crawling down the road to seek and to save the lost, for that is My passion. I died for these people. You don't think I would use your body, even unto death, to seek and to save them? They ARE My passion. I was IN the apostle and with him every step of the way. He was not forsaken. We had sweet fellowship together the entire journey." Jesus added, "He wasn't begging for bread. The bread of life was inside of him when he fell asleep. He prayed for his bread, the Father's will, daily. The Father's Word came to him every day to tell him where I wanted to go and what I wanted to do. That was his bread of life [Matt. 4:4]. And his seed was not begging for bread. The bread of life is inside all his seed [seven children]. They were not begging for the bread of life. The apostle led them all to the Lord and had trained them up in the way they should go, offering their bodies as living sacrifices to

the resurrected Lord every day and praying for the Father's will every day so I could do the will of the Father through them daily [Rom. 12:1; Gal. 2:20]. They are all following in his footsteps and, if need be, his knee steps. I planted twelve churches through him, many pastored by ex-Muslims, and I had personally led over 1,200 souls to the kingdom of God through him. And when we get to his homecoming shortly, all those works will be credited to him, because he loaned Me his body DAILY [Rom. 12:1; Luke 9:23; Matt. 6:11]."

The Lord told me that all those that give to the false doctrines would be guilty of shedding His blood, the blood of His apostle, and multitudes more because had they NOT given to the satanic high priest, the money would have found its way to him in Somalia. "The sowers of false doctrines sat in their synagogues of satan, getting fat, having never allowed Me to lead ONE soul to the kingdom through them, while My servant starved to death. AND THEN they got drunk on his blood while they worshipped satan in their synagogues." He asked me, "What do you think they deserve?" I couldn't think of anything to say but "Lord have mercy."

"Many will say in that day of judgment, 'But when, Lord, did we see You starving to death and not give you to eat?' I shall say, 'When you did not cast that false preacher blaspheming My holy name out of your midst, but instead you paid for his mansions and planes' [Ps. 10:3]. 'But when, Lord, did we see you dying of thirst and not give You to drink?' And I shall say to them, 'When you did not discern the blasphemous false preachers among you, and you paid for their TV programs to spread their poison around the world to kill My Sheep'" (Matt. 25:41–46).

Then the Lord told me to warn the people, "Most don't understand that every work not done by Me, in and through them, is a work of the flesh [wood, hay, and stubble] and not an acceptable work to My Father [Matt. 7:21–23; 1 John 3:8–10, 4:34; Phil. 4:13; Col. 3:3; Gal. 2:20]. Every work not done by Me through them will be burned up [1 Cor. 3:12–15]. Many will lose their eternal souls through their religious works for Me [Matt. 7:22–23]. What they are doing is making the work into an idol, and behind every idol is a devil, then

they enter into devil worship and witchcraft through the works for Me [1 Cor. 10:19–22]."

I said, "Lord, I have been warning them. They won't listen."

"Tell them again. This may be their last chance. I am coming very soon."

My friends, consider your ways! Come to the cross of Christ and die there with Jesus so that through His blood you might obtain His mercy and find His grace in time of need (Heb. 4:16). Don't be ignorant, brethren. Know what gospel the one you are following is preaching. If they are not exclusively preaching the gospel of the kingdom, *flee*, as in holy terror, or you *will* be left behind! "*repent* and come out from among them!" says the Lord. Jesus's passion is to seek and to save the lost. What is yours? The bride will have the same passion of her Bridegroom. Are you a part of the bride? What is your passion in this life?

In an instant, I was back in the most high court in front of the accounting angel, and Jesus was no longer with me. The angel was reading out each individual's name of each synagogue of satan, along with the indictments, and the evidence was submitted. This whole court proceeding was for presenting evidence of God's justification for the judgments that are soon to come on this nation (America) and the false church and its demonic leaders and followers. And as a witness present at these proceedings, I can testify and guarantee that there is ample documented and recorded evidence in heaven of God's complete justifications of the judgments to come. The judgments to come, as harsh as they will be, will be very light, considering all the preponderance of evidence presented and recorded. And the true holy apostles and prophets will REJOICE when the judgments come (Rev. 18:20).

My friends, we are to be led by the Holy Spirit and the Word of God, not experiences and feelings. Anything coming out of the spirit realm to the flesh similarly affects the body: goose bumps, shaking, drunk feeling, even healings, etc. One can have all those feelings, manifestations, and even be healed and still go to hell. In the last days, there will be healings by preaching bastards from hell (Rev. 16:13–14). They can heal people through the devils and still go to

hell (Matt. 7:22–23). Is it from God? What gospel is being preached there will give us a starting point for discernment. If the gospel of the kingdom is not being preached there, I can guarantee you that the Holy Spirit will NOT be confirming it (1 John 5:8; 2 John 1:9–11). In these last days, God will do miracles through His people where the gospel of the kingdom is being preached that will swallow up all the miracles of the false and show them up for what they are (2 Tim. 3:8–9). For the true believers, keep the faith! Don't grow weary in well-doing. God has a grand finale planned, and it is just up ahead. He saved the best for last.

Then in the most high court, more accounting angels were brought forth, and the record books of all the giving were opened up. And all the individuals that had given offerings to any of the satanic high priests were identified. They were shown individually in the videos as having the blood of the holy saints, apostles, prophets, and all the slain of the earth on their hands. And they were then singled out to receive not only the same punishments as their satanic high priest, which they were giving offerings to (2 John 1:9–11), but also additional punishments would be handed out to the sowers of false doctrines, because they KILLED the works of God (Jesus) through others that would have been done had they heard the gospel of the kingdom. The Word says to bring the tithe into His storehouse (Mal. 3:10). They were bringing it to satan's synagogue, enabling him to spread his poison around the world. The Word says that the purpose of the tithe was that there may be meat in His house (Mal. 3:10). All the givers at the false churches had all been lied to about sowing seed. They were told that their money was their seed. This is a deception of satan to distract attention away from the false doctrine that was being preached (sown). None singled out for punishment could use ignorance as a defense, as it is written (Mark 4:14) that the sower sows the Word. They were sowing false doctrines so they will reap from those false doctrine's eternal destruction (Gal. 6:7–8). Also, as evidenced from the books of giving, on top of that punishment, individual sowers of the false doctrines were cursed for having stolen God's holy tithe (Mal. 3:8–10). The indictment was that they gave that money to satan to buy

his favors (prosperity of fools) (Jer. 44:16–18) for things of this world, and satan, in turn, used it to KILL God's children (Jesus's wife). So on top of the punishments of their satanic high priest, which they will be a partaker of, and on top of the punishment for killing all the works of God through others that didn't hear the true gospel, they will also be cursed with an eternal curse for stealing God's tithe AND murdering the Father's children and Jesus's bride. If you don't *repent* and come out from among them, you had better find some caves to hide in or some rocks to hide under (Rev. 6:15–16). And that is all I have to say about that.

Where Is the Body of Christ?

Many people are praying to God to have their needs met. Many true ministers of God are suffering through a great lack of material needs to do God's work and even lack the necessities of life itself and are dying from lack. But your need is in nowise comparable to the great need of Jesus Christ to have a people that He can move through. Where are these people? Where is the body of Christ? Why are not mighty works being done today as in the Bible? Have God's great mercies failed? Has Jesus ceased to go about doing good and healing ALL oppressed of the devil (Acts 10:38)? My dear brothers and sisters, Jesus can do NOTHING on this earth without a BODY to work through. The faith that comes from the gospel of the kingdom gives Him that BODY. Why is this faith lacking? Because the proper gospel of the kingdom is lacking (Rom. 10:14–15). My dear brothers and sisters, I have the most important thing that is needed for mankind or any Christian or gospel outreach in this world: the proper GOSPEL. And no one seems to want it. I pray that you get it in your soul by revelation from on high before it is too late. The gospel of the kingdom is the only gospel that will give you the proper faith to get you into heaven. Any Christian endeavor or outreach is meaningless unless we have the proper GOSPEL and the proper faith. What is the proper gospel? Are you preaching it? Are you propagating it (sowing it) with your finances? If not, it is impossible that you are living it, and if you are not living it, then you are destined to hell, no

matter if you call yourself Christian or not. There is a multitude of Christians in hell right now, led astray by preaching bastards that don't even know what the gospel of the kingdom is, and they don't know the KING of that gospel.

America is full of gospel and full of Christians, but almost all of it is the wrong gospel, and almost all the Christians are tares that will be plucked up and thrown into hell's fires for eternity in the end. Almost all of America's gospels are poison to the eternal soul, and America is offering this cup of abomination (poison) to the world, and the world is drinking it down and headed to hell with America (Rev. 17:4). America will be judged severely for this ABOMINATION (propagation of false gospels) that we are spreading to the world (see the three major judgments coming to America). America is drunken on the blood of the true saints and the martyrs of Jesus Christ around the world wherever these false gospels have been spread (Rev. 17:6). And ALL purveyors of false gospels (along with all who finance the false preachers and teachers) will, in the end, be held accountable for ALL the blood of the holy prophets and all the blood of the saints that were slain upon the earth (Rev. 18:24). What good will all your Christian endeavors be for, or all your gospel outreaches, if it is poison that you are spreading? And by your Christian actions you will be judged worthy of hell for all eternity for spreading your abomination to the world and KILLING the bride of Christ. The whore, which purveyors of false doctrine are a part of, is drunk on the blood of the saints and the blood of the martyrs of Jesus (Rev. 17:6). That is exactly what false Christian doctrine does: it KILLS the Saints and the martyrs of Jesus Christ (indirectly, cleanly, and unseen—modern-day witchcraft). And if you are not propagating (financing) the proper gospel, you will be held accountable for all this blood. It will be on your hands and your head as you go to Jesus to try to get into His heaven. What do you think your chances will be of getting into His heaven when you are guilty of killing His bride? My beloved brothers and sisters, if we are not propagating the gospel of the kingdom, the doctrine of Christ, we will be accounted as a part of the great whore spreading her cup of

abomination (Rev. 17:4). It will be a severe judgment to ourselves and the damning to hell of all the souls that hear the false gospels.

Let us endeavor first (through the faith that we are crucified with Christ [Gal. 2:20]) to give Christ Jesus just ONE body at a time, mine, which He can work through to continue His work of going about doing good and healing ALL oppressed of the devil (Acts 10:38). For surely His mercies have NOT failed! His eyes are searching to and fro, looking for just ONE body to use. Will it be yours? Will you DIE by the faith so that Jesus can LIVE and DO His works through you? In John 6:28, the people asked Jesus, “What must we DO to work the works of God?” They were not understanding the total depravity of the sin nature of fallen man, and they were unaware of their complete inability and the utter impossibility of fallen man to DO ANY good works (Rom. 3:12). This problem still exists today, especially in the church. People calling themselves Christians have somehow come to believe that once they get saved, they can now go out and DO the works of God. My beloved brothers and sisters, it was IMPOSSIBLE then, and it is still utterly IMPOSSIBLE now. What did Jesus tell these people in John 6:29? The work of God is to BELIEVE on Him (Jesus Christ), Whom the Father has sent (inside of each BELIEVER) (to DO the works of God through that BELIEVER). Until we BELIEVE this way, that we are DEAD and JESUS is ALIVE to DO the works of God, Jesus will NOT and CANNOT move through that body to DO the works of God. If He did without the proper belief, then man would get the glory, and NO man will glory in the presence of God! What material thing do you need? What material things will bring this BELIEF about in your life? I tell you with the utmost urgency that it is ONLY the gospel of the kingdom that will give you the BELIEF for Jesus to move through your life. And it is ONLY that LIFE moving (living) through you that will get you to His heaven. What gospel are you supporting? You will be held accountable for supporting the wrong one, and you will be held accountable for NOT supporting the right one! How can one tell? It is simple: Are they preaching and teaching that you have to deny self and lose your life for Christ to live IN and through you? If they are not, they are NOT from God; they do NOT have Jesus

Christ within them. They are NOT leading you to the Father but hell, and if you support them, you are blood guilty with them (2 John 1:9–11).

Jesus has needs that are greater than all your needs. And most churches are not meeting His need to have a body to work through and, in fact, are crucifying Him afresh and killing His bride (murdering Jesus inside of them with false doctrines). Meet Jesus's needs (seek ye first the kingdom) and your needs will be met. What material thing can Jesus possibly need? It is your BODY offered to Him as a living sacrifice, crucified with Him (by the faith) so that He can DO the Father's will through you (Gal. 2:20; Rom. 12:1–3). Come back to the cross of Jesus, where He paid the price for your sins with His innocent blood and thereby LEGALLY purchased your body for His use. Ask forgiveness for all your religious endeavors (sins) (following wolves, preaching bastards) that are killing His bride, and ask Him to be your Lord once again. "Here I am, Lord. Use me! Crush me, break me, mold me, and make me into a BODY You can use. Amen!"

Prelude to the Three Major Judgments To Come on the City of Babylon (Good old US of A)

The Lord revealed to me that America is the city of Babylon in Revelations chapters 16, 17, and 18. "And great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of His wrath" (Rev. 16:19). The *whore* in Revelation 17 and 18 is blasphemous organized religion that is completely apostate and does not save anyone, and anyone entering its doors that may be saved is killed with its false doctrines, and their blood offered in worship to satan, who they think is Jesus. The cup of abominations and filthiness of her fornications, in Revelation 17:4, is all the sorceries and witchcraft behind all the false religious doctrines and the blood of all the saints, apostles, prophets, and all slain on the earth that the false doctrines caused to be shed. All these false doctrines came about by preachers spiritually fornicating with devils to come up with other ways to get to heaven other than God's

prescribed way, through faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross and allowing Him to live His resurrected life through us by that same faith (Matt. 16:24–25; Gal. 2:20).

America is fallen from the grace of God and is become full of devils, foul spirits, unclean and hateful spirits, courtesy of all the false religions (Rev. 18:2). Kings of the earth have committed fornication with the devils behind all the false religions that America has poured out to them from our cup of abominations, sacrificing to satan the blood of all the saints, prophets, apostles, and all the slain on the earth for satan's favors, which they see we are obtaining (prosperity of fools) (Rev. 18:3; Jer. 44:2–27; Rev. 18:23–24). America will receive double the plagues, famines, natural calamities, bloodshed, etc. that our false religions cursed the rest of the world with (Rev. 18:6). "In ONE day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burnt with fire" (Rev. 18:8). This will be the reaping of the nukes we sowed to the world, not too different from the doctrines of the false religion we sowed to the world. The world will see the smoke of her burning (mushroom clouds from nukes and smoke from the volcano) (Rev. 18:9, 18). The judgment hits in ONE hour (nukes) (Rev. 18:10, 17). Notice that no one buys their merchandise anymore, and slaves and souls of men are part of their merchandise (Rev. 18:11, 13). These are slaves of false religions and sex slaves and the souls of men sold to satan through the preaching of all those false religious doctrines to the world and their blood sacrificed to satan in their synagogues of satan, for the prosperity of fools (Jer. 44:2–27). The millstone cast into the sea causes tidal waves on America, along with additional tidal waves from angels holding back the wind at the four corners of the earth (Rev. 18:21, 7:1; Jer. 51:42). And all of heaven will rejoice at the destruction of America (Rev. 19:1–3; Jer. 51:48). And all the earth will rejoice at the destruction of America, except for all the merchants. "How has the oppressor [America] ceased? The golden city ceased? The Lord has broken the staff of the wicked and the scepter of the rulers. He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hinders. The whole earth is at rest and is quiet: they break

forth into singing. Yes, the fir trees rejoice at [the destruction of] thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, since thou [America] art laid down, no feller is come up against us. Hell, from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirs up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it has raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations. All they shall speak and say unto thee, art thou also become weak as we? Art, thou become like unto us? Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee" (Isa. 14:4–11).

I have been called irrational (along with many other names, not mentionable here) by many religious leaders (and employers) for presenting my case that America is the city of Babylon in Revelation and calling for national fasting and prayer and repentance to turn away the judgments on this nation. But no one would listen and join with me to turn back the judgments. Now it is too late! The scoffers and mockers and the demon-possessed preaching bastards have won that skirmish. But now I have been shown that the judgments are SET and cannot be reversed. So now I am calling for national fasting and prayer and repentance for one last revival before the major judgments hit. Will you lay aside all your idols (anything you put before time with God) and join with me in fasting and prayer for the people of this nation? Or will you continue to believe that everything will continue as it has, right up until the time when it is too late?

God is very angry with America! Almost ALL of what calls itself Christian in America is going to hell! Almost all the religions of this nation have spiritually thumbed their nose at God, and they are deluded into thinking they will get to heaven! This nation has greatly offended and provoked God with its false religious abominations that we have poured out to the world, and the judgments are way past due!

How can this nation continue to thumb its nose at God and His laws and commands and continue as a nation, not experiencing the wrath and judgments of God? How can someone think and expect they will go to heaven when they have never repented or come to a

personal knowledge of Jesus Christ as their Lord and Savior through their faith in their death with Him on the cross but instead are trusting in their practice of religion to get them to heaven? How can some people think and expect they will go to heaven by simply going to a church building or following some blasphemous Hollywood preaching star that is telling them the lies that they want to hear, that they can make it to heaven living like they are living without a changed life showing that Jesus is their Lord and Savior and is ALIVE IN them, doing the works of God through them (James 2:14–26; 1 John 3:8–10)? Knowing what I know of the future destruction of America to come, how can I NOT fast and pray for this nation (even though it offends my employer and costs me my job)? How can I stop calling this nation to fast and pray for at least one last revival before the major judgments come? How can I stop warning everyone that I can, by all means possible, whatever the cost, that the floods of God's judgments are approaching fast, and begging them to *repent* and RUN to the ark of safety in the baptism of death with Jesus Christ on the cross, the ark (Ezek. 3:17–21)? The end of all things has come upon this nation. What will your little god-self do when you face His judgments and wrath on this wayward nation that you were complicit to? Will you be able to turn one hair that turns white with fright back to black? Joel Osteen, will all your blasphemous "I AM…" confessions of your little god lips (Pss. 12:2–4) be able to confess God Almighty's judgments away? All I can say is, you had better *repent* and come back to the mercy seat of Christ at the cross, or else you and all your supporting followers had better find a rock to hide under, or another country to hide out in, because this one is finished! All of you preaching bastards have continually thumbed your nose at God and all His warnings and corrections, and now the hand of God has written, "MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN," over this nation. God has numbered America and finished it. We are weighed in the balances and are found wanting. America will be divided into pieces by the judgments to come (Dan. 5:25–28).

But America is waxed fat and kicked at all of God's warnings: "Thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness." Then America forsook God that made her and lightly

esteemed the Rock of His Salvation. “They provoked Him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they Him to ANGER. They sacrificed [their children and the saints] unto devils, not to God, to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. Of the rock that begat thee, thou art unmindful, and has forgotten God that formed thee. And when the Lord saw it, He abhorred them, because of the provoking of her sons, and of her daughters. And He said, I will hide My face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very forward generation, children in whom is no faith [in their death with Christ on the cross]. They have moved Me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked Me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. For a fire is kindled in My anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend Mine arrows upon them. They shall be burnt with hunger and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust. The sword without, and terror within shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs. I said I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men.” (“America, there will be no fear of another nation boasting that they destroyed you. I will destroy you SO UTTERLY even though I partially use another nation the whole world will know it was MY HAND and that the nation I used was just a rod of chastening in My hand. For America is a nation void of counsel; neither is there any understanding in them.”) “O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end! How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the Lord had shut them up? For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges. For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter: Their wine is the poison of dragons, and

the cruel venom of asps. Is not this laid up in store with Me, and sealed up among My treasures? To me belongs vengeance and recompense; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste" (Deut. 32:15–35).

America, consider your ways! Turn from your wickedness and RUN to the mercy seat.

Here Are the Three Major Judgments The Lord Showed Me Are Coming to America

Nuclear Holocaust. I pulled into the parking space in the back of the church one day, and as soon as I put the car in park, I came out of my body and went into the air about a mile above Alexandria, Louisiana. I was looking north, and I could see rockets that had come up out of the water from the Pacific and the Atlantic oceans and from somewhere to the south. The rockets from the south came over my head, and I did not see where they came from. The rockets burst in the air and rained down nuclear bombs all over America. I could see the mushroom clouds rising all over the nation ("Smoke of her burning" [Rev. 18:9, 18; 19:3]). Then the Lord brought me very rapidly toward an area near Kentucky or Tennessee. I was traveling at treetop level over the terrain until I came to a city with high-rise buildings on both sides of the street. I was set down in the middle of the street. The streets were deserted except for a woman running across the street to get her two children, who had somehow wandered away from her. She grabbed them to bring them back to the building basement where others were taking shelter. She got about halfway across the street when the bomb went off. What I experienced was like a flash from a camera. The woman and the two children were gone, burned up with fervent heat. Everything in the city that could burn was burned to ashes or burning. Where I was standing, there was a tree behind a building blocked from the blast, and it still had green leaves. Then there was a hurricane-force wind pulling back toward the center of the blast. Then the shock wave hit. After that, as far as the eye could see, there was nothing higher than

three inches off the ground. Then I went at a high rate of speed back to my body in the car at the back of the church. I went inside the church and stayed there, fasting and praying and weeping for three days. It was the tears of God I was crying. I was pleading with God as Abraham pleaded for Sodom and Gomorrah (Gen. 18:22–33). He said at that time when the bombs hit, there would not be one righteous in America.

At the end of the three days of fasting and weeping and pleading, the Lord said He would grant America one last revival. But He said it would not come before He first BLESSES America with financial collapse. The reason is that money has become America's idol-god (and there are devils behind every idol), and He has to rip it out of our hands so we will be able to turn back to Him before it is too late. Their money idol, they have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not. They have ears, but they hear not. Noses have they, but they smell not. They have hands, but they handle not. Feet have they, but they walk not. Neither speak they through their throat. They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusts in them (Ps. 115:4–8).

Note to Louisiana: At a later date, as I was relaying this vision to some other brothers and sisters, one of them told me a dream they had of bombs hitting New Orleans and Baton Rouge and they were gone, flat places on the earth. And Louisiana moved the capital to Alexandria.

Five-hundred-foot tidal waves. I have seen five-hundred-foot tidal waves hitting the East and West Coast of America at the same time in a vision. The day after the Lord showed me this, a local newspaper was delivered to my house. I didn't have a subscription and was going to throw it away. But the Holy Spirit prompted me to read it. In the science section, there was an article about ocean levels confirming what the Lord had just shown me the day before. The scientist, with the Global Positioning System satellites, had discovered four high spots in the oceans where the water level was 250 feet higher than average levels. They took ships to these locations, which they called the four corners of the earth (right out of Revelation 7:1) to study why this was occurring. What they

discovered was that there were huge vortexes in these areas that were allowing the jet stream winds to drop down close to Earth's surface and heap the water up in these four spots. They said in this report that if the winds should suddenly stop blowing in these four spots (Rev. 7:1) and remain stopped for some time, it would cause tidal waves some five hundred feet high in the low spots that the high spot drew their water from. And two of those low spots are on the Pacific and Atlantic coasts of America. Also, I believe the angel throwing the millstone into the sea (Rev. 18:21) will cause big waves on America.

Volcano in Wyoming. The Lord showed me in another vision that there would be a huge volcano erupting in Wyoming's Yellowstone Park area, passing out a death sentence to all within a six-hundred-mile radius.

I also had another vision about the same time that the volcano judgment was shown to me. In this short vision, somewhere around the St. Louis City area, there was a huge rip in the earth that divided the land (by an earthquake?). I could see people on both sides of the divide crying and calling out to people on the other side of the divide (it was about three hundred yards wide). I couldn't hear what the people were saying. I know the rip in the earth was near the Mississippi River, because the river started flowing backward south of St. Louis. Saltwater was up to St. Louis from the Gulf of Mexico. That was all I saw. But as I was reading Revelation 16:19, I saw that the city of Babylon would be divided into three parts. This could be connected to that vision of the great divide I saw in the vision and the volcano. Since we are all divided over stupid stuff in this nation (including fighting over how we should worship satan with all our different religions), I believe God will help us out and divide this nation into three large parts and cut California off and throw it into the sea, just to help sanitize what is left. Keep mocking God and flipping Him off with your demonic religious services, and that will speed it up.

One of our Scripture memory students from Alexandria, Louisiana, Denise Burns, had a dream of the volcano event in October 2019. The following is her account of the dream:

> I wish I could begin or even understand what this meant. Three nights ago, I had a dream, and it really stuck with me. It felt so real, and my surroundings were so familiar. I was walking down Bolton Avenue, leaving a store, and all of a sudden, the clouds got dark, and yes, it was daytime. And a cloud figure of God came out. Everybody stopped. It started raining, but not water; it was lava and fire in a rain form. I could literally see the fear of the people on their faces as they were running and trying to hide, even myself included. There was nowhere to hide. Then I woke up. But this dream, I will remember forever.

I told Denise the dream was a confirmation of one of the major judgments that God had shown me was coming on America as a down payment on future events scheduled for America's rebellion against God (1 Sam. 15:23). My friends, Denise was in Alexandria, Louisiana, in the dream, and that is over 1,300 miles away from Yellowstone Park. That is over twice the distance of the stated kill zone. And this dream makes me believe the eruption will occur in the winter months since the prevailing winds in the winter are from north to south. Question: Inside of that six-hundred-mile-radius kill zone, do you think the survival food pack you purchased from that preaching bastard Jim Bakker will help you? I think it would be wiser to *repent* and come to the cross of Jesus and DIE there, so you can be a part of the bride and make the rapture, which that bastard denies. Or else you will DIE with the lava. Of course, if Bakker taught the truth of the rapture, it would cut into his profits for the food packs he sells. You think about that for a while. In business circles, it would be called a conflict of interest. You see, he doesn't give a damn about your soul, only his profits from his food packs. So you tell me, which is better? DIE with Jesus at the cross and be raptured with the bride of Christ, or DIE by lava burning you up with your Bakker food pack and then go to hell for all eternity? Choose wisely, my friend. If you are supporting that bastard, you will be held accountable.

How would any of you like to know what I know of the destruction to come and that no one will listen to you? And all that hear you

laugh and mock and call you a religious nut (and those are the nice words)? What would you do? I told Jesus I have been telling them but they won't listen. He said, "Tell them again. This may be their last chance. I am coming very soon."

My friends, I can't think of anything else to do except fast and pray and call on the mercies of God. What would you do in my position, knowing what I know? I will tell you what I am going to do, considering the gravity of the matter. I am going to continue to fast and pray for this nation and hope that the financial collapse that is coming will wake up some people enough to join me and that many will turn back to God through our efforts before it is too late. My friends, would any one of these events alter your plans for the future? What are you going to do when the lava starts falling out of the sky? What are you going to do when you are staring at a five-hundred-foot wall of water coming at you? What hole are you going to crawl into when the alarms sound for the incoming nukes? Will you be getting married or planning for a wedding then, or planning for retirement somewhere (it better be another country), or eating and drinking and celebrating, or continuing to practice your witchcrafts (religion) at your churches (Matt. 24:38; Luke 17:27)? My friends, I would suggest you start planning for eternity. The Bible and this book are written that you may know in advance these things are coming (it is the great mercy and grace of God), so that mockers, scoffers, and the unbelievers may know that it is God that is calling *all* the shots *way* in advance (in the Bible, over two-thousand-plus years in advance, and this book, N years in advance) and that you may know God has a plan for your life, to preserve it IN Christ. Please seek Him to know His plan for you before it is too late, while He may be found. *Run* to the mercy seat at the cross where He died for your sins. Repent and ask Him to be your Lord! Are you prepared to meet your Maker? Don't you think it is about time to start making preparations? The *end* is very near.

A man was holding a sign up on a roadside that read "The End Is Near." It cost him greatly to do this deed for the people. He sacrificed his family, his job, his career, his health, his wealth, etc. to stand out there to warn the people. But none of them appreciated the

sacrifices he had made and was making for them daily. They flipped him off, they spat on him as they sped by, they threw things at him, they called him all sorts of vile things, they lied about him, they signed petitions to get him removed from the roadside, and they even tried to run him over on several occasions, but he just kept holding the sign, rain or shine, and praying that no souls would be lost. Then one day a lady came crawling up to him, soaking wet, and said, "You need to change the sign to read, 'The Bridge Is Out.'" *No! America!* You need to *repent* and come back to the cross of Jesus Christ and *die* there so that you may live IN Christ! America, you most *wicked* nation on the planet earth, you need to *stop* sacrificing murdered babies' *blood* to satan for material things and pleasures of sin for a season, because that season is up (Pss. 106:36–43)! There is a river of *blood* flowing across this land from over seventy-five million babies sacrificed to satan, and their *blood* is *screaming* for *vengeance*. America, you are praying about a plague or something, but you can't be heard because of all the murdered babies' *blood* crying for *vengeance*. America, you need to *stop* sacrificing the blood of murdered souls of people all over the world to satan with your false religious doctrines for material things of this world, because that season is up! The *blood* of all the souls murdered from the false religious doctrines you have peddled around the world is *screaming* for *vengeance* (Jer. 19:4–5; Lam. 4:13–14)! America, you need to *stop* doing everything else you are doing that is greatly offending God Almighty and turn around and go the other way, because what is coming toward you at breakneck speed is far worse than a physical bridge being out or a plague.

America's judgment is *set* and cannot be reversed (we have passed the third transgression) (Amos 1:2–15; 2:1–16). There may be a period of delay in time IF this nation will *repent* and turn back to God. Otherwise, we cross the line of the fourth transgression, then it is game over. No more America! City of Babylon is fallen, fallen because she made *all* nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her religious fornication with devils. She taught all nations to worship the beast and his image (self) (Rev. 14:8–9). The bridge that needs to be repaired in America is the preaching of the gospel of the kingdom

that bridges the gap between man's sinfulness and God's mercy and eternal life. If that bridge is not fixed, America has no chance, because faith comes by hearing (Rom. 10:17). It may be (if they hear the gospel of the kingdom) they will present their supplication before the Lord and will return everyone from his evil way, for *great* is the *anger* and the *fury* that the Lord of Host has pronounced on America (Jer. 36:7). Make a prayer chain, for the land is full of bloody crimes and the city (Babylon: America) is full of violence. "Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease, and their holy places shall be defiled. Destruction comes and they shall seek peace [with Me], and there shall be none. Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumor shall be upon rumor; *then* shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients. The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their ways, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that *I am* the *Lord* (Ezek. 7:23–27).

The Following Is a Word from God for Mr. Vladimir Putin

I ask that anyone in acquaintance with Mr. Putin relay to him this message from God considering his bombs. This is what the Lord says to you, Mr. Putin: "I have sent you My council from My messenger, and you have disregarded My council. If you do not change your mind and do it the way I want, I will remove you from office and install someone who will obey Me. This removal may be violent. Your compassion for the people is (and will be) unfounded and unmerited. My priorities for the targeting are major cities, refineries, and utilities, in that order. Make the adjustments, or you will be replaced with someone who will. Also, the timing must be when the rapture occurs (people disappearing and much confusion). The computer attack must come first. That is all." Also, Mr. Putin, I pray that you accept Jesus as your Lord and Savior and come to

know His infinite love for you. Read the rest of the book for instruction. If you do accept Jesus as your Lord, be sure to leave notes regarding this to the one replacing you, because you will be going with us in the rapture. Praise the Lord! God bless you.

Chapter 7

THE OUTPOURING OF THE GLORY

My dear brothers and sisters, God is bringing His people through a time of testing and trials. The pressing is necessary to purge all flesh and all ungodliness out of us (the bride of Christ) with the washing of the water by the Word (Eph. 5:26–27). But how can we be washed with the water by the Word when we are rejecting the Word (the gospel of the kingdom) that we must die with Christ on the cross for us to have the life of Christ (Matt. 10:38–39)? My dear friends, it cannot be. If we reject the doctrine of Christ (replacing it with anything or adding anything to it), we reject all Jesus Christ stands for (holiness) and all He has done for us on the cross (justification) and all He attempts to do through us (sanctification). The Holy Spirit in 1 Corinthians 6:11 is reminding the Corinthian and us (whose actions are saying that Christ is not *living* through them) what happened at our salvation experience: We are washed (by the blood of the Lamb—sins are forgiven). We are sanctified (instantly made holy by the atoning blood sacrifice of Christ, enabling Him to enter His temple, our bodies, by the faith). And we are justified (declared righteous by what Christ did at the cross for us). And that is all contingent upon remaining IN Christ by the faith. If we lose our faith (or it is diverted, pointed to anything other than our death with Christ on the cross), we lose *all* that He gained for us at the cross (Col. 1:21–23). We must not be deceived into thinking that IF we do *not* produce the fruits of righteousness, we will inherit the kingdom of God (1 Cor. 6:9–10). Only the resurrected Christ can produce fruits of righteousness by His continuing to live through us *daily* by the faith. If this is our case (we produce no fruits of righteousness), we will not be a part of the bride, and we will be left behind when the Lord of glory comes for His bride! The bride will be tested. She *will* be holy. She *will* be without a spot of flesh or wrinkle of false doctrine, and she *will* be producing fruits of righteousness (by the resurrected Christ living through her). Hold on to your faith! What

faith? Faith in your baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Mark 8:34–35; Gal. 2:20; Rom. 6:3–7). It is the only faith (faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross) that will get us through the pressing and the trying and the fire. Olives are pressed to get the oil out. This is a type of the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit will *only* work through this *one* faith. And for us to walk in the Father's calling for our lives, we must be pressed. Our faith has to be tested and proved that it is true faith! No other faith will see you through this testing. No other faith will get you through the valley of the shadow of death. Only the faith (in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross) will produce: "I surrender *all* to *thee, my blessed savior*. I desire more of You and less of me. Lord, nevertheless, not my will, but Thy will be done in this earth—that is, Your body, purchased by the blood—as it is in heaven, which I present to You daily as a living sacrifice" (Ps. 50:5). Repentance brings forgiveness of sin; surrender changes us from glory to glory (2 Cor. 3:18).

Jesus wants to glorify His church by moving through it like in the book of Acts: "Let your light [the resurrected Christ within us] so shine before men, that they may see your good works [done by the risen Lord IN us] and *glorify* your Father which is in heaven" (Matt. 5:16). In Matthew 9:8, "But when the multitudes saw it [sick of palsy healed], they marveled, and *glorified* God, which had given such power unto men." In Matthew 15:31, "Insomuch that the multitude wondered when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they *glorified* the God of Israel." In Luke 13:13, "And He [Jesus] laid His Hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and *glorified* God." In Luke 17:15, "And one of them [ten lepers], when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice *glorified* God." In Luke 18:43, "And immediately he received his sight, and followed Him [Jesus], *glorifying* God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God." In John 15:8, "Herein is My Father *glorified*, that you bear much fruit; so, shall you be My disciples." In 2 Thessalonians 1:10, "When He [Jesus] shall come to be *glorified* in His Saints and to be admired in all them that believe because our testimony among you was believed in that day." In John 12:23, "The

hour has come, that the Son of Man should be *glorified*." In 1 Corinthians 2:9, "But as it is written, eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God has prepared for them that love Him [by keeping His commandments (John 14:15; Mark 8:34–35)]."

Every believer IN Jesus (crucified with Christ) was created to give God glory (Isa. 43:7; Eph. 2:10; 2 Cor. 5:17; Col. 1:16–19; Rev. 4:11). God the Father will have a bride for His Son. You will be IN that bride by the faith in your baptism of death with Jesus Christ on the cross, and you will be tried and tested (baptism of the Father in suffering and testing [Matt. 20:23]), or you will not be a member of that bride. It is your free choice to believe all those lying, preaching bastards (and finance their mansions, planes, and poison sent out into the world, becoming blood guilty for it), or to believe the doctrine of Christ and propagate it into the world and be glorified with Jesus.

John the Baptist began to doubt in prison if Jesus was the Messiah. He sent his disciples to ask Jesus again if He was the one to come. Jesus showed John's disciples the miracles that proved He was the Messiah: the blind saw, the lame walked, the lepers were cleansed, the deaf heard, the dead were raised, the gospel was preached to the poor (Matt. 11:3–6; Luke 7:19–23). These are the works that Jesus will do through His glorified church. Jesus still wants to go about doing good and healing all oppressed of the devil (Acts 10:38). And He wants to do it through His bride. The Father is going to show off His Son's bride to this world shortly. Don't despise the suffering you are going through right now. It is just the preparation for the coming glory (Rom. 8:17–18; Phil. 3:8–11; 1 Thess. 3:3–4; 2 Tim. 2:11–12; 1 Pet. 4:13; 1 Pet. 5:10–11).

If Jesus comes back for anything less than a book of Acts church, He would be a failure. He is not a failure, as that blaspheming, satanic high priest and preaching bastard Kenneth Copeland proclaims! The (true) church will rise up in these last days to heal the sick, raise the dead, and cast out devils. These signs shall follow them that believe (Mark 16:17). If you believe, you will work the works that Jesus did, and even greater (John 14:12). Believe in what? Believe that you *died* with Christ on the cross. Believe that the

resurrected One (Jesus), Whom the Father has sent (inside of you) to *do* the works and the will of the Father through you, is alive IN you to *do* those works (John 4:34; John 6:28–29; Gal. 2:20; Rom. 6:7; Col. 3:3). And present your body to Him daily (take up the cross daily) for Him to do those works through you (Rom. 12:1; Luke 9:23–24). And the false apostles, prophets, etc. will be like Jannes and Jambres; in the end, they will not be able to stand before the truth in the body of believers because the Father's judgments will be upon the debaters, the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, and all resisters of truth that have raped and killed and pillaged and drank the blood of Jesus's bride (2 Tim. 3:8). Those that resist and oppose the truth will be exposed through judgments, and they will not proceed any further (2 Tim. 3:9).

John 16:13 says, "He [the Holy Spirit] will show you things to come." Many years ago, the Lord showed me in a vision that He would bring His church out of this world similar to the way He brought Israel out of Egypt. There would be great judgments on His adversaries, and He would bring us out with a high hand of praise in His glory, and there would not be one lame or one sick among us. After that vision, years later, the Lord completed that end-times picture in visions, dreams, and angelic visitations that the bride would be prepared in seven years: there would be seven years of a great outpouring of His Holy Spirit all over the world (with signs and wonders that eyes have not seen, ears have not heard, or minds imagined) (1 Cor. 2:9). Then the rapture would take place, and there would then be seven years of tribulation. He confirmed this to me in Genesis 41 through Joseph's interpretation of the pharaoh's dream of seven years of plenty and seven years of famine. Joseph, a type of Christ, gathered the grain (the last harvest) into his garners during the seven years of plenty. Then in the seven years of famine, Joseph (a type of Christ) draws his brethren (the Jews) to himself. It will take the tribulation to convince the Jews that Jesus is their Messiah. The tribulation is for the Jews (Jacob's troubles), *not* the church. Also, there is a type of the coming outpouring depicted in Noah and the ark (also, see this under "No Pretribulation False Doctrine" section).

God the Father is calling all to come *into* Christ (the Ark) (in a baptism of *death*). Jesus is the only one the Father sees as righteous before Him (we are IN Christ through a baptism of death with Christ on the cross [Col. 3:3; Gal. 2:20]) (Gen. 7:1). The rain represents the final outpouring of the Holy Spirit, and the ark lifting off the ground represents the rapture (Gen. 7:17). Also concerning the last day's church, I was in a prayer meeting before a church service (I think it was) in 1995, and the glory of God came down upon me (it is like liquid light), and I had a vision in this glory. My vision was somewhat like Tommy Hicks's vision (DuckDuckGo Tommy Hicks's vision). While standing in the glory, I had a 360-degree vision and could see around the whole world. I saw men and women of God full of the same glory (liquid) light that I was standing in going to others, offering them the light, like a ball of light in their hands. The light came from the gospel of the kingdom that says we must DIE by the faith for Christ to live in and through us. The people they went to either received or rejected that light in their hands. If they received it, they immediately came into the glory light and, in turn, went to others to offer it (that when He comes and knocks, they may open unto Him *immediately* [Luke 12:36]). Those that did not receive the light in the *one* true gospel went off into the darkness and were never seen again (2 Cor. 4:4; 2 Thess. 2:10–12). I saw this activity happen at a rapid rate and sweep through entire cities and countries in a short time. It was the sickle of the last harvest (Mark 4:29; Rev. 14:15–16).

I saw that hospitals were emptied through mass healings, causing great turmoil and great anger by physicians and nurses and the like (who, in their greed, could only see their profits disappearing). I saw people in the glory light being transported by the Holy Spirit all over the world like Philip the Evangelist (Acts 8:39–40). They looked like fireflies being transported all over the world. Wherever they landed, the fires of revival broke out and the glory light started spreading from that epicenter. Soon the whole world was covered in the glory light from all the bride of Jesus Christ having been glorified all over the world. Then I saw all the glorified saints rise to meet the Lord in the air at the sound of the trumpet (1 Thess. 4:16). As the individual

body members gathered in the air, they were formed into a giant bride of Christ and raised into heaven as Jesus did ascend from the Mount of Olives. As the bride was going up, the great judgments of God's wrath were being poured out on this world. At one point during this whole process, I saw myself standing before people, and my hair (which I have very little of now) grew out long and I would go in front of them and swing my hair around in a circle and they would fall out in the power of the Holy Spirit. (I do not know what that meant, but I saw it.) I also saw all the tares (resisters, debaters, prognosticators) in the church were exposed for what they were by the glory of God. Like Adam and Eve in the garden of Eden, the fakes, deceivers, implants, tares of satan were all naked of glory, wretched and blind to their spiritual condition until it was too late (Rev. 3:17). They ran off to hide as they were exposed for what they were. Some, realizing how greatly they had been deceived by all the preaching bastards, fell on their faces, repenting and saying, "What must I do to be saved?" The bride ministered to them, and it was a short trip into the glory of God through His great mercy and grace.

But who may abide the day of His coming (only those IN Christ through a baptism of death)? And who shall stand when He appears (only those crucified with Christ)? "For He is like a refiner's fire and like fullers' soap: And He shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and He shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver [all works not done by the resurrected Christ IN them, burned up], that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness [their bodies offered to the resurrected Lord for Him to glorify the Father through (Ps. 50:5)]" (Mal. 3:2–3). "And I will come near to you [you false-preaching bastards and witches] to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling [true preacher], in his wages, the widow [starving them], and the fatherless [starving them], and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not Me, says the Lord of Host" (Mal. 3:5). Repent (all you preaching bastards) and come back to the cross to *die* with Jesus there, that you may live. The time is short. Do not delay! Run to the mercy seat!

Jesus walked the earth for forty days after the resurrection, showing many infallible proofs of Him being *alive* before He ascended into heaven (Acts 1:3). I believe the dead in Christ will do the same before the rapture (1 Thess. 4:14). Job said that he knows that his Redeemer lives and that even though worms eat his body, he knows that in his flesh he shall see the Lord (Job 19:25–27). How did Job know these things? By the Holy Spirit! How do I know these things? By the same Holy Spirit! I believe that I will see Job and many other resurrected saints walking on this earth at least forty days before the rapture (Matt. 27:52–53), presenting *many infallible proofs* to all the unbelievers that Christ *is alive* (meaning, that He is sinless) and that He has paid the price for all sin (or else the believers in His sacrifice could not be resurrected [Rom. 6:23]) (Acts 1:3). The Holy Spirit in Hebrew 11:40 tells us that they (the saints that have gone on before us), without us (the saints alive and remaining today), will not be made perfect (mature, in the full stature of Christ, the bride). This is that bride I saw forming in the sky from all the body members (past and present) at the last trump. The Holy Spirit tells us that the last enemy that shall be destroyed is death (1 Cor. 15:26; Rev. 9:6). I believe, in this last great move of God, the dead will be raised en masse by the body of Christ as a testimony and proof that Christ is resurrected from the dead and that He paid the price in full for all sin (John 14:12). What can wash away my sins? Nothing but the blood of Jesus! Not water baptism, not a religion, not sacraments, not rituals or rites, not faith in anything but your *death* with Jesus Christ on His cross! *Repent*! And come to the cross and *die* with Christ, that you might live (Matt. 10:38–39).

The Holy Spirit is calling, “Come, My beloved!” Jesus is calling, “Come, My beloved, out of this world and its religions and lay down all that you are at My cross, that I may BE your *life* before it is too late. I purchased your body for My life. *Now* lay down your life and let Me have your body, that I may live and BE your *everlasting life*, or else you will *find* your life that you refused to give up in hell for eternity” (Ps. 50:5; Rom. 12:1). Jesus will only appear to those that are looking for His return (1 Cor. 1:7; Tit 2:13; Col. 3:4). It will take faith to look for His return and be raptured (Heb. 11:5). And the only

faith Jesus will be looking for when He returns is the one faith He left His church with, that we are crucified with Christ and we no longer live (Eph. 4:5; Luke 18:8; Rom. 6:3, 7; Gal. 2:20; Col. 3:3; Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25). If you are not believing with this *one faith*, you will *not* be glorified, and you will *not* be raptured. You *will* be shown up for what you are when the true saints are glorified, and you *will* be left behind to experience the wrath of God with all the rest of the unbelievers that denied the atoning sacrifice of Christ, and the *one faith* Christ left His church. All the so-called Christians that denied Jesus the sacrifice of their lives so that He could use their bodies to *live* through will be left outside the wedding feast, bound hand and foot, cast into outer darkness, weeping and gnashing their teeth (Matt. 22:13; Rom. 12:1–2; Ps. 50:5). This is not speculation. This is not a debate. This is an ultimatum from the Truth. *Repent* and accept the *death* Jesus is offering you as your own by the faith and yield your body to the service of the risen Lord, or else perish for eternity without the eternal life of Christ while you foolishly cling to your puny little sin-riddled self-life that cannot be patched by adding Jesus to it (Rom. 6:7; Matt. 9:16; Mark 2:21). The marriage of the Lamb is come, and His wife has *made* herself ready (with the gospel of the kingdom) (Rev. 19:7).

How to Handle the Glory of God

Falling to the temptation to steal God's glory is the third temptation that is common to fallen man, which is called the pride of life (1 Cor. 10:13; 1 John 2:16; Matt. 4:8–10). It amounts to bowing down to worship satan. The bride of Christ WILL be walking IN the glory in these last days. We need to know how to handle the glory. It is best not to touch the glory of God, as exampled by Uzzah (2 Sam. 6:1–7). ALL the glory belongs to God. If the glory of God is not properly handled and reverently respected, it can be deadly, spiritually and physically. Uzzah died physically when he touched the ark improperly; he found out too late that God is a consuming fire and will judge all flesh and carnality (Deut. 4:24; Heb. 12:29; Rom. 8:5–

8). His ignorance was not an acceptable excuse, nor will it be for us, especially as we have their examples (1 Cor. 10:1–12).

And another example in Bet Shemesh, where 50,070 men were slain because they mishandled the glory of God (1 Sam. 6:19). Do you think that some reverential fear and respect for the glory of God started to creep back into the lives of the remaining Bet Shemites? Today all these false-preaching bastards (and their supporters), stealing from God's sheep, killing them, and drinking their blood and offering their souls to satan for material gain and pleasures of sin for a season, have absolutely NO FEAR of God's glory *at all* (Rom 3:14–18). Because of God's long-suffering (of these preaching bastards and their supporters not willing that any should perish), and because sentence against their wicked, evil (religious) works is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of these sons of satan (satanic high priest and their supporters) is fully set in them to do evil and to continue in their evil perpetually, flipping off God and all His warnings to them (Eccles. 8:11; 1 Sam. 2:12). They only know the blessing side of God, but because of their *wicked* (religious) ways and their ignorant, stubborn, obstinate refusal to *repent*, they are about to meet the "holy glory and consuming fire" side of God! And I am here to warn all you preaching bastards (and their supporters), right now, the reverential fear of God had better start to creep back into your lives through repentance (from all your wicked religious works), or you *will* experience the consuming fire of God's wrath very soon.

The Lord of glory is coming to His temple (those that have made a covenant with Him by the sacrifice of their bodies [Ps. 50:5; Rom. 12:1]) suddenly, and if these preaching bastards (and their supporters) continue to treat the Lord's heritage as their own—to fleece them, to murder them, to sacrifice them to satan for their personal gain and pleasures, etc.—the fire from the glory in His temple will consume them in an instant. The Holy Spirit tells us in 2 Thessalonians 1:10 that He will come to be glorified *in* His saints. And Jesus tells us in John 17:10, "I am glorified IN them." And when He comes, He will be a *swift* witness against the sorcerers (false preachers) and against the (religious) adulterers (fornicating with

devils behind false doctrines) and against the false swearers (false prophets) and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages (the preacher of the true gospel, starving them to death), the widow (starving them to death), and the fatherless (starving them to death) and that turn aside the stranger from his right. “And *fear not Me*, says the Lord of Host” (Mal. 3:5). Mark these words, my friends, from the Lord of glory’s messenger (Mal. 3:1).

Some of you will not believe until you SEE. If repentance is not forthcoming, you *will see* (John 4:48, 20:29), but it may be too late for you because you may be the target of the wrath. The question is, Having seen, will you believe then that these preaching bastards (and their supporters) have provoked the Lord of Host to FURY (John 16:31; Isa. 59:17–18)? If you wait to see, then there is the danger that if you are too close to them, by the time you see, the fire may have already consumed you as well. Once *the fury* of God’s *wrath* is out of the bottle, it is hard to get it back in (Lev. 10:1–7; Num. 16:11–35, 41–50; 1 Chron. 21:14–30). Flee from these preaching bastards *now*, while you still can (Num. 16:26). It would be wiser and safer to *repent* now and come out from among them. The men of Bet Shemesh asked the question after experiencing this slaughter of God, the consuming fire, Who is able to stand before this holy Lord God? The messenger, in Malachi 3:2–3, asks the same question: But who may abide the day of His coming (in His glory to His temple)? And who shall stand when He appears (in His glory, IN His temple, the body of His bride)? For He is like a refiner’s fire, and like fullers’ soap, and He shall sit (in His temple) as a refiner and purifier of silver, and He shall purify the sons of Levi (the priesthood of believers) and purge them as gold and silver (in the baptism of the Father, suffering [1 Pet. 4:13]), that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness (their bodies offered to the resurrected Christ inside of them). So what is the answers to these questions: Who shall abide (live through) His coming, and who shall stand when He appears (Mal. 3:2)? And who is able to stand before this holy Lord God (1 Sam. 6:20)? The answer is only Christ—those found *hidden in* the resurrected Christ by the faith in a baptism of death with Him on the cross (Rom. 6:3–7; Col. 3:3).

Disrespecting the glory of God can not only kill physically but can also kill spiritually as well. Samson died spiritually; he got up and shook himself and did not know that the Lord had departed from him. The enemy captured him and put his eyes out. Many false healing preachers today are in this very same state. If they ever were saved, they either didn't know the gospel of the kingdom or they stopped preaching the gospel of the kingdom and started taking credit for the healings or works in some fashion, and the Holy Spirit departed from them (1 Cor. 1:29). Their spiritual eyes were put out, and they were stripped of their robe of righteousness (naked) (Rev.3:17). And the transition to demonic power doing the healings or works was so smooth they did not even notice the Lord had departed from them. The Holy Spirit shows us in Revelation 16:13–14 that devils go unto the kings of the earth (to possess them) to work miracles to draw a people AWAY from God, to battle against Him in the great day of God Almighty. These preaching bastards are no longer saved, and they think they are serving God (Rev. 3:17). If we believe the gospel of the kingdom (Gal. 2:20), we believe that we are *dead* and Christ is ALIVE. If we are dead, how can we receive any glory (credit for anything God does through us)? A dead man can't do anything. The Holy Spirit, through Paul, tells us we must keep our body under, lest after preaching to others we become a castaway (1 Cor. 9:27). He is here speaking of the death He spoke of in Galatians 2:20. We must keep our body crucified, by the faith, with Christ on the cross (Matt. 16:24–25); otherwise, we will take credit for the work the resurrected Christ does through us, and the Lord will depart.

No flesh will glory in His presence (Isa. 42:8). Only one is going to receive the prize and the glory for all our endeavors IN Christ, and that is Christ. God Almighty jealously guards over this glory, and if we are going to operate in it as I saw in the vision, we cannot be ignorant of how to reverently respect Him IN that glory. The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Corinthians 1:31 and 2 Corinthians 10:17, "He that glories, let him glory IN the [resurrected] Lord: it was the Lord IN me that did that, and He wants to use you too [then lead them to the Lord], giving Him all the credit." The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Corinthians 6:20, "We are bought with a price [the blood of Jesus at

Calvary]: therefore we are to glorify God IN our bodies [give all credit to the resurrected Jesus for anything done good through us], and in our spirits, which are God's [our spirits belong to Christ for Him, as High Priest unto God, to intercede for others in prayer]." His house (His temple: our bodies and spirits) shall be called a house of prayer (Matt. 21:13). How many calling themselves Christians today ever get out of that little box of self they are in and pray for others (family, neighbors, those in authority, states, nations, etc.)? I dare say, very few—the gospels they are listening to discourage it.

Paula White says, if anyone tells you to deny self, they are from satan. Do you think that anyone listening to that garbage and believing it will ever pray for anyone other than themselves? Not hardly. That preaching bastard has caged all her listeners in a little box of self that they can't get out of and is stamping them into the image of the antichrist: self. That is one reason Jesus can't use them to intercede. All they can see is self; all they can pray for is self. God will not answer those prayers. They are not praying in the faith. Jesus left His church, faith in a baptism of death, where self dies. All their prayers are focused on the one that is supposed to be dead if they had proper Christian faith. They are asking amiss, that they may consume it upon their lust (which are supposed to be crucified with Christ) (James 4:3). So all their prayers amount to witchcraft, to conjure up devils to go get them what they want, and to hell with what God Almighty wants. Do you think that person is going to be a part of the bride of Christ? Consider your ways! These people are *not* the bride of Christ; neither is He their husband.

"Let them put away their whoredoms [with the devils behind the false doctrines] out of their sight and their adulteries from between their breast. Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst. And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms. For their mother has played the harlot: she that conceived them has done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers [satan and his demons behind the false doctrines] that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink [the things she is lusting after, asking

amiss]. Therefore, behold, I will hedge up her way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths. And she shall follow after her lovers [devils], but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, I will go and return to my First Husband [Jesus]; for then was it better with me than now. For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for Baal [satan]. Therefore, will I return, and take away My corn in the time thereof, and My wine in the season thereof, and will recover My wool and My flax given to cover her nakedness. And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers [devils], and none shall deliver her out of Mine hand. I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. And I will destroy her vines and her fig-trees, whereof she has said, these are my rewards that my lovers [devils] have given me [through her witchcraft]: and I will make them a forest, and the beast of the field shall eat them. And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them [prayed to, conjured up devils], and she decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers [devils], and forgot Me, says the LORD" (Hosea 2:2–13). This is coming to the preaching bastards and their supporters.

Brothers and sisters, we are in a time of testing and cleansing in preparation for the power and the glory of God to suddenly come to the Lord's temple. There will be no pet sin living in our hearts, that we refuse to give up when the glory shows up, or we are dead men, physically and/or spiritually. The trials and testing are to press and squeeze all that out of us. Like squeezing out a zit. Let us repent and come to the cross and die now so that Jesus can live. The time for purging and testing is now. Jesus will have a bride without spots of flesh or zits of sin blemishing her. The Holy Spirit lets us know in Romans 8:17 that if we suffer (due to Christ dwelling IN us), then we shall be glorified with Christ IN us when He is glorified through the works of the Father through us. If you have not been going through the purging and testing, you are *not* a part of the bride; you probably are no longer saved, if you ever were, and you need to repent and

go to the cross and die there with Christ by the faith before it is too late and you get left behind.

When the glory suddenly comes to the temple of God, miracles are coming to the rank-and-file Christians (the nobodies) that have accepted the true gospel that they have to lose their lives in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross and that have been tried and tested. And all those that reject and resist the Truth in the gospel of the kingdom—men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith—will have all their miracles swallowed up by the miracles of the true body of Christ, just as Moses's rod swallowed up Jannes's and Jambres's rods (2 Tim. 3:8–9). And their false Christianity will be revealed when they are *naked* of the glory (which cannot come on them, lest it consumes them). We must not steal the glory of God when miracles come. In an instant, we can be deceived by miracles to think that it is a measure of our worthiness. We are to rejoice that our names are written in heaven (Luke 10:20). The Holy Spirit, in Isaiah 42:8, lets us know, "My glory I will not give to another." So if we are operating in the glory and people are getting healed through us, Who is the glory on? It is on the resurrected Christ inside of us, and not us (Col. 1:27, 3:3). And in 1 Corinthians 1:27–28, the Holy Spirit tells us that *no flesh* will glory in His presence. And in Matthew 6:1–4, the Lord lets us know that if we take credit for work He does through us, we receive our reward here and not in heaven. The Holy Spirit, in Jeremiah 9:23–24, warns the wise not to glory in his wisdom, nor let the mighty man glory in his might; let not the rich man glory in his riches, but let him that glories glory in this, that he understands and knows God, that He is the Lord that exercises loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth. For these things He delights in.

Also, we are warned not to be lifted up as idols. We are to present our petitions to the Lord and not to man. If we go to a man for *anything* before we go to God for it, we make the man into an idol. This is a very serious matter. In 1 Corinthians 6:9, the Holy Spirit tells us that *idolaters* will not inherit the kingdom of God! How would you like for your son or daughter to go to a stranger for their needs to be met before they come to you? This pains the Father greatly. Let's

make sure we don't allow ourselves to be lifted up as idols. Also, if a minister allows himself to be lifted up by the people, as a mighty man of God, he is guaranteeing his downfall. God will be obligated to make the minister fall, to show the people he is not god. When the glory comes, the priority will still be preaching. People can be healed and still go to hell. And devils can heal too (Rev. 16:13–14). Jesus said not to rejoice at miracles or that devils are cast out but that our names are written in heaven (Luke 10:20). What is the purpose of miracles, anyway? They are to draw people in to hear the gospel of the kingdom. The healings are to glorify God, not man, a denomination, or a religion. The priority is to preach FIRST so that souls will get saved (Mark 1:35–38; 1 Cor. 1:21; Matt. 4:23, 9:35). Let us not lose sight of this when the true God miracles come to swallow up the miracles of the false-miracle-working, preaching bastards (2 Tim. 3:8–9).

Here are some examples of stealing God's glory, which He will not tolerate. In Daniel 4:30–32, the king proclaims that he built this great Babylon for the house of the kingdom by the might of his power and for the honor of his majesty. What happened? The kingdom was taken from him, they drove him from men, and he lived with the beast of the field, eating grass for seven years. Why? Until he got some understanding that the Most High God rules over the affairs of men. And He gives it to whomsoever He wants to, whenever He wants to. However He wants to. And if you are going to boast about your greatness and all you accomplished, not giving Him any credit (stealing His glory), He will be obligated to show you that He is God, and above Him, there is *no other*! In Acts 12:21–23, Herod did not rebuke the people that lifted him up as a god, basking in that glory as if it belonged to him. And God Almighty was obligated to prove to the people that lifted him up as a god that, in fact, he was a mere mortal.

My friends, God the Father is serious about not stealing His glory. And He is about to pour out that glory on His bride (who has made herself ready in a covenant with Him by the sacrifice of their body to His Son to do the Father's will through them [Ps. 50:5]). Do you think we ought to learn how to act IN the glory with fear and reverence? God working miracles through mortal man is a very heady thing. I

mean, it is easy to get all excited about it and steal God's glory, especially if our faith is not right (the faith that we died with Christ and we no longer live [Gal. 2:20]). If we have the proper faith, we *cannot* steal His glory, because a dead man cannot do anything (Col. 3:3; Gal. 2:20). It will be a little easier when a lot of people are all walking in the glory at the same time. But we need to learn this before it comes, so we are not ignorant of the enemy's devices.

Let's see what the king learned after seven years on a vegan diet with the beast of the field. He lifted up his eyes to heaven, his understanding returned, he blessed the Most High God, he praised and honored the Most High God that lives forever, and he confessed that God's dominion is an everlasting dominion and His kingdom is forever and earth-dwellers are as nothing and God does what He wants when He wants in heaven and earth and none can stop Him or say boo about it (Dan. 4:34–35). And the king praised and extolled and honored the King of heaven, all Whose works are truth, and His ways judgment, and those that walk in pride He is able to abase. Sounds like the boy got some respect and proper understanding about God Almighty and His glory, something all these false-preaching bastards and religious satanic high priests need badly.

Here are some of my personal learning experiences about the glory of God. One day, I was sitting down, reading my Bible, in John 14, and there was a storm brewing up outside. The wind was already increased substantially, and by the time I got to verse 12, it had started to rock the trailer I was staying in. John 14:12 says, "Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believes on Me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto My Father." I had just finished reading that verse when I got worried about the weather, which was starting to get violent. Then a voice (the Holy Spirit) spoke up inside of me and said, "Why don't you do something about it?" It was the gift of special faith that was imparted to me IN those words spoken into me (1 Cor. 12:9). I rose from my chair with a boldness that I can imagine David had to confront Goliath with, and I stepped out into the storm, strong wind and rain pelting me in the face. The sky was dark with ominous clouds, and a tornado had just touched down less than one hundred

yards away in a bean field and was headed my way. I boldly pointed at the funnel cloud and said, “Peace, be still.” And instantly the funnel cloud that was cutting a path through the soybean field drew back up into the cloud base and the ominous clouds started dispersing rapidly. I was utterly amazed and stood there with my mouth agape, watching as all the clouds completely dispersed and the sun started shining. Then I could see something way up in the sky that looked like birds at first that I thought had gotten caught in the storm. But as they got closer and started falling all over the ground, I could see they were soybean plants that had been uprooted from the ground in the field by the tornado. I went back inside and re-read that verse, John 14:12: “Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that believes on Me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto My Father.” I said to myself, “This really works!” There was no one around to witness this miracle, but had there been, I guarantee you, I would have been telling them, “Look what I did.” What did I say about miracles being a heady thing? I’m a slow learner, but I will get the understanding eventually if I have enough time (I’m persistent).

My hope in sharing these accounts is to speed up your learning curve with miracles that WILL come in the glory that is coming. Well, my head was all swollen up, and it took about a month for it to wear off (for the swelling to go down). And every little storm cloud that came up in that time, I was pointing my finger at it and saying, “Peace, be still,” and nothing happened. I thought I had been given some kind of power over storms. Brothers and sisters, the gifts are not as we will, but they are as He wills. When He spoke within me, that was when it was His will. Later on, the Lord explained John 14:12 to me like this: He that believes on Me. Believes in what? Believes (the gospel) that they are crucified with Christ on the cross and they no longer live (Gal. 2:20; Luke 9:23–24). So if we are dead, Who is doing the works (miracles)? It is the resurrected Christ IN the believer doing the works by the power of the Holy Spirit. And if we don’t steal His glory (making sure to give Him all the credit), then at the end of our lives Jesus gives us the credit for all the works He did through us, as having been done by us. What a cool deal! These

works done through us (by the faith) are Jesus's meat (John 4:34). And if we don't allow Him to do these works through us (by the faith and prayer), then we will starve Him to death within us (James 2:14; Matt. 7:21). It is the resurrected Jesus IN us that gives us the meat (the doing of the Father's will) that endures to everlasting life (John 6:27–29; 1 John 2:15–17; Matt. 7:21). This meat spoken of here is the same meat spoken of in Malachi 3:10. If we don't give to (sow) the gospel of the kingdom, then this meat will not be in God's house, and Jesus will starve (not to mention His preachers of the gospel of the kingdom). Who then is a faithful and wise servant whom His Lord has made ruler over His household to give them meat in due season (Matt. 24:45)? So those giving to false doctrines will be guilty of starving Jesus (and all His preachers) to death (Ps. 10:3).

Here is another learning experience. Look, I am not dense; it is just that I didn't have anyone to teach me the gospel of the kingdom or see anyone living it. This book is written that you may know what the gospel of the kingdom is and that you may learn from my mistakes and be prepared for the glory. The time is very short; you don't have time for a prolonged learning curve that I went through.

This learning experience happened on a Cathay Pacific flight from Los Angeles to Hong Kong. We took off and leveled off at our cruise altitude, and I was reading the Word. The Lord was showing me how many ministers were falling due to ignorance in even knowing what the gospel of the kingdom is. They were also mishandling His holy offerings and not understanding His holy tithe (*holy* means "set apart for Him," not them). And they were constantly stealing His glory. Guess what this lesson was on? Stealing God's glory! The pilot started calling on the intercom, asking for any doctors on board for a medical emergency. I whispered a little prayer for whoever it was and kept on reading. Then after a while, the pilot started asking for any paramedics, then any nurses. Again, I whispered another prayer and kept on reading. After a little while longer, the pilot came back on with desperation in his voice. "Does anyone know anything about medicine? Please make yourself known to the stewardesses." None of that applied to me (so I thought), and I ignored it and kept on reading. Then the Holy Spirit spoke up inside of me and said, "Let's

go for a walk." We have to learn to take one baby step at a time in following the Lord. He can't show us all at once what He wants to do through us because it is so BIG (sometimes) it would freak us out. And I said to God Almighty living inside of me, "But I am reading my Bible."

Look, I told you, if I can learn about the kingdom of God *in* us, anyone can. The religious leaders at the beginning of the church called the disciples unlearned and ignorant men (Acts 4:13). And my response to God definitely put me in that category, and it is what I call being dumb as a stump. I was young in my Christian walk and did not know much of anything, so I think God gave me some slack based on that. In the Old Testament, there were plenty of offerings made for ignorance. And even Paul confessed that he obtained mercy for being a blasphemer, persecutor of Christians, and injurious to the church of God because of his ignorance (1 Tim. 1:13). So there is hope for all you preaching bastards out there: *repent* and plead for God's mercy based on ignorance. If you can repent and ask for forgiveness, His arms are wide open with mercy for you. Samson mishandled the glory of God, and the enemy captured him and put out his eyes and had him grinding in their prison house (Jude 16:21). A lot of you preaching bastards have been taken captive by your ignorance of the gospel of the kingdom, in mishandling God's glory, and in mishandling God's holy offerings. Your spiritual eyes have been put out; you don't even know you are naked of salvation (Rev. 3:17), and you are ignorantly being used by the devil to grind up souls with his false doctrines. Samson repents and gets the right confession. "Let me *die* [of my self-will and self-desire and my self-life]." And then he does more damage to the enemy than all the rest of his life (Jude 16:30). And I am here to tell all you preaching bastards that even though you caused much damage to the body of Christ (like Paul) and the whole world in general, you don't have to die a bastard and go to hell. You can repent and come back to the Father, with the same confession Samson had: "Let me *die* [with Jesus on the cross so that the resurrected Christ may live]." And you *can* become a son of God again, and you *can* do more damage to the kingdom of darkness in

your last days *in* the glory than all your life to this point (Ezek. 3:20–21). Repent and come back to Jesus; His arms are open wide for you.

But really, folks, think about what I said to God. He is God Almighty, requesting a being He created to do something for Him, and I put Him off because He was interrupting what I was doing. That, my friends, is the idolatry of self, and NO idolater will inherit the kingdom of God (1 Cor. 6:9–10; Eph. 5:5). Thank God for His mercies that are renewed every morning. And behind every idol is a devil that idolaters fellowship with (it is an open door to being demon oppressed, and then possessed, after the Word departs) (1 Cor. 10:18–22). Had I persisted in my rebellion, that would have been the next event coming my way: the Word departing, then demon possession (again). It is that easy (1 Sam. 15:23). You think not? This is one reason there are so many apostates. What do you think *Lord* means? To deny His request is to deny Him as your *Lord*. Dear brothers and sisters, Jesus purchased our bodies to use as He pleases (even unto death) with His precious blood at Calvary (Acts 20:28; 1 Cor. 6:20). It is His legal right to use our bodies as He pleases, when He pleases, how He pleases, even unto death (Rom. 8:36). He will *not* force us to do anything. His army is completely voluntary, and His commandments are not grievous (1 John 5:3; Matt. 11:30). If we love Him, we will keep His commandments (John 14:15). But it is our reasonable service (legal duty) to (voluntarily) offer the resurrected Christ (IN us) our bodies to use daily (take up the cross daily) (Rom. 12:1; Luke 9:23–24).

So the Holy Spirit spoke inside of me again. “Let’s go for a walk.” And I was about to respond the same way when I felt the *anger* of the Lord rising up against me, and I received a spiritual revelation of the wickedness of my first responses. I slammed the Bible shut, jumped up out of my seat, and said, “Yes, Lord, forgive me!” I was on a 747 big top and had to go down the stairs to walk anywhere. And when I got to the bottom of the stairs, the Holy Spirit was welling up in me the gift of special faith and the gift of healing (the same gift of faith that stopped the tornado [1 Cor. 12:9]). The Bursar came running up to me and said, “Oh, you are a doctor.” And the gifts took

over, and the words flowed out of me. “No, I am not a doctor, but I know the chief physician, Jesus! I will pray for whoever is sick, and Jesus will heal them.” She was stunned by that answer and was taken aback, speechless for a moment. Then she gathered herself and said, “Oh, okay! You wait here in the galley and I will go ask her if it is all right for you to pray for her.” While I was waiting, another stewardess showed up in the galley and asked what I was doing in the galley. I told her matter-of-factly (by special faith) that I was waiting to go pray for the sick lady and Jesus was going to heal her. She looked at me with a strange look and went about her business. I asked her if she knew Jesus. She said, in her broken English, “No, I’m Buddha, Buddhist.” I told her, “Buddha may have been a good fellow, but the boy is dead and in hell if he didn’t know Jesus.” I told her, “Jesus is alive. You come and see Him heal this lady.”

Right then, the Bursar arrived, and she said that the lady would like for me to pray for her. And she started to lead me to the first-class cabin. I took one step in that direction, and I stepped into the glory that I had experienced before (it is something like liquid light). I felt like I was ten feet tall and invincible. I looked at the stewardesses to see if they could see the glory, but they obviously could not. The Bursar led me to a fellow stewardess who was sitting in one of the jump seats in the back of the first-class cabin with her head in her hands, groaning, also with snot drooling from her nose. From my vantage point of being IN the glory, I could see a little dark black cloud over her head (discerning of spirits [1 Cor. 12:10]). I sat down in a seat opposite to her and asked her if she knew Jesus. She said yes and declared herself to be a Christian. I then told her I didn’t know what to do except to pray a simple prayer of faith for her healing according to James 5:14–15 and 1 Peter 2:24. I asked her if she would join me in prayer. I grabbed her outstretched hands, and we began to pray. But the Holy Spirit interrupted with the gift of healing (1 Cor. 12:9). I aggressively reached out and grabbed her head with both hands and pulled it right up close to my face. And I spoke right at her forehead: “You spirit of infirmity, get off her, in the name of Jesus.” And I threw her head onto the seat back behind her. Her head bounced off the seat back like a football, and she stood up

like a robot with arms by her side, but her head was still hanging down. Then the glory light that I was standing in started at her feet, rising up her legs. When the light got to her waist, the snot fell away from her. When the light got to her neck area, she raised her head, and then the glory light completely engulfed her like me. A smile came on her face, and she was completely healed. As I was observing the light move up on her, the little black cloud that was above her head kept getting smaller and smaller, until it disappeared. The glory light that I was walking in was not visible to the other stewardesses, but the light that came on the healed stewardess was lighting up the whole first-class cabin, which had been darkened for the passengers to sleep. And I looked to see if the other stewardesses that came to observe could see it. The two Muslim stewardesses that the Buddhist had gathered to come to watch were running the opposite direction in fear. The Buddhist was backing down the hallway, with her mouth wide open and eyes popping out, completely astonished at what she had just seen. So yes, they did see the glory light. And the Catholic Bursar was also astonished and started lavishing me with praises. I told her that it was Jesus and the name of Jesus that had healed the girl. (All miracles of God are to give glory to the resurrected Christ within us [Acts 3:12–13; 4:9–10]). She kept persisting with the praises to me, and I kept telling her it was Jesus and the name of Jesus that had healed the girl. But she persisted, and I eventually started thinking that maybe there was something good in me that God used to affect the healing through.

That was wrong thinking, my friends, and you had better be on guard to *fight* against that thinking when the miracles come in the glory, because that thinking is from a devil. That thought from the devil should have been cast down (2 Cor. 10:4–7). If we have proper faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, then it is *only* the resurrected Christ that does anything for the kingdom of God through us (Rom. 6:3–7; Gal. 2:20; Col. 3:3). The big lie that satan perpetrates on Christians after they get saved is that they can now do some good works for God or do some healings (Matt. 7:21–23). It is a lie that, if believed, will resurrect the old sin nature and put to death the resurrected Christ within us (Rom. 3:23; 1 Cor. 9:27; Gal.

2:2; Matt. 10:38–39). Well, I believed the lie as I was heading back to my seat and didn't even notice that the glory light I had been walking in had faded away and I was left with a swollen head, *again*, thinking I had done something great.

When I got back to my seat, I opened up the Bible where I left off studying, and the first verse I read was Acts 12:23, "And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him [Herod] because he gave not God [all] the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost." (God talks like that.) I gasped in horror, asked for forgiveness again, slammed the Bible shut, and started heading back downstairs to set the record straight. While I was on my way, the Holy Spirit spoke to me and said, "You also have some unfinished business down there." Then the Holy Spirit asked me, "What is the purpose for miracles?" I said I didn't know. He said, "It is to draw people in to hear the gospel of the kingdom." (Preaching is the priority [Mark 1:38; 1 Cor. 1:21].) When we steal God's glory, the Holy Spirit has to back off (1 Cor. 1:29), or else, His glory will *kill* us. And if the Holy Spirit backs off, the Word (the resurrected Christ) inside of us cannot be empowered to *do* anything for the kingdom of God. That was why I had unfinished business down there. When I did not cast down that evil thought that there was something good in me that could have done that work, I stole God's glory and the presence and the glory of the Holy Spirit flew the coup and were not around to empower that work of God to be done through the resurrected Christ *in* me. You *must* understand this if you are going to operate *in* the glory that *is* coming. Under the law of the Spirit of Life *in* Christ, our faith must remain in our death with Christ on the cross, or else, the Holy Spirit is prohibited from helping us live for God. The Holy Spirit will *only* empower the *life* of the resurrected Christ within us (Rom. 8:2). Without this one faith (in our death with Christ on the cross), *no one* can live for God. The only thing we can glory in is the cross of Christ (our death there) or the resurrected life of Christ within us (Gal. 6:14; 2 Cor. 10:17).

So when I got back downstairs, I found the healed Christian stewardess ministering to the Buddhist stewardess. I joined in with her preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and in a short time, that

Buddhist became a Christian, confessing Jesus as her Lord! Then the Catholic Bursar showed up just after that and started lavishing me with praises again, and I rebuked her, saying it was Jesus and the name of Jesus and it had nothing to do with me. Then she said she wanted what I had. Then the Christian stewardess and I led her to the Lord! Amen! So I went back to my seat and got some sleep. When I woke up, the Lord directed me to go down and pray for the Bursar to receive the baptism of the Holy Spirit. And I resisted because I was petrified with fear. That is what happens when one steals God's glory: deep inside we all know we have no power to fulfill our calling. The Lord later showed me that if the Word has departed out of us, the gifts and calling are still there, urging to be fulfilled. This is when the fallen preachers revert to witchcraft to empower their callings, like Saul going to the witch of Endor in 1 Samuel 28:8–20. Saul put on other clothes to disguise himself. Just like a preaching bastard that can no longer hear from God (to preach the gospel of the kingdom)—put on false religion, put on satanic high priest garb, put on sheepskins (from murdered sheep), all to disguise their fallen nature—instead of putting on the resurrected Christ through the faith in their death with Christ on the cross (2 Cor. 11:13–15; Rom. 13:14; Gal. 3:26–27). I procrastinated, wrestling with the flesh instead of putting on the resurrected Christ, by the faith, until it was too late: they announced to prepare for landing. I felt devastated and sick inside. Even though I got a hug and a thank-you from the two stewardesses that had been saved. I told them both, "*no*, thank Jesus." I had ultimately failed to obey the Holy Spirit's last instruction because I had stolen the Lord's glory, *again*. My faith had failed. Every failure in a Christian's life is a failure of the faith (to crucify self and put on the resurrected Christ). It is our faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross that keeps the resurrected Christ alive *in* us. And the resurrected Christ alive *in* us is the one that does *all* the works of God (His will) through us. Please study and learn from all my mistakes so you won't have to repeat them. The time is short. Unfortunately, I *still* didn't learn this lesson of not stealing God's glory. Thank God He is loving and patient and kind and merciful to

dummies. If He weren't, I would be a perfect candidate to be a crispy critter by a lightning bolt.

Here is another learning experience. I was traveling through Belle Chase, Louisiana, once a week, going to/from my workplace offshore. One day, as I was passing through the town, the Lord spoke to me to have a meeting there. So I stopped and rented a meeting room at a Holiday Inn for the next month, and I printed up some flyers and spread them around, stapled to electric poles and trees and taped to windows and buildings. On the day of the meeting, to my surprise, there were about thirty-five people that came. We sang some songs, I preached an evangelistic salvation message and made an altar call, and one soul came forward for salvation. After I prayed with that soul and linked her with another Christian from a local church for discipling, the Lord told me to form a prayer line and pray for all looking for healing. About half the people came forward. Well, I was tired and ready to go home. I had about a four-hour drive ahead of me, and it was late already. I obeyed, but it was a disobedient obedience, if you can understand what that means. I had some anointing oil with me, and I was just swiping it on the people's heads in the sign of a cross and saying, "Be healed, in the name of Jesus," and moving on to the next one. Then this one lady came up, and she could barely walk and looked to be in great pain. She said her gout was flaring up on her and she needed prayer. A righteous anger rose up in me when she said that (and a gift of the Holy Spirit started stirring). I told her it was NOT her gout, it was the devil's, and he could take it back because by Jesus's stripes you are healed (1 Pet. 2:24). I said, "The little punk satan is trespassing on holy property purchased by the blood of the Lamb, with his sickness and diseases, and he has to depart with his diseases AND pay trespass offering." Her feet, ankles, and legs were so swollen they were like balloons. Her shoes looked like they were about to burst open. I stooped down and put some oil on her shoes, and before I could finish saying "In the name of Jesus, be healed," the swelling vanished like if you would pop a balloon with a pin. It was so sudden and so drastic a change it scared me, and I fell over backward. I had never seen anything like that. The lady

screamed and jumped up in the air. She kicked off her shoes and took off running laps around the room, screaming praises to God. A pandemonium of praise broke out, and then almost everyone was in the line for prayers. I got all puffed up like a toad frog with all the praises they were lavishing on me. “Oh, you mighty man of God, pray for me, etc., etc.” Well, I really got into it then, slabbing them all down with oil and praying with a lot more zest and zeal. “IN THE MIGHTY NAME OF J-E-S-U-S, BE HEALED!” There were no more miracles; everyone got prayed for, we exchanged some contact information, and we all left. My head was so swollen up I could barely fit it in the car. I told you, miracles are a heady thing—that is what I am talking about.

You see, God the Father needs a body to work through. He had a daughter that needed healing, she prayed for healing, and the Father’s will was to heal her. His preference is to use a body member (that is, crucified with Christ and sacrifices their body to the resurrected Christ within them [Rom. 12:1]) so that the power of the Holy Spirit can move through Jesus’s compassion IN that body member to heal others and glorify the resurrected Christ and NOT the man. Amen! God will send a willing and obedient body member around the world just to minister to one other body member that prays in faith. In John 16:14, Jesus is telling us that the Holy Spirit *only* glorifies Jesus. The Holy Spirit in Isaiah 42:8 lets us know, “My glory, I will not give to another.” So if we are operating IN the glory and people are getting healed through us, Who is the glory on? It is on the resurrected Christ inside of us and not us (Col. 1:27, 3:3). So when miracles happen, Who *better* get *all* the credit (glory)? The resurrected Christ Jesus IN us. When the miracles come, be prepared for this: it is one of the enemy’s devices to lift the man/woman up (as an idol) that Jesus works the miracle through to steal God’s glory. It is like drinking a nice, cold cup of water on a hot day and thanking God for the cup when it is *the water* that slakes the thirst. If the miracle comes, this attack IS coming; *be prepared to confront it* and put it down, diverting ALL praise to God Almighty (the resurrected Christ *in* us)!

So I drove home with a case of the big head, not understanding what I had done. And the next day after school let out, there were a bunch of kids at the church to recite their memory verses. When we finished with the memory verses and the children were leaving, the Holy Spirit came on one little boy, Dontrellis McCoy (Debo), who was barely two years old at that time. I could see that he was struggling with something internally. He would start heading toward the rest of his family that was leaving, and then he would hang his head down and come back to me and say, “Mr. Daniel, Mr. Daniel.”

I said, “What, Debo?”

Then he wouldn’t say anything and would turn back to go after his family. Then he would stop again, hang his head down, and come back to me. “Mr. Daniel, Mr. Daniel.”

I said, “What, Debo?”

Then he would shut up and turn around again to head off with his family again. I recognized the Holy Spirit working on him, and I ran up to him and stooped down, looking him in the eyes, and said, “Debo, tell me what the Holy Spirit is telling you.”

He said, “He told me to tell you that there was something dark in your heart.” Out of the mouth of babes (Ps. 8:2; Matt. 21:16). That’s our God. (He talks like that). He was afraid to tell me—that was the devil working on the child. It was a tug-of-war between the Holy Spirit and the devil to get that Word to me or stop it from getting to me.

I grabbed Debo and gave him a big hug and said, “Thank you so much.” A big smile came on his face, and he ran off to catch up with his family. Oh, what a wonderful feeling of joy it is to be used properly by God to help others! Debo just experienced it. But if we try to help others or bless others without the faith, we end up blessing the covetous, which God abhors (Ps. 10:3). I went into the church and got on my face, and before I could even ask what the dark spot was, the Lord spoke and said, “You stole My glory. I will not tolerate that.” To say I repented would be putting it lightly; I was all torn up inside and began to weep profusely. The Lord brought me to Romans 1:21 and put it to me like this: When they knew God (was living IN them), they glorified Him not as God (did not declare it was God IN them that did the work). Neither were they thankful (that God

worked the miracle of healing—the lady did, but I didn't) but became vain in their imagination (thinking they somehow did the works), and their foolish hearts were darkened (there was the dark in my heart). Because of unbelief (in the gospel of the kingdom, that we are dead and Christ is alive IN us to *do all* the works of the Father through us [Gal. 2:20; 1 John 3:8–10]), the light of the gospel was removed from my heart, and it got dark (because I stole His glory) (John 3:18–19).

My dear friends, this is a very, very serious matter to steal God's glory. There is *only one true light* in this world, and that *Light* is Jesus, the *light* of *eternal life* (John 1:4; 8:12). We *must* ever remember, *never* forget, that *only* Jesus inside of us can do anything good (for God). Jesus tells us in John 6:27–29 that He is the one that will give us the meat that endures to everlasting life. And in John 4:34, He tells us what that meat is: it is the doing of the Father's will and the finishing of His works. Man is always trying to *do* some religious works that he hopes will be acceptable to God. What do we have to *do* to work the works of God (John 6:28)? There is *no* work that man can do that is acceptable to God except to believe the gospel of the kingdom, that we *died* with Christ (in a baptism of *death* with Him on the cross) and we no longer live. And that it is Jesus *in* us (by the faith) that does *all* the good works and miracles and the like for God through us. Thus, He gets *all* the credit (all the glory) for any work or any miracle (John 6:29). The Holy Spirit tells us in 1 Peter 2:12 that the unbelievers among us, by seeing our honest lifestyle and our good works (which the resurrected Jesus IN us is doing), will glorify God in the day of His visitation. That day of visitation is that suddenly in Malachi 3:1, when the glory comes to His temple (those that have made a covenant with Him by the sacrifice of their bodies to Him [Ps. 50:5; Rom. 12:1]). I hope and pray that you learn this very well from my mistakes and that you don't have to go through what I did to learn it. Because there may not be enough time for you to make the mistakes I did and recover in time to make the rapture.

Almost everything preached on the TV is false doctrines, and an abomination to God, because that is what the people want to hear, proved out by them financing it (Ps. 10:3; 2 Tim. 4:3–4). True

preachers from God don't preach what people want to hear but what thus says the Lord. And God's true healing preachers don't heal by their will and demon powers (Rev. 16:13–14), to suck money out of the people through emotional giving and stealing God's glory. But the true preachers of God heal by the Father's will, Jesus's compassions for His people, and the power of the Holy Spirit, to edify the body of Christ, glorify the resurrected Christ IN them, and glorify the Father in heaven. And they KNOW that the healing is just to draw people in to hear the gospel of the kingdom. For the priority of Jesus is to seek and to save the lost, and they are following their Lord and their God. Teaching and preaching the gospel of the kingdom is *the* primary importance (Matt. 4:23, 9:35, 11:5, 24:14; Mark 1:14, 1:38, 16:15; Luke 4:18, 7:22, 9:6, 20:1; Acts 8:25). Jesus's primary passion is to seek and to save the lost, and He has ordained to do it through preaching the gospel of the kingdom (1 Cor. 1:21). For examples of some demon healers, take Guillermo Maldonado or Benny Hinn. First off, are they exclusively preaching (abiding in) the gospel of the kingdom, that you have to lose your life for Christ to live? The answer is a resounding *no! Therefore*, according to 2 John 1:9, they and their ilk do not have the Father or the Son, making them preaching *bastards*!

This is *not* rocket science. It does not take Elon Musk to figure this out. I can figure this out (a simple man or a child can figure this out). We must not steal the glory of God (by not giving Him ALL the credit) when miracles come. In an instant, we can be thrown into darkness and deceived by the headiness of the miracles to think that it is a measure of our worthiness (Luke 10:20). It is *not*! God just wants a body member to heal His people through. It is His will to heal everybody (Acts 10:38; Matt. 4:23, 9:35). And His eyes are running to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show Himself strong in behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward Him (that won't steal His glory) (2 Chron. 16:9). In Matthew 7:22–23, these people worked miracles, and they went to hell; they did not know the gospel of the kingdom, and they stole God's glory. "Have WE not done this and that?" (And they got all the credit and money for it.) And in 1 Corinthians 1:27–28, the Holy Spirit tells us that *no flesh* will glory in

His presence. So where God's glory is stolen regularly, I can guarantee, the miracles are not done by the Holy Spirit. He is *not* present when flesh *steals* His glory (Isa. 42:8; 1 Cor. 1:29).

In more than one observation of a Benny Hinn show, the music director had all the people sing "How Great Thou Art" right as Benny the Great showed up onstage. I hardly think that was a coincidence. And in both of these Benny the Great shows, *no* gospel was preached *at all*, and yet at the end of the show, he asked for money to send this gospel around the world. What gospel? My friends, that is a bold, in-your-face fraud, covered up by lying signs and wonders worked by devils (Rev. 16:13–14). This preaching bastard and those of his ilk don't give a damn about your soul, only your money. Why are you sending them money, which you will be damned to hell with them for (Ps. 10:3; 2 John 1:10–11)? You would be better off listening to "Bennie and the Jets." And no one calls him out on this fraud.

I want to take a moment right now to also call out all you TV and radio station owners that are complicit in propagating all the dung, vomit, religious porn, and poison all these preaching bastards are pumping out to the world just because they can pay the bills with their blood money. You will be held guilty and accountable for every soul lost to hell because of all the abominations you permitted to be spewed out to the world through your stations (Matt. 18:6; Mark 9:42; Rev. 17:4; 2 John 1:10–11). These stations are the cup the whore (false religion) is using to pour out their abominations to the world (Rev. 17:4).

My friends God will call these preaching bastards out when the glory comes (2 Tim. 3:8–9). *All* will see that they are wretched and miserable and poor and blind and naked (of salvation and the glory of God) (Rev. 3:17). *Repent*! And come back to the cross of Jesus Christ, where He offers you His death as your own by the faith in a baptism of death so that you may receive His resurrected eternal life within you to work the works of God (His will) (John 4:34; 1 John 2:17).

Chapter 8

REPENT, FOR THE KINGDOM OF GOD IS AT HAND

I came out of my body and went to heaven during a choir practice one day. When I got there, I can tell you, it looks *exactly* like what is described in Revelation 21:10–23. The gates to the city are huge pearls, fifteen to twenty feet in diameter (Rev. 21:21). Every time we exit or enter the city, these pearls will be a representative testimony to the great suffering we caused the Father with our sins and His great love, grace, and mercy covering them over. Contrary to what that preaching bastard Billy Graham taught, *no* sin will enter heaven; there will be *no* entry for good Catholics, for good Muslims, for good Buddhists, for good Hindus, for good Christians, etc. The only *one* that will enter and exit these gates will be the elect: Jesus Christ. And you are either *in* Him by the faith in a baptism of death or you are not (Gal. 2:20; Col. 2:11–12, 3:3; Rom. 6:3–11). There is NO in-between. Jesus IS the wedding garment (Matt. 22:11–13), and we put Him on (as believers) by daily giving Him our bodies as living sacrifices for Him to do the will of the Father through us (by faith) (Rom. 12:1, 13:11–14; Gal. 3:27; Luke 9:23–24). Yes! The road is *narrow* (Matt. 7:14). I surrender *all* is not a suggestion; it is a command. That is what *Lord* means: Jesus purchased us with the price of His atoning blood (Acts 20:28; Eph. 1:13–14). And at the same time, He made a blood covenant with us. Covenant means what is yours is mine, and what is mine is yours. His death becomes our death (by the faith) to pay the price for our sins, and our life (and body) becomes His life and body to live His life through to give us His holiness and His righteousness (Ps. 50:5). We don't have to surrender all; we have a free choice.

We can go on our merry way after salvation, like the nine lepers that got healed but then were not made whole, but then Jesus would no longer be our Lord (Luke 17:12–19). This is the sad state of most

of American Christians. They have accepted Jesus for salvations (fire insurance), but they have left off the other half of the covenant and have gone on their merry way. They don't realize that Jesus is no longer their Lord. And they don't realize they are blind (Rev. 3:17) and that their leprosy (sin nature) has returned and it is just covered over with their fig leaf of religion. After salvation, we owe Jesus our lives and our bodies so He can live through us daily (by the faith) to do the will of the Father (Luke 9:23–24; Rom. 5:10; 1 John 2:17). We are to seek the kingdom *first* (not wealth and prosperity, which kills us; see WOF) (Matt. 6:33). And what does *kingdom* mean? It is the place where the King (Jesus) has dominion (the power and right to rule over us). The kingdom is IN the believer, where the resurrected Lord resides (Luke 17:20–21). The kingdom of God is where the believer surrenders their life and body to the rule of the resurrected Lord Jesus *in* them, for the will of the Father to be done through them (Rom. 6:13, 6:16–22, 12:1). "Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done, *in* earth (our bodies, by the faith), as it is in heaven (Matt. 6:10). There is no sin in heaven. The Father's will is constantly done in heaven. Jesus, the Lord of believers, has *one* gospel, the gospel of the kingdom (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20). Anyone that is *not* preaching that *one* gospel is attempting to bewitch you with their sorcery (Acts 8:9–11, 13:6–11; Gal. 3:1). The Lord has *one* faith, the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross (Eph. 4:5; Gal. 2:20). This *one* faith comes from the *one* gospel (Eph. 4:5; Rom. 10:17). And whatever is not of that *one* faith is sin (Rom. 14:23). Consider your ways and your religion before it is too late.

We are saved in time. Time is a trinity: past, present, and future. And we are sanctified in spirit, soul, and body in that time (1 Thess. 5:23).

PAST. We are restored spiritually when we get born again; we are sanctified and justified instantly by simple faith in the blood atonement of Jesus. We are saved from all our past sins, washed by the blood of the Lamb, and forgiven (Rom. 3:25). The past is never to be remembered. Old things are passed away, crucified with Christ on the cross (Col. 2:13–14; Tit. 3:5). At that time, we are made into

new creatures *in* Christ (the Word comes *in* believers, putting them back into the image of God, as man was created in the beginning: Spirit, Father-Soul, Word [1 John 5:7]), and we are given a calling and works to do that were preordained *in* Christ (2 Cor. 5:15–19; 2 Tim. 1:9; Eph. 2:10).

Present. After the initial salvation experience, we are in a state of being saved, where the character of the believer's soul is sanctified (renewed) (1 Cor. 6:9–11; Eph. 5:1–21; Gal. 5:22–25). This is where we must maintain our salvation, by taking up our cross daily to follow Jesus (by the faith in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross). We pray for the Father's will to be done, and when it is revealed by the Holy Spirit, we endeavor to do it by the faith—meaning the Holy Spirit empowers the risen Lord IN us (through our faith) to do the Father's will through the body, which He quickens, which we have surrendered and sacrificed to Him daily (Rom. 6:4, 8:10–14, 12:1; 1 Cor. 6:13–15; Ps. 50:5). His will can be the simple, mundane little things of life, all the way up to something like raising the dead. There is nothing more important than being with Christ and IN Christ. That fellowship happens when He is doing the Father's will through us. One work is not bigger than another, as God supplies the grace through His Son IN us to accomplish them all. As long as we do the works by the faith, it is Him doing it, and the risen Lord IN us gets *all* the glory (credit). Then the work is a grand and glorious work credited to our account in heaven as a work of righteousness. The believer will make mistakes (sin) along the way, but as long as our faith remains in our baptism of death with Christ on the cross, God's grace will cover us as the Holy Spirit works with us to overcome each sin that besets us until it doesn't trip us up anymore (James 4:6–10; Heb. 12:1–2). These sins (after the initial salvation experience) are not covered or washed by the blood at our initial salvation and must be confessed and forsaken to be washed by the blood and forgiven (1 John 1:9). The Holy Spirit will convict the believer of every sin after the born-again experience. Any sin during this maintaining phase of salvation that is not confessed and forsaken will plague our lives with curses brought on by a separation from God, up to and including a loss of salvation. If we ignore the

conviction of the Holy Spirit and forget to confess a sin, it will plague our lives until we confess it and forsake it (James 1:21–25). God will even use the devil to remind us of sins we have stubbornly resisted the Holy Spirit's conviction to confess and forsake. We are to agree with the devil's condemnation of our sins (IF we are guilty and have not confessed that sin) while he is taking us to the judgment seat (Matt. 5:25). "Thank you, devil, for reminding me," then confess it and be clean. So when you get to court, the Father says, "What sin? Case dismissed." A child of God IN Christ by the faith should *never* live under condemnation (Rom. 8:1). With every instruction of the Holy Spirit obeyed (by the faith), something more of our old natures dies, and something more of Christ lives (sanctification process) (John 3:30; 2 Cor. 4:16–17; Eph. 4:22–24). Jesus lives through us to do the works of the Father (Rom. 5:10; Gal. 2:20; Rom. 6:5–14; 1 John 3:8–10). In Philippians 2:12–13, it is said, "Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. For it is God which works IN you both to will and to do of His good pleasure."

Future. The final salvation is the future glorification of our mortal bodies, which will occur at the rapture, rapture, rapture. This is the hope of the gospel, our final salvation in glorification. We shall be saved (future) from the coming wrath of God at the rapture when this mortal body puts on immortality and the like (Rom. 8:18–39; 1 Cor. 15:12–58; Rom. 5:9). In Romans 13:11, "For now is our salvation [future] nearer than when we believed." In 1 Thessalonians 5:8, "For a helmet, the hope of salvation [future]." In 1 Thessalonians 5:9, "For God has not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation [future] by our Lord Jesus Christ." In 1 Peter 1:5, "Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation [future] ready to be revealed [glorified] in the last time." In 1 Thessalonians 1:10, "And to wait for His Son from heaven, whom He raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come [future]."

My dear friends, repentance is a gift from God. But one cannot just turn to God whenever they want. It takes faith. Everything from God comes through faith (Heb. 11:6). And God only recognizes *one faith*, the faith in the atoning sacrifice of Christ (a baptism of death with Christ) on the cross (Rom. 6:3; Col. 2:12; Eph. 4:5; Gal. 2:20).

And that *one* faith comes only from the *one* gospel that Jesus left His church, the gospel of the kingdom, that we have to lose our lives to receive the resurrected life of Jesus Christ *in* us (Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25). Faith always has a focus (Heb. 11:1). So what is your faith focused on? If it is not focused on the atoning blood sacrifice of Jesus Christ and your *death* there with Christ on the cross, then there can be *no repentance* for you. Everything from God comes through *one* faith (Eph. 4:5). If you are following another gospel, repentance is found in turning away from it and to the *one* true gospel that gives the *one* true faith (Rom. 10:17). We can't even receive revelation knowledge of truth or rightly divide the Word of God without the faith in a baptism of death with Christ on the cross. Anyone that does not have simple faith in the atoning blood sacrifice of Jesus on the cross cannot rightly divide or understand anything in the Bible because the grace to understand and rightly divide Scripture only comes through *one* faith. Anyone that does not receive the faith through the gospel of the kingdom will be mired in all sorts of false doctrines, unable to extricate themselves from them because the gospel of the kingdom and the faith will seem like foolishness to them (1 Cor. 1:18, 2:14).

The Holy Spirit tells us in Hebrew 12:16–17 that Esau was a fornicator and profane person (despised God's way) who sold his spiritual birthright (inheritance) for worldly things: one meal. And later, when he wanted the blessings of the birthright, he found no place for repentance, though he sought it with tears. This is not to say that there was no repentance available. There was repentance available, God's way, through faith in the coming Messiah. But Esau despised and belittled that way (the eventual way of the cross). In effect, he was saying he didn't need a Savior, that he could do it (get the inheritance, get to heaven) his own way. And what did he want to do to his brother when his way was rejected by God? He wanted to murder his brother that wanted the inheritance of God's way. It is the same thing Cain did when his sacrifice (his own way) was not accepted by God—only he succeeded in murdering his brother. And now, with modern-day witchcraft, multitudinous religions are murdering multiplied millions (spiritually and physically) because they

(the religious zealots) have despised and rejected God's *way* of the cross (to get to heaven). And *anyone* that tries to tell them they are in error with their religious ways and are, in fact, on the *broad* way that leads to an eternal hell, they *will murder* them one way or another to continue on their merry way. They have despised and rejected the *truth* in the *one* true gospel (that they have to lose their life in a baptism of death to have the life of Christ) (Gal. 2:20; Mark 8:34–35). And they have despised, rejected, and belittled the necessity of the resurrected *life* of Christ to be lived out through the bodies of the believers, to maintain eternal life (John 14:6; Rom. 5:10).

All these other religions make their followers into thieves and robbers because they want to get to heaven another way (their way and not God's way of His Son's atoning sacrifice) (John 10:1). In effect, they are saying that they don't need a Savior. They are, in effect, spitting in the face of Jesus as He is dying for them. The leaders of all these false ways are all pied pipers leading multiplied millions to hell. Leaders just like that godless preaching-bastard Rick Warren or that gutless, spineless preaching-bastard Joel Osteen, advocating that it is very hard to go to hell, that God loves everyone. Search Scripture, my friends (Acts 17:11), and tell me if that is what Jesus said. Let Jesus be true and Rick Warren and Joel Osteen be lying, preaching bastards (and all the rest of their ilk with them) (Rom. 3:4). I recall Jesus telling us that *wide* is the gate and *broad* is the way that leads to destruction, and *many* are going to hell through that *wide* gate (Matt. 7:13–14; Luke 13:24). Yes, God is love, and He loves everybody; that was why He sent His Son to die for you, because He *hates* sin. But everything that comes from God comes through *one* faith (the faith in a baptism of *death* with Christ on the cross). That is God's way, which is a *narrow* way. And that *narrow* way is further compressed and narrowed when you start walking in it, by labor without pay, fired from a bivocational job, beaten by the tongues of the religious bastards, imprisoned for the faith, stabbed and put to death by religious witchcraft, beaten with rods, stoned with cruel vicious judgments, consequential demonic accidents set in motion by covens of religious witches praying against you, traveling

all the time, no place to lay your head, robbed often by heathen and those calling themselves your brothers, in fatigue and in pain, in all-night prayers often, in hunger and thirst, in fasting for the ones cursing you, in cold and nakedness, and on top of all that, daily church duties (2 Cor. 11:23–28; Acts 14:22; Rom. 8:18; Heb. 11:35–38).

Do you want to get to heaven? You have to come into the *unity* of that *one* faith that brings you into the *narrow* way. There can be *no unity* without unity of the faith. One cannot be in unity with unbelievers. That is God's way. If you reject God's way like Esau and Cain and all the various religions that deny the faith (rejecting the atoning sacrifice of Jesus), then you are *hated* by God, Who *is Love*. Love is an action: God *sent* His Son to die for your sins on the cross. Hate is the emotion of God toward those who reject His way, the gift of His Son's death for them on the cross. God *hates* all the preaching bastards that are advocating a different way (like Rick Warren and Joel Osteen) and that are *killing* His sheep and scattering His flocks (Jer. 10:21, 23:2; Ezek. 34:2–10). And if you are following and supporting those preaching bastards, God *hates* you too, because He *hates* sin, and what is not of the faith is sin (Rom. 14:23). All your confession of the promises of God to protect you from the plague *don't* apply to you, because you are not a child of God. You are a bastard, the son or daughter of a bastard (Matt. 23:15). These rejectors of God's way have kindled His wrath by belittling His sacrifice for them, and they replace Jesus's blood with their own way (their attempt to get to heaven) in their various religions ways. Anyone who chooses another way other than God's way of the cross will not find repentance, like Esau (Heb. 12:16–17). And they will soon suffer the wrath of God for all eternity in hell because they flipped off God and spit in the face of His Son, Jesus, as He was dying for their sins.

So go ahead and enjoy your false religions a little while longer, you sons and daughters of satan, and I hope that it gives you enough joy and pleasure to last you for all eternity in hell, because that is where you will be, where the worm dies not and the fire is not quenched (Mark 9:44; Luke 16:19–31). As for me and my house, I

choose to die with Jesus (by the faith) and suffer afflictions with the people of God, serving my Lord and Savior (in the unity of the faith) for a season (Heb. 11:25). As it is written, “Jacob have I loved [giving him the way of the cross, same as everyone going to heaven], but Esau have I *hated* [those rejecting God’s way of the cross and spitting in Jesus’s face as He was dying for them]” (Rom. 9:13; Mal. 1:2–3; Jer. 21:8). One cannot receive repentance and partake of God’s love without the faith in your death with Christ on the cross. No one is going to receive the gift of repentance from a God that is *hating* them. Your sin required a penalty of eternal death (eternal separation from God) (Rom. 6:23). That was why Jesus had to *die* for you, to enable you to have a means to die (by the faith), and your sins are forgiven while you are still alive, so you don’t die *in* your sins and suffer the penalty of eternal separation from God in hell (Rom. 6:4–11; Gal. 2:20). “For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God unto salvation to everyone that believes, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile” (Rom. 1:16). That is the action of love, my friends, someone laying down their life to preach the true gospel to you, that you might be saved (no matter the cost, even unto death, like the Somali apostle and our Lord Jesus). If you reject God’s love in the sacrifice of His Son for you through the faith in a baptism of death with Jesus on the cross, then you are spitting in His face and flipping Him off. And you are freely choosing eternal death. You are freely choosing to cling to your sin and be hated by God because He hates sin. And I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you eternal *life* (*in* Christ) and eternal *death* (in any other way), blessing (*in* Christ) and cursing (in any other way); therefore, choose *life* (by the faith in your death of self with Christ on the cross), that both you and your seed may live (forever with God, Who is *love*) (Deut. 30:19). For all that have heard this message, my hands are innocent of your blood (Ezek. 3:17–18; Acts 20:26–27).

“Therefore also now, says the *Lord*, turn you even to Me with *all* your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: and rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the *Lord*

your God: for He is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repents Him of the evil" (Joel 2:12–13).

Chapter 9

NOTE TO MR. JOHN OLIVER

Mr. John, I am a little embarrassed at what you may have seen as representing Christianity. And I have to apologize to you, as a true Christian, that someone from our ranks hasn't addressed and confronted these puke-faced bastards before now. I heard the voice of my Father through your words (except for the F-bombs). God used you to inspire me to take up the cause. I pray that the fakes and frauds haven't completely poisoned your mind to the possibility that there are true Christians and that you would be better off becoming one. Just because you know that some people counterfeit $100 bills doesn't stop you from spending the real ones, does it? Then I hope the fake and fraudulent Christians don't stop you from seeking a real experience with the resurrected Jesus Christ. Because there is a real, and He is beyond your wildest imaginations. Mr. John, you are not that far from the kingdom of God! I invite you (and anyone else) to come on in and experience the love Jesus has for you; you will never regret it. You have never experienced such a love and peace that is found only *in* Christ through a baptism of death. Yes, you have to die, because that is the penalty for your sin, *but* Jesus has already done it for you—*what a deal*! All you have to do is accept the sacrifice He made for you on the cross. By faith, ask forgiveness for your sin that Jesus paid for, confess Jesus as your Lord, and invite Him to come into your heart—you can be a son of God. It is that simple. Living it out is the tough part. Actually, that is not correct. Jesus lives it out for you too; the tough part is you staying dead while He lives it out through you (Gal. 2:20; 1 Cor. 9:27). Having other believers that have been through the day-to-day living of it can help you along the way also.

If you decided to accept this mission impossible, your old sin nature will self-destruct in three seconds. No, just kidding! You will have to battle with that sucker (sin nature) for the rest of your life until you get your glorified body at the rapture. If you accepted Jesus

as your Lord and Savior, you have just entered into warfare, not only with your flesh, but also the world's system (which is opposed to the kingdom of God), and satan and all his demonic forces (a lot of them practicing religion) (1 John 2:16–17; Eph. 6:12). It is not easy, but the rewards are out of this world and eternal. You will be required to sacrifice, and you will suffer. To what degree? I don't know. It depends on what God wants to do through you. And it depends on what you allow Him to do through you. Those fake and fraudulent Christians God used you to confront on the televangelist are the ones that lost the battle. They can still get back into the war if they repent and come back to God and His way. They lost the battle because they don't even know the gospel of the kingdom. It is simple. John has to lose his life for the resurrected Christ Jesus to *be* his life (which is eternal life) (Matt. 10:38–39; Mark 8:34–35). How do you lose your life? By the faith that you died with Jesus on the cross as He was dying for you (Rom. 6:3–14). Water baptism is a physical confession of this faith. Why do you have to die? Because the penalty for sin is death. You know you are a sinner (lied at least once, stole something, evil thoughts, yada, yada, yada—it is all recorded in heaven). Not one sin (in your entire life) can enter heaven. And if you die in the state of sin (sin unatoned for), you will go to hell for all eternity to pay the price for that sin. So you don't want to die in the state of sin, *but* you *must die* to pay the price for the sin. That was why Jesus *had* to *die* for you (being sinless), so He could pay the price for your sins. Thus allowing you a means to *die* (by faith) while you are still alive, to have your sins atoned for, so that when you die physically, you can go to heaven. Through the blood sacrifice of Jesus, you can accept, by the faith, His death for you as your own and be *free* from the power of the sin nature that keeps you sinning (Rom. 6:7). It doesn't stop there; after Jesus died for your sins and paid your price, He was free to resurrect, because He had no sin. So He resurrected from the dead to come live inside of you and live His life through you, so that you could live holy. Now He can do the same thing through you that He did when He was on this earth: preach the gospel, heal the sick, raise the dead, cast out devils, etc.

These are my instructions for you, John (or anyone else that received Jesus as their Lord and Savior), if you accept the mission:

1. Get an Authorized King James Version Bible and start reading in the book of John. You will find as you read that God will speak to your inner man (spirit) as you read. When He speaks, write it down and obey. That is the Christian life. “My sheep hear My voice and they follow Me” (John 10:4, 27). It is that simple. In reading the KJV Bible, you will get over the *ye*s, *thee*s and *thou*s and learn to replace them while you are reading with *you*s, *we*s, etc. What I have found is that a lot of the other versions have been monkeyed with by the devil (it is all about money and greed—Bibles sell more than any book, ever). This version is the one I hear from God with the most and clearest.
2. Since you have free will, which God will never violate, He needs your power of attorney to move through your life in prayer every day. The “Our Father” prayer is a good place to start. Then as you go along, the Holy Spirit will teach you other prayers. Check out the ones the lady typed up for me (to follow).
3. Now, I am assuming you took the plunge and are a bona fide Christian. If you did, you need to get baptized in water as a public and physical confession of your faith of what happened when you accepted Jesus as your Lord and Savior: your sin nature was crucified with Him, your sin nature died with Him, your sin nature was buried with Him (plunge underneath the water), and your new creature *in* Christ rose from the dead with Him, *free* of the burden and weight of sin and *free* to do the will of the Father (2 Cor. 5:17) (raised out of the water, hopefully pretty fast). It is not necessary

for salvation, but it is in obedience to His Word. It helps us remember what happened in the born-again experience, and I think it helps us not to turn back to the world. When your friends see you do it (or hear of it), they may say, “The boy has lost his ever-loving mind.” And that would be correct. You now have the mind of Christ (1 Cor. 2:14; Eph. 4:23), which nonbelievers can’t understand. And you will need to get another circle of friends. The old ones won’t understand (unless you lead them to get saved also). Now you can communicate with God spiritually.

4. Then you need to understand that when you accepted Jesus as your Lord, you received what is called an anointing (1 John 2:27) and an unction (1 John 2:20). Jesus is the anointed one, and when He comes inside of you, you have His anointing. This is a spiritual energy that is the light and life of Jesus Christ (Matt. 4:16, 5:14; John 1:4, 1:9, 8:12), and it is hard for me to describe in natural terms. It is somewhat like electricity in that it can flow through you like that. When it flows, you can feel it, and it usually gives physical manifestations like goose bumps, shaking, etc. It can also manifest like an electric shock. If Jesus (inside of you) tells you (by His voice inside your spirit) to pray for someone (say, a cripple person) and you obey (by faith), you will feel the anointing flow through you (by some physical manifestation) to heal the person. Just be aware that devils have counterfeits to all this. Because devils are spiritual beings and have a degree of God’s light and life in them, they, too, can give physical manifestations that are very similar to the anointing of Jesus within a believer (2 Cor. 11:14). That is why everything has to be judged according to the Word

of God. The Holy Spirit and the anointing will not move or be manifested contrary to the Word. And where the gospel of the kingdom is not preached, the Holy Spirit will *not* manifest, by spiritual law. Get to know the Word (inside of you) and the Bible as your defense against them. Also, when Jesus came inside of you, His Holy Spirit came inside of you. And He gives you what is called an unction (1 John 2:20). This is another spiritual force that is also hard to describe in natural terms. At times it operates like a sixth sense or intuition, but He is more than that. The verse says that you know all things. It is a spiritual thing; you know that you know what you know. It does not mean that you are omniscient like God, but the Omniscient One now lives inside of you, and He gives you discernment of spiritual things that you would naturally not be aware of. He is your helper (John 16:7–15). The best way to understand this is by an example. I was watching a Benny Hinn show on TV once, and the unction inside of me told me what I was watching was not from God. The unction gave me a physical manifestation of my stomach knotting up (my spirit being agitated and repulsed) at the time the Holy Spirit was telling me Benny Hinn's show was not of God. I got up and went for a walk and talk with God. I asked, "Why is it not from You?" I could not understand, because it appeared that people were legitimately getting healed. The Holy Spirit directed me to Reverend 16:13–14, where it says (paraphrased) that three unclean spirits of devils, like frogs that work miracles, come out of the mouth of the dragon, the beast, and the false prophet and go unto the kings (preaching bastards) of the whole earth to work miracles to gather them to the battle of that great

day of God Almighty. In other words, the Holy Spirit, through the unction and anointing working together, was saying the miracles worked by Benny Hinn were from devils and *not* from God (Matt. 7:22–23). The Holy Spirit, through John in 1 John 2:27 (paraphrased), tells us we don't need any man to teach us, but the anointing teaches us of all things and is truth and is no lie, and as it teaches us, we should live in Him. This is not saying we don't need to be taught of men from the Word of God, as Jesus left ascension gifts to His church (Eph. 4:11), and one of them is teacher. What this scripture is saying is that we don't need a man to tell us what is truth (from God) and what is error (from devils or fallen men) when the truth lives inside of us. The truth living inside of us will let us know (bear witness) through the anointing and unction inside of us if what is being taught or demonstrated is of God. The truth in us will verify to us that it is of God, and we will feel it well up in us. *Yes*, this is truth! And if not, it will knot up our stomach and rise up in us—*no*, this is *not* of God. It is *not* truth! Pay attention to this and don't disregard it; it will keep preaching bastards from killing you spiritually. If something knots up in your stomach, *run* out of there—don't walk. ("*run*, Forrest, *run*!" *Forrest Gump*, chapter 2, verse 9.) It will save you from a lot of pain and heartache from these preaching bastards. Just take a look at your video on the televangelist. Isn't it hard for you to imagine or understand how the followers of these puke-faced, preaching bastards could be so DUMB? Well, there is a spiritual dimension that you are not seeing. One of the functions of the anointing and the unction is to warn you of something that is not right in the spiritual

dimension. These preaching bastards (have sold themselves to satan [Matt. 4:8–9]) are operating under the powers of an antichrist spirit, which gives them spiritual powers and signs and lying wonders with all deceivableness of unrighteousness toward the unsaved that have rejected the love of the truth (2 Thess. 2:9–10). These preaching bastards are demon-possessed sorcerers and high priests of satan operating with demonic powers to deceive people in their modern-day witch covens called churches or organizations or networks. They operate just like Simon and Elymas, the sorcerers (Acts 8:9–11, 13:8–10), never ceasing to pervert the right ways of the Lord to turn people away from the faith (in their death with Jesus on the cross). They are children of satan, full of subtlety and mischief, and enemies of all righteousness. They use their sorcery and demonic miracles to bewitch the people to make them think that they (the preaching bastards) are some great men (women) of God when they are nothing more than satanic high priest punks en route to the lowest, hottest pits of hell for all eternity (Matt. 18:6; Mark 9:42). I know for a fact that Kenneth Copeland and Joyce Meyer are demon-possessed. (So was Kenneth Hagin, but he is collecting his rewards now in hell.) A lot more preachers are probably demon-possessed, but these I know for sure are because I have seen them face-to-face and felt their demonic powers to know. How do I know? How do you know how to drive a car? From practice and experience! I have practiced on the dark side; I know demons when I see and feel them. I can see the devils through their eyes (Matt. 6:23; Luke 11:34). If the dumb followers of these preaching

bastards were saved at one time, they would have received an unction to tell them to *run*; this is *not* from *God*! Get away as fast as you can. But they weren't taught of this unction, didn't understand it, or just ignored it. Then the demonic powers of the devils in these preaching bastards bewitched them and put scales on their eyes (Acts 9:18) and/or spiritual veils over their minds and their hearts (2 Cor. 3:14–15). A normal, unsaved person couldn't be that *dumb* to follow these lying bastards. There is an unseen spiritual force at work. Pay attention to the anointing and the unction from the Holy Spirit and don't disregard it. It can have eternal consequences.

5. Don't watch Christian TV. (I think you already got this one.) It is all about me, me, me, I, I, I, money, money, money. I led someone to the Lord offshore in the oil business one time, and when I gave them this instruction, they asked why. We were in an office that had a TV in it, and I turned it on to TBN, and there was Ms. Joyce Meyer. In five minutes, she must have said *I* twenty times and never mentioned Jesus once. Point proved, I turned it off before I threw up. The gospel of the kingdom is that we must lose our lives for Christ to live. That means *I* has to die for Jesus to live (Gal. 2:20). If *I* continues to live, then Jesus dies in you. It is pretty simple.
6. Don't go to any church unless specifically instructed to by the Holy Spirit. And keep this in mind: by spiritual law, the Holy Spirit will *not* be manifested in a church that is *not* preaching the gospel of the kingdom (Rom. 8:2; 1 Tim. 4:1). And even if they are preaching the gospel of the kingdom, they still may not be right inside—be cautious. And be aware of this also: the Holy Spirit

may instruct you to go to a false church, to teach or show you something about the false, or to rescue a soul from the false. Don't camp out there. And *if* the Holy Spirit instructs you to go to a church, have that unction antenna up, ready to leave quickly at the first signal. Why? Because even true preachers are falling left and right to apostasy, and it only takes a day to be corrupted. Most churches today in America are *full* of devils, synagogues of satan. Most preachers are, at best, *ignorant* of the gospel of the kingdom (they don't even know what it is), or they are ignorantly practicing witchcraft. At worst, they are knowingly practicing witchcraft and sorcery, to bewitch the people, place scales over their eyes and veils of deception over their hearts and minds. To enable them to suck up their money for personal gain, by offering the people's souls up to satan for material wealth and things of this world. You would be better off at home, reading your Bible and fellowshipping with the Lord alone or with family and close friends, listening to the Lord and following His voice.

7. Don't let anyone lay hands on you that you do not know and that you do not know what gospel they are preaching or what gospel the pastor that they are following is preaching. If they can first *kill* you spiritually with false doctrines, the next thing they will try to do is impart demon spirits to you through the laying on of hands. If they are not preaching the doctrine of Christ (which is the gospel of the kingdom [Matt. 10:38–39, 16:24–25; Mark 8:34–35; Luke 9:23–24, 17:33; John 12:24–25; Gal. 2:20]), they are preaching bastards that do NOT have the Father or the Son (1 John 2:22–23; 2 John 1:9). If you need some help, contact me. The

grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you always.
The Lord is at hand. Maranatha!

Chapter 10

FRIEND'S MOTHER'S PRAYERS

Thank God for praying mothers and praying grandmothers—where are the praying men?

Father, I pray in the name of Jesus, that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto us the Spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of You and that the eyes of our understanding be enlightened, that we may know what is the hope of Your calling and what are the riches of the glory of Your inheritance in the saints and what is the exceeding greatness of Your power to us, ward who believe, according to the working of Your mighty power, which You wrought in Christ when You raised Him from the dead and set Him at Your own right hand in the heavenly places, far above all principality and power and might and dominion and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come. And You have put all things under His feet and gave Him to be the head over all things to the church, which is His body, the fullness of Him that fills all in all (Eph 1:17–23).

Father, in the name of Jesus, I pray that You grant us, according to the riches of Your glory, to be strengthened with might by Your Spirit in the inner man, that Christ may dwell in our hearts by faith, that we, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth and length and depth and height, and to know the love of Christ, which passes knowledge, that we might be filled with all the fullness of God. Now unto Him that is able to do exceedingly abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto Him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen (Eph 3:16–21).

Father, in the name of Jesus, I pray that You continue to make us to increase and abound in love one for another and for all so that You may establish our hearts blameless in holiness before You, God,

and the Father, at the coming of my Lord Jesus Christ with all His saints. Amen (1 Thess. 3:12–13).

Father, in the name of Jesus, I pray that You continue to count us worthy of Your calling and fulfill all the good pleasure of Your goodness and the work of faith with power, that the name of my Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in us, and we in Him, according to the grace of You, God, and the Lord Jesus Christ. Amen (2 Thess. 1:11–12).

In the name of Jesus, I thank You, Father, for Your grace, which was given to us by Christ Jesus, that we may continue to be enriched in everything by You, in all utterance and all revelation knowledge, even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in us, so that we come short in no gift, eagerly waiting for the revelation of my Lord Jesus Christ, Who will also confirm us to the end, that we may be blameless in the day of my Lord Jesus Christ. Amen (1 Cor. 1:4–8).

In the name of Jesus, Father, I pray that You continue to grant to us, Your servant, that with all boldness we may speak Your Word, by stretching forth Your hand to heal, and that signs and wonders may be done through the name of Your holy Servant, Jesus. Amen (Acts. 4:29–30).

Father, in the name of Jesus, I pray that our love abound yet more and more in revelation knowledge and in all judgment, that we may approve things that are excellent, that we may be sincere and without offense till the day of Christ, being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. Amen (Phil. 1:9–11).

Father, in the name of Jesus, let me never cease praying for all the saints and desiring that we might be filled with the revelation knowledge of Your will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding, that we might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work and increasing in the revelation knowledge of God, strengthened with all might, according to Your glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness, giving thanks unto You, Father, which has made us acceptable to be partaker of the inheritance of the saints in light. Amen (Col. 1:9–12).

Father, in the name of Jesus, we pray that the Word of the Lord have free course and be glorified, even as He is with You, Father, and that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men that have no faith in the cross. Father, I ask that You establish the hearers of Your Word in the risen Lord, Who is faithful, and that You would keep them from evil. Amen (2 Thess. 3:1–3).

Father, in the name of Jesus, I pray that You, the very God of peace, sanctify us wholly, and I pray, God, that our whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ (1 Thess. 5:23).

Father, in the name of Jesus, I ask You to bless the apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors, and teachers in the body of Christ so that they might govern Your church according to Your will. Help them to be shepherds who never scatter the sheep but who care for the flock, who watch for their souls and seek those who are lost and troubled. Help us, the priest of Your body, be a support to them and to be available when they need us, to be always willing to help them, and to pray for them. Amen!

My Version of the Lord's Prayer

Our Father, Who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done *in* (the) earth (which is my body) as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread (of Your will, Your Word, and the presence of Your Holy Spirit). And forgive us our sins as we forgive the sins of others against us (Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do). And lead us by Your Holy Spirit to avoid all temptations, and deliver us from every evil (by the faith in our death with Christ on the cross). For Thine is the kingdom (of Jesus within us) and the Power (of the Holy Spirit through us) and the glory (of the Father over us), forever. Amen!

America! Prepare to meet the God you have been mocking with your words, your ways, your unrighteous living, and your unrighteous, false religions (Amos 4:12)!



Daniel and Lucia, on honeymoon in New Orleans, April 2001.

Note to My Family in Brazil

Luis and Sonya, Elizabeth, Pedro Fernandes; Leah, Carlos, and Andrea; Carlos and Adelia; Ogelon and Neirce, Ogma, Odinea; Elizio, Jesaias, Nezinha, Armondo, Camila, Fausto, and Lais; etc., I did not abandon or forsake my wife. I did not come to the funeral because I had no money for the plane ticket. I have sacrificed ALL into preaching the gospel of the kingdom to a people and a nation that doesn't want to hear it. They would rather have Barabbas (that *stupid* little punk satan) as their lord rather than Jesus, the Lord of glory (Matt. 27:20). I believe my assignment here is complete.

Luis, your prayers for your sister *have* been honored by God. He gave her a husband that loved her deeply and still loves her. In fact, because of your prayers for her, God Almighty has put His love for her in my heart, which suffers long and is kind, that envies not, that vaunts not itself, that is not puffed up, that does not behave itself unseemly, that seeks not its own, that is not easily provoked, that thinks no evil, that rejoices not in iniquity but rejoices in the truth, that bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, and endures all things. It *never fails*, it *never gives up*, it is *eternal*, and it is *stronger than death*! It raised Jesus from the dead, and it will raise your

beloved sister from the dead also (Acts 13:30). Luis, because of your love and prayers for your sister, I now have this almighty love in my heart for her that is stronger than death. And I am coming to collect my bride, like Jesus will be coming soon to collect His! And we already have the names of our children (except the adopted one): Joao (twin) and Raquel (twin) and Elizabeth. I believe in God (Luke 1:37)! See you soon.

Reverend Daniel K. Hathorn is the pastor of Redemption Ground Bible Church, located in Alexandria, Louisiana. For twenty-two years, the Lord has uniquely shaped his life after deliverance from drug running and the occult. The Lord called him to be a soldier of the cross to prepare the way of the Lord, to be a voice of one crying in the wilderness, to make a straight highway for our Lord's return in a religious dessert void of truth. He is a widower with four promised children: John, Rachel, Elizabeth, and one adopted child—don't know the name yet.

Back Cover

This book is like reading from a modern-day Jeremiah the Prophet. It is a hard hitting, in your face preaching of The Gospel of The Kingdom, and a warning from God to repent before the coming judgments are poured out on America, and the world. It is a call for God's People to get out of the midst of the apostate church to deliver every man his soul from the FIERCE ANGER of The Lord, Jer. 51:45. This book is a voice of one crying in the spiritual wilderness of today's "Christianity" to make straight the pathways in humble repentance before the coming of The Lord. It is a call to extricate those involved with crooked heresies that have twisted and contorted "Christianity"! The valley of false doctrines causing souls to suffer and die eternally shall be filled in with The Truth: and the mountains and hills of doctrinal lies oppressing the masses shall be made low: and the crooked and rough ways of false doctrines shall be made straight and smooth in the simplicity of The Gospel of The Kingdom; that we may SEE Jesus, (Messiah), as our Salvation in His Atoning Sacrifice, but also in The Glory of His Resurrection, Lk. 3:4-6; Isa. 40:3-5. This is a book that will open the eyes of the "religiously" blind, and turn them from darkness to The Light of God's Glory; and from the power of satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and an inheritance among them which are sanctified by The Faith that is in Jesus Christ, The Messiah.

By Faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God, Heb. 11:5. By Faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by Faith, Heb. 11:7. But now they desire a better country, that is, and heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for He has prepared for them a city, Heb. 11:16.